

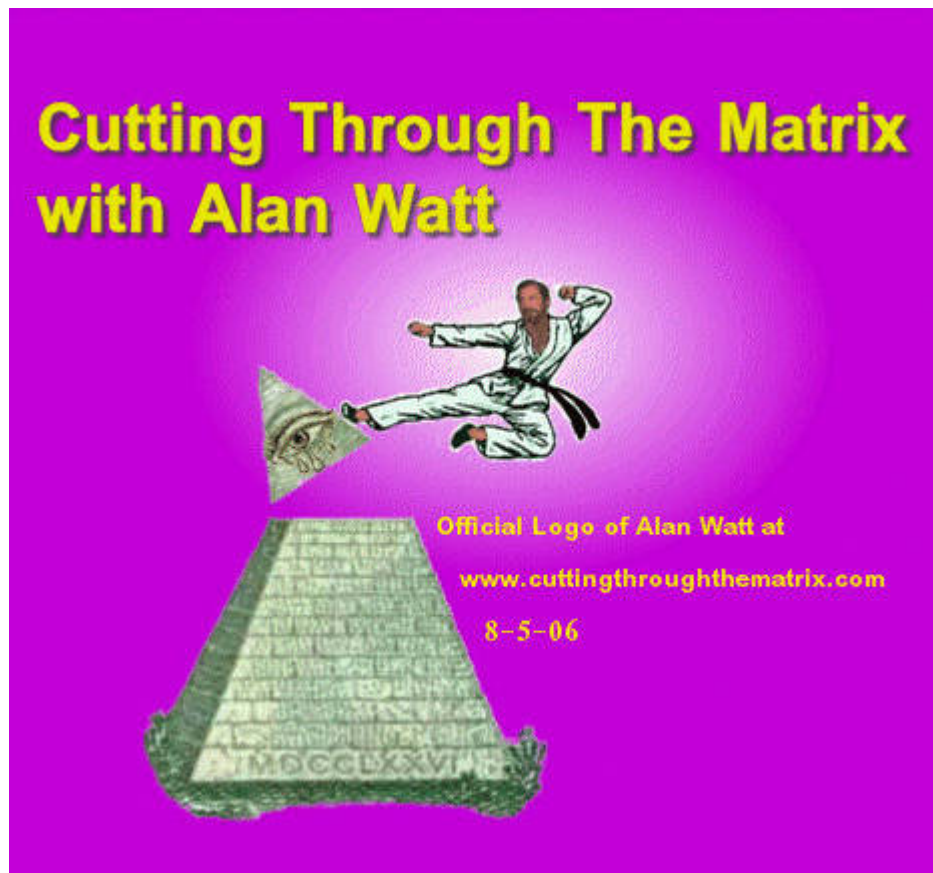
**Transcripts of:**

**ALAN WATT**  
**"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"**  
**LIVE ON RBN**

**#1 - 25**

**August 20, 2007 - October 15, 2007**

**Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - 2007 (Exempting Music,  
Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**



**Alan Watt's Official Websites:**

**[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)**

**[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)**

- "Sentience in the Balance - Treasure or Trash? - Your Choice." - [August 20, 2007](#)**
- "Sumer to 21st Century Schmuckdom" - [August 22, 2007](#)**
- "Puppet Masters and the Race Blame Game" - [August 24, 2007](#)**
- "Royalty, Life-Rafts, Religions and Repertoires versus Another, Better Way" - [August 27, 2007](#)**
- "Multi-Levelled Matrix of Mass-Mind Control" - [August 29, 2007](#)**
- "Cracking Conditioned Cultural Values for an Alternate, Humane, Non-Slave New World" - [August 31, 2007](#)**
- "Tricky Techniques for Mass-Mind and Trying Times" - [Sept. 3, 2007](#)**
- "Pirates of Profit and Consenting Passive Peasantry" - [Sept. 5, 2007](#)**
- "Mandatory "Total Makeover" Coming to a Clinic Near You" - [Sept. 7, 2007](#)**
- "Dominant Minority and Passive Majority versus Sentient Minority" - [Sept. 10, 2007](#)**
- "Rise of Scientific Technocracy Serving Dominant Minority" - [Sept. 12, 2007](#)**
- "Navigating the Nightmare from Somnambulism to Sentience - Truth and Consequences" - [Sept. 14, 2007](#)**
- "Masters of Mass-Mind Manipulation" - [Sept. 17, 2007](#)**
- "Technique of Mass-Suggestion, Truth Deflection" - [Sept. 19, 2007](#)**
- "Chemtrails Keeping You Quiet - War on the Minds of Men" - [Sept. 21, 2007](#)**
- "Kaisers, Kazars, Caesars and the Norman Way - Sir, Sirius and All That Jazz" - [Sept. 24, 2007](#)**
- "Military Madness and Mass Conditioning" - [Sept. 26, 2007](#)**
- "Psychological Warfare, Victim Experimentation and Continental Emergency Maneuvers" - [Sept. 28, 2007](#)**
- "Chemical Spraying, Memory Fading, Bio-War on Humanity" - [Oct. 1, 2007](#)**
- "Technique of Enemy Creation for Motivating the Masses" - [Oct. 3, 2007](#)**
- "Canadians Under "New World Order", According to Judge Rideout - From Sumer to the New World" - [Oct. 5, 2007](#)**
- "Council on Foreign Relations - The Unelected Policy Makers" - [Oct. 8, 2007](#)**
- "War in the Heavens and On Earth The Distress of Nations" - [Oct. 10, 2007](#)**
- "Meet Your New Spouse: Rutting with Robots, Clankers for Wankers" - [Oct. 12, 2007](#)**
- "Terror, Terror Everywhere, Not Much Time to Think" - [Oct. 15, 2007](#)**

August 20, 2007 (#1)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt August 20, 2007:  
"SENTIENCE IN THE BALANCE - TREASURE OR TRASH? -  
YOUR CHOICE."  
© Alan Watt August 20, 2007

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - August 20, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. Normally, you tune into other shows I'm on and other programs. There's been some television ones as well and you've listened to the "blurbs" as I call them that I've given out over the last couple of years, and before that I did radio shows on Sweet Liberty on short-wave international. I've been pushing from the beginning to see if anyone was really interested in the topics that I like to speak about, the topics which concern everyone especially in these times – topics which won't go away by wishful thinking. They're not very pleasant because it's a whole reality shift. What they call a paradigm shift in perception.

For those who wish to look into the histories of how we got to where we are and where we're going, look into [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com), my website and for those who speak other tongues, tongues of Europe look into [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu).

As I say, these topics are not pleasant. We're taught to be egosyntonic, a recent phenomena really, because only up until the time that television took over from radio did we ever think the world was supposed to be a happy place at the time, because it wasn't and neither was the average individual supposed to be happy all the time when massive advertising came in. It came in – not by itself, by the way. Advertising was brought in to help control the people and to shape their minds into a different kind of reality and a future. That is when the egosyntonic behavior was pushed, because you never see a very unhappy face in an advertising campaign on anything, whether they're selling toothbrushes to toothpaste to whatever. You always see this happy, happy face, as though the ultimate organism had just hit the person involved; and it's a big CON of course, because the system we live in of commerce is based on creating unhappiness. That's the whole point of it. Nothing is made to last that you buy. In fact it's getting a lot worse now that the businesses have gone to China. They are “maximizing their profits,” as they like to say, and cheapening all the products at the same time so they don't last very long. It really doesn't matter that they don't last long, because as long as we have this free availability of credit cards, it seems that the sky is the limit to the average person who doesn't know anything else.

### **How on earth did we get to this stage of manipulation?**

It's to do with the creation of reality and how masses of people can be conditioned slowly through generations into leaving a field where they chew heavily on the grass into another field. A field that was already prepared and planned by people who lived hundreds of years ago, because those who rule the rule work intergenerationally.

Now I hear the music coming on and I'll be back after these messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows that the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here again on Cutting Through the Matrix. In the following shows I hope to go through some of the histories and some of the religions going from very, very early times which transformed us all, generation by generation up to the present point, and so the new religion which is pretty well almost here, is a form of state worship. A form of state worship also based on earth worship, which really is one in the same thing for the elite. As long as we believe it, then we will do and believe whatever they tell us. This can only be done with one or two generations. Once that's done you'll see children happily volunteering to be sterilized to save Gaia, Mother Earth.

Now this has been written about by people involved in high think tanks, think tanks which plan your world. They plan your reality and they market it into your head through magazines, television and they make sure you're all indoctrinated in the same schooling, and that way everyone will believe the earth is flat if they say so. People can be made to believe anything unfortunately, and that is the problem.

Mammals all look towards the older mammal parent, at least one of them, to point out things which they should be aware of. If the mammal doesn't do that, the parent then the young one will think the world it's born into and all its enemies, the predators are quite natural. They're friendly towards them. It's the same with humans. If your parents didn't know, didn't question the reality into which they were born and don't warn the child, the child will grow up thinking this is the only possible system that could ever have evolved. It's as simple as that. This is called the creation of culture or culture creation, written about thousands of years ago by various philosophers, mainly from Greece and some of the Aramaic countries, where they tell you how they create the cultures of their own periods and how they kept control of those cultures and even updated them like computer programs, mainly through the arts and sciences, the drama, the fashion industry. They even called it the fashion "industry" 2,300 years ago.

They made sure that everyone in ancient Greece at one period had to attend the traveling plays that were put on by actors and actresses that came from the Middle East. Even the slaves had to go because they would copy or mimic, as Plato said, that which they saw on stage including the fashions and the music. Music was such a powerful tool that Plato wanted it to be licensed. He knew the effects it could have on the youth, but he also knew that the military music stirred the youth to war and that could be useful to those in control, the dominant minority or the "guardians," as he liked to call his own class.

Aldous Huxley, in various speeches towards or at least at Ivy League universities, spoke about this dominant minority existing. He said that it had always existed and saw no reason why it shouldn't always exist; and that is true. To them, it is their world. They own the resources of the world. They own the financial system of the world and they also inbreed like crazy because they marry wealth – not just any wealth. Not new wealth, but old wealth because to them you prove your "good breeding," as they call it, to having selected mates, mates who have accumulated wealth through many generations and never lost it. That's how they're mated up.

The idea in fact of love, romantic love is a fairly recent phenomena being promoted to the public. Prior to the 1800's, it was more of a practical thing to do, was to get married to keep the species going; and plus, because most folk lived on rural areas, they needed all the help they could get on the farms, so the more children they had the better. The more chances of survival the people would have. The modern histories they give you would tend to make you think that every male in history had it so good, and that's the big lie. Most people did not have it so good, right up into the 20th century and many today even in the western world have it fairly poorly.

Coming from Britain I watched machinations of a country being merged with Europe through my whole lifetime, and it was always decried as false by those who were actually doing it. I think it was summed up pretty good by professors at Oxford University who said that "***we always deny with our lips that which we do with our hands.***" It was so easy to see the amalgamation taking

place in little catch phrases they'd use when prime ministers all met together to “tighten the bonds” and to get “closer ties” with the European countries.

Today in the Americas we're going through the same process. It's not happening by chance. It was planned before I was born and before your parents and grand parents were born, in fact, this particular amalgamation. Karl Marx wrote about it in the 1800's. He said, "*There'll be three great trading blocks. A united Europe, a united America and also a united Pacific Rim region.*" He also mentioned the most favored nation trading status as well. The same term they still use with the economic unions of today.

We're living through a big business plan – a long-range business plan in which we have no participation. We just go through the motions and do what we're told and vote people in; and yet, regardless of who you vote in, the same agenda goes on; because really all sovereignty was signed away at San Francisco at the end of World War II when all the countries signed the UN Treaty, the Charter. The trick then was to fool the public into allowing amalgamation to take place slowly, ever so slowly. That's how you don't spook the animals. You don't spook the herd down below, and sure enough, it works very well. That's also part of the reason why in the western world they suddenly came out with credit cards and gave you easy loans even without collateral for the first time. It was to get a generation dumbed-down, happy, stuffed full of good food and all the fun they could possibly buy while they were doing all of this, because when you're poor and the tyrants are going further with your life you tend to object a little. However, when you're stuffed and happy and entertained to death, then you graze quite happily. You're in a semi-coma. You're comatic. You're hypnotized in a sense and that's what's happened.

Once the amalgamation takes place, then they'll pull the rug from underneath you and stop all those cheap credit cards and interest and so on, and then you'll be back in hell, only with a new master. It's really the same master. It's only the top of the pyramid, the capstone that will be in charge and come out openly.

For those in Australia and New Zealand, this has been brought about by the Royal International Society basically of Britain. In the West they call it the CFR (The Council on Foreign Relations), in the east and in all Commonwealth countries it's called The Royal Institute for International Affairs. You'll find major politicians for the last 50, 60, maybe even 70 years have all been members of The Royal Institute for International Affairs, an association began by a Royal Charter. In other words, it was promoted and given a Royal Decree to exist on behalf of the elite of London to bypass what they call democracy. They decided that democracy was just too tiresome and all these arguments with different parties made sure that nothing was really done in a hurry, and these guys at the top are very impatient. They have their plans fulfilled so they thought they'd give us a dummy parliament with a lot of dummies yelling at each other at the bottom and make sure the boys at the top were employed by them. That's how it's done.

Professor Carroll Quigley wrote about this in "*Tragedy & Hope*" and his other major book is called "*The Anglo-American Establishment.*" He was the official historian for The Royal Institute for International Affairs and the CFR for many years. He said there had been a parallel government for about 50 or 60 years prior to his writing this down, and that was in the 1960's. That is why, regardless of the faces that change throughout your lifetime in politics, this agenda

steamrolls ahead. It's not just an agenda with a little goal for more wealth for the elite. This is the struggle for the entire planet to come under their dominion. That includes everything on the planet, in the planet, everything that moves and breathes, all natural resources. These characters at the top are going for godhood, you see.

They have decided as well that we are just too inefficient the way we're made. They want purpose-made people, and hence, that was the reason for the tremendous financing into genetic research. Back in the '60's, they talked about the need to always help the poor sick people – those with genetic deformities and so on. They pull this out of the bag all the time when they want to change the entire population; and of course the only way you could possibly stop genetic deformities is to remove the genes, and so the public allow the tampering and all the testing to go on. Unbeknownst to the public, "**The Human Genome Project**" was underway worldwide.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows that the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here again on Cutting Through the Matrix. Before the break, I was talking about the genetic research and why it was a must-be for those at the top, because they know that it's hard to keep control of a world population if you don't have complete information on every individual. Every individual must be completely predictable for total control. The ID cards that have been dished out worldwide, the active ID cards will become your credit cards too, your bank cards. Eventually, it will be your sole bank card. That's been admitted to in England and it's the same card worldwide that's being used.

However, that's only a stepping-stone towards ultimately altering the people themselves – enhancing them. They use these lovely terms like "enhancing" people by removing defective genes and putting in superior one. Purpose-made people as Plato talked about 2,300 years ago. It's coming to pass. That's the next step and we are in the balance. The world is in the balance. Everyone on the planet is in the balance to hang on either to humanity as it's been or to go along with it. Judging from what we see around us and society, over 90 percent of the public will go along with whatever they're guided to go along to by the elite.

You see in their lives they adopt everything that's given out to them. They question nothing. They listen to the 6:00 o'clock news and all they can repeat is the news they've heard on the previous night's stations. They have no original thoughts of their own. The young have also been under attack. We've all been under attack through inoculations our entire lives and you can see the dull eyes in many of the young now. They have no interest in anything around them. They

only come to life (if you call it that) when they're playing video games where they go around killing everyone else. That's the whole object of a video game, something invented by the military to help allay and remove the natural distain for killing other people. It makes it very easy for them to join armies and that's why they gave the video games to the public 20 years ago. They wanted a generation to grow up that would join the military, because the U.S. especially was the driving force they had decided and the financier to supply men and arms and so on to the last part of their conquering across the Middle East to bring about a standardized world.

We're living through it right now and people are by their silence acquiescing to the whole agenda. It's so strange that people who are abused will turn to the abuser for safety. Something the elite have always known, and so we have a campaign of terror on the public. They call it a war of terror. They mean it. It is a war of terror. They're not telling you that the terror is upon you to train you all into submitting quietly and doing what you're told as you go through the greatest changes we've seen in history for thousands of years.

They call it "The Changing of the Age". They plan the world in ages. Two thousand years ago, one age ended, another begun. Now Aquarius is coming in and Pisces goes out. That's what they mean by that. That's what George Bush, Sr. meant when he said "everything was going to the heavenly plan" because they use the zodiac like a time clock in the high secret societies that are not so secret anymore.

Later on in this show, I'll be taking some calls and I depend upon the engineer today at least to let me know who will be on the line. We'll see what we can do and reply to your questions. Please don't ask the usual questions that people do ask of "what particular group is behind it?" because I've gone into this in so many talks before. All the competing groups amalgamated a long time ago. You'll find MI6 at the top compartment and the Mossad, the CIA and a host of others have been amalgamated since World War II. That's when it really all happened.

We live in a fairly tale world in a sense. We're taught to be perpetual children and not to think for ourselves. Most don't. That's the sad truth. They only think about information that's downloaded into them through education and through television, magazines, science shows and all the rest of it, even though the science shows are meant to keep you in the past, because everything we're given at this level is actually obsolete and was a long time ago.

The computer itself was only given to the public as a training mechanism to train the public into smaller and smaller computers, and the cell phone combined, ultimately, and the next step is the brain chip. That's how you lead a horse to water, you see, only this time they'll allow you to drink for yourself. They won't make you drink.

I'll be back after these messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed



Everybody knows that the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here again. Talking about some of the things that have lead up to where we are today and where we're going. It doesn't take a rocket scientist to figure out where we're going because they're telling us where we're going. You see it in magazines now to do with the genetic engineering of the ideal person. Ideal Design is another meaning of ID. We're just too inefficient the way we are today, especially when there's a possibility, slim though it may be that we might wake up individually and do something about it. That's why the rush is on to terrify everyone into more submission and allow themselves to take a chip down the road.

These chips, by the way, are ready and at Loyola University in Louisiana they did have World Science meetings there. One of the first ones was started off by Newt Gingrich who gave the opening speech, and it was paid for by the American Department of Commerce. The reason it was paid for by the U.S. Department of Commerce is **because you're all owned, you see**. That's why they sponsored the world event. The top scientists in the bioengineering were all there and technology and they said they have it ready to go. All we have to do is to convince the public to take it.

### **Now how do you convince the public to take it?**

You go mainly for the young. The young have nothing to compare any past with, therefore, you make it sound exciting like the superheroes in the cartoons and that's why they're in the cartoons. The children want those particular powers; and like every other thing that's gone before them, it's always a big lie. There's an ulterior reason for it, because once you take this particular chip and everyone has it, on goes the main switch and you will no longer be you.

If you terrify the public enough, in any society for any length of time, you can make them take anything for relief. During the '50's, '60's, '70's, '80's and into the '90's it's tranquilizers they dished out by the bucket full, by the tons actually. In 1970's, they found that Valium and related drugs were being taken by over 60 to 70 percent of the female population of Britain because the tides were changing so drastically and the stress was becoming so high. They offered all this stuff to keep them nice and happy.

The new method will be more efficient since everyone will have their own little program running, but it won't be *your* program. It's designed for you by others. A state of oblivion and it's hard to believe, for me, people would rather take that to escape the terror of conscious thought as they see it, rather than face things as they really are. However, you know many, many people will succumb and take anything that's offered that promises them relief, because, to them, being an individual is too heavy a burden.

Socialism had been introduced to keep people in perpetual childhood. That's why you work eight hours a day and then you play for the rest. You play all the time. In fact, you have no time for your own children anymore. You'd rather play yourselves and enjoy yourself; and both parents unfortunately (if there are two parents left anymore) in a family are both the same. It doesn't matter. They're taught they deserve their little rewards at the end of the day and their whole life runs around acquiring more and more cheap goods from China that make them smile for a few days, until the novelty wears off and they've got to buy something else.

It's just like training rats to collect seed by pulling a lever. That's how you reward yourself for working. How many people were really working in their jobs – the boring jobs that they're in with all the increased stress that constantly goes up and up – if they had a choice? We are in a system, a complete commercialized system. A system based on economics, a science of course which most people are kept out of. They don't teach it at lower school. It's kept back for those in the know. Those who deal with the money, like Lord Rothschild said, because those who deal with the money and don't produce anything, they just deal with money will become incredibly wealthy even though they are non-producers. As Rothschild said, they will understand the scam of money but they won't complain about it since they're doing so well by playing the game; and that is true. That is true.

The economists of the 1700's and 1800's already had the future mapped out. Read the books. John Stuart Mill, for instance, and his son (who is also John Stuart Mill) who took over as one of the top economists for Britain and the monarchy, and he had listed all the peoples who would be brought into the next society and those inferior types or races or creeds that were deemed impossible. They couldn't possibly adapt to the new system that was to be brought in.

They had the American Indians written down for eradication because they kept rebelling and saying no to all the demands of London. They didn't want these factories and 16 hours per day inside these brick walls, producing widgets for someone across the world somewhere who could afford them. The eradication of species, of humans or creeds of humans or types is nothing new. Hitler didn't dream that up. Hitler was just another part of it that came down the pike, all from the same source really, because eugenics has always been a big, big part of this program.

The nobility even in ancient times practiced eugenics. They chose their mates or had priests choose them for them. They went through their genealogies and they married certain types into other certain types to eradicate too much emotion. They wanted to breed in the logical part, the part that could be firm and tough and perhaps ruthless at times. They said that was a good leader, you see, and it's the same today. We now have a few thousand of them running the world and we call them psychopaths. They're inbred psychopaths. They have all the money in the world and they have all the think tanks in the world. The pyramid from the capstone down is just one boss at the top, one group, and a whole bunch of think tanks down below them, and then the media below that, then the military and police et cetera all the way down to the bottom level. "The wasteland" they call it. That's why they have the sparse grass at the bottom of the pyramid. It's the wasteland, the wasteland of the general public – those who are base, as they say themselves.

**That's the mystery of the pyramid.**

Nothing phenomenal about it at all. It's a system. A complete entire system, which I call the Matrix. The Matrix comes from the mother, from matter, the world of matter we're born into, because this world is a battle all the time between forces – forces of spirit versus forces of matter. We humans are the only beings supposedly that have the ability to think and choose between what we think is right or wrong or destructive and non-destructive, yet we generally fail to do so. We take the easier path, which generally hurts other people. We have lost our ability to be cohesive; and cohesion helps you get through crisis. That's why tribes at one time took care of everyone in the tribe, regardless of their status. It didn't matter because the purpose at that time was not to serve an economic system as it is today. The purpose was to stay alive and fulfill yourself as much as you could within this world and get as far as you could possibly go, and that didn't mean going on in a commercialized system exploiting others to get to the top.

When coined money came in around 800 BC, in came a very old culture that already existed, the Phoenicians in came that with it and everything was revered. Now the public were there to serve the economic system and not the other way around. Nothing has changed. That's still taught in economics at the top today, but everyone exists to serve the economic system and yet the economic system has decided that there are not enough resources to go on for a few more million years.

If everyone gets their little toys and goodies, these little rewards we're taught to expect, and they will run short of all the different things the elite themselves will need. Therefore they planned a long time ago to start reducing the population by any and all means possible, and like good little bosses at the top, they don't tell the public what they're really up to. They simply give you inoculations and all kinds of things which destroy your immune system and you start getting crippling diseases before you're 30. That makes you ineligible for a marriage partner to mate and therefore you're out of the running. This was all discussed at meetings in the early 1900's. Read the book "*The Next Million Years*" by Charles Galton Darwin, one of these particular elites and the grandson of Charles Darwin.

He describes having to reduce the population and he gave us a dilemma. He said here we are giving inoculations which might stop the natural production or consequences of over population by increasing population. He says we have to do something to counter it. If you follow all of the problems we call premature aging diseases that are out today, you start to find the causes because they follow along with the charts for inoculations. He even talks about ways to basically destroy the higher intellect in the general public so there can be no problem. They'll be easily managed by their betters.

That book was applauded by all the major owners and newspapers of Britain and some parts of the world. The reason being that all the top people in the world owned those newspapers. After all, if you want to brainwash people and give them a false reality, you must control and own all information. When we look at where we are today with the computer and how easily and quickly everyone slipped into putting all their information out in the open, to be grabbed by the security forces or whoever else wants it. It's rather outstanding. People fought wars to have privacy. Privacy: Something they never had before the first revolutions in the 1500's, 1600's and 1700's. Privacy was something you fought and died for because it was almost a holy thing – the right to be left alone. People got indignant about it, and yet today you ask the average person about all

the info they're putting out there on the computer for everyone to grab – all the authorities to grab and they tell you "I don't care. I have nothing to hide." You see that a statement of a happy fat contented gluttonous slave. That's what that is. That's what you're hearing when they say that. They're happy slaves. However, those same happy slaves will howl when it all goes down, which it will at the right time.

As we amalgamate the Americas, something that isn't new at all, people forget the Free Trade Negotiations really which were the Preamble for NAFTA. The important parts of any particular bill are in the Preambles, because in there it described the terminology and what the terminology will mean in all forthcoming documentation. They discussed the integration starting with Canada, the U.S. and Mexico, to be followed by Chile. In the last 10, 15 years our tax money has been building up agri-food businesses under the five main agri-food businesses in Chile because they are to start to produce all of the main vegetables that you particularly need.

The farmers in North America were to be put under, out of business. Again, not a new proposal because at the United Nations it was said back in the 1950's that farming was just too important to be left to farmers. What they meant by that was the big corporations were to takeover. Something verified by Professor Carroll Quigley, the man who chose Bill Clinton for his Rhodes Scholarship for world government. That's what the Rhodes Scholarship is for. Quigley said that this new system that they're bringing in is a new feudal type system where the new feudal overlords will be international corporations. That isn't a surprise to anyone who studied their history because you'll find they talked about that long before Quigley as well.

The monarchy of Britain and "the Establishment" as they call it had discussed that back in the 1800's. In fact, they'd even discussed it even earlier when they created the beginnings of the British Empire and very quickly followed it by the establishment of the British East India Company, the first real big corporation of the world; and only those who are monarchy and members of the related aristocracy could be shareholders in it. It's still really going today.

We live in a fantasy land. A fantasy land designed for us by intelligent people who work in the think tanks. They work for the big boss man. The big boss man will do any work at all. Therefore, even the front men like Rockefeller, et cetera are still workers. They're worker bees, but they're not the bosses. You go back into the writings of Adam Weishaupt, only one member of one group of a particular high Masonic group called the Illuminati, a name they stole from the real Illuminati that existed for centuries. Weishaupt said that they would create philanthropic foundations that would go under the guise of charity to take over the world. You'll find that your world is run now by these foundations through non-governmental organizations. That's how the Soviet system was run, and that's why the Soviet system was actually set up as a big prototype where they would iron out all the problems.

Lenin himself said the dictatorship of the proletariat – it should have been over the proletariat, actually – he said it will last about 70 years then will merge. We will merge with the west and new system, a system which is neither quite capitalist nor communist, and what you have is socialism and massive bureaucracies to run the majority of the public for a small fascist elite.

Back after these messages.

## "Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows that the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here on Cutting Through the Matrix. As I say, the talks I give aren't the most pleasant talks because I don't look at all the fantasy bright sides that most people do look at – all the things that you're taught to believe in. Be happy. Just be happy like that silly song goes. Don't worry, be happy. If you're happy and you know what's going on, then I'd have to say you're actually crazy, perhaps psychotic, because what's happening is not pleasant. We're living in a time when humanity *as we know it* literally is in the balance. It's a time where we make the decisions ourselves whether to acquiesce to giving up everything for humanity, our ability to live our own lives and choose our own directions; or to simply hand it over to a small elite who believe they've got it in the bag. That's what we're living through right now is an incredible time of changes. Changes which you can participate in if you want to. If you can get through all the various groups that are out there which will mislead you, because the big boys tend to think of everything.

You must be your own person in this and decide what is important to you in this highly dysfunctional literate society we live in, where most people can't even get on with each other on an individual basis. We have to overcome that and decide do we want to go down quietly or do we at least go out with a bang rather than a whimper. That's where we are today; and yet, knowing what's going on, after you transcend all the worry, it gives you a form of peace because everything makes sense to you for the first time. You don't get it from the mainstream media. Their job is to keep you off balance and worried and make you want to save this particular system, even though the elite themselves decided they're changing their system. See, they own this system completely. We don't. You accept it simply because you think it's normal. It exists.

Lenin himself, trained by the best bankers on the planet, said there are many, many ways and directions society could go. A thousand he said. "*The public must never be made aware of this. They must think the one they're born into is the only natural evolution it could possibly be.*" That is true. Most folk do think that. They're trained to think it. In fact, they're trained not to do much thinking at all. That's what the school is for; it's to stop you thinking for yourself. Standardized education is the method they use, and then reinforced by cartoons all the way up to movies for adults, to stop you from thinking. It is amazing to have a brain capacity and use 10 percent of the grey matter in it; and even then, we have to turn it off and download ourselves with so much entertainment which programs us.

I'll be back again on Wednesday with some more information and hopefully I can take callers then. So from Hamish my dog and myself, may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

August 22, 2007 (#2)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt August 22, 2007:  
"SUMER TO 21st CENTURY SCHMUCKDOM"  
© Alan Watt August 22, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - August 22, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. Look into my websites for more information. The kind of information I give out every week and have been for the last two years on my website [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and also you can checkout the transcripts in English and in European tongues at [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu).

Generally, I don't go about what the mainstream news has given us for the day. Our whole lives long we're given daily information or disinformation or predictive programming of things to come. Never is it very good news at all. We're being programmed our whole lives for an event or a series of events which were planned before we were even born, because this is good shepherding. It's good management for governments. We've never really had what we thought of as a democracy. If you read a book like "*The Whispering Gallery*" put out by a British diplomat in about 1915, you'll see in his memoirs this particular diplomat talks about Winston Churchill talking about this thing called democracy and how they'd have to circumvent it, because it was too cumbersome when you had all these small people in the House of Commons (from the commoners) trying to make their way in the world, arguing and bickering with each other and

getting nothing done. It's too cumbersome. What they decided to do was to use The Royal Institute for International Affairs and their American counterpart they set-up later in a few years from then in America to guide the world. They'd infiltrate the governments. Put their own men inside and steer the politics of the western world. This again is what they call "governance" as opposed to government.

In 2005, when the first part of the Free Trade Negotiations, at least the open part was published of the amalgamations to the public, officially on CBC television in Canada we had ex-politicians, people who had just left politics a few weeks before coming out as members of The Council on Foreign Relations, speaking on behalf of that council and admitting they drafted up the amalgamation of the Americas themselves. They're quite boastful about it, even though now, today, a couple of years later they're pretending they never said anything of the kind. Tomorrow or Friday I'll be playing on my site a recording of these guys talking about it openly from their own broadcast. They admit they drafted up all of the economic amalgamation and on the tape, too, they admit the security forces and all of the economic rules and laws are already integrated in the Americas. Not only that, shortly afterwards they admitted that certain bureaucrats at Washington, D.C. could apply for jobs.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here at Cutting Through the Matrix and I think there's a caller. Mark from Pennsylvania. He's called in. Are you there, Mark?

**Mark:** I am, Alan. You're the best.

**Alan:** Well thank you.

**Mark:** I know you don't like answering the same questions over and over again so I thought I would give you a unique one, but before I do, let me give you some background. As you know, I'm in the marketing business and I remember several years ago they were talking about having named cars like Toyota and Chevy and all that kind of stuff, and ever since listening to you, I realize that's all a fraud. So I was wondering if I could give you a list of – I have two Toyota trucks actually and I wanted to see if you can kind of give us a quick hit or explanation of what the meaning behind the words were. For example there's the Toyota Matrix, so for people who aren't aware of that, how would you explain why they have named it the matrix?



**Alan:** Again, apart from the popular term since the movie and an occultic term as well, the place where all things come from. Everything comes from the earth, including everything that's made in the car that car is made from. The steel, the iron, everything comes from the earth itself.

**Mark:** Right. How about the Sion, the Toyota Sion?

**Alan:** Oh that's obvious. Yes, the Sion and it's double play. A Sion is a cutting of a branch, which you then splice onto the tree of life and that's how you become a lord. You've come out of the lower ranks and you're spliced on. You have s-c-i-o-n and then you become a Sion as well. You have the sun and the moon. SI in Hebrew is the first two words of the moon and ON is of course the phallic symbol of the sun's "virility" if you like.

**Mark:** How about the Toyota Prius?

**Alan:** The what?

**Mark:** It's called the Prius P-R-I-U-S. It's their hybrid car.

**Alan:** The prius. Maybe it is the pre-us, who knows where they're going from here? Yes, I do know they have a whole bunch of occultic terms and many of the people think some of them from Japan are Japanese but they're not at all.

**Mark:** They're not?

**Alan:** Some of them are Aramaic.

**Mark:** Are we just basically unwitting billboards for them? What is the purpose for them to have us emblaze that logo with the name of the car on the back of the car? Is there kind of a hidden reason behind it?

**Alan:** Part of it is always to mock the victim. They mock the victim constantly, but part of it also is the understanding of science which isn't taught at universities for ordinary people – a science of symbolism. Words too are symbols, remember, and they do have an effect on the mind. We are basically computers with a logic and a language which we use; and when you program with certain words—"in the beginning was the word" and the beginning of consciousness, your consciousness, your reality, you're given the words to use and that creates your reality for you. Therefore, when you see these words all around you, you're being programmed along certain ways which your subconscious can read and it will work on you, but your conscious mind is oblivious that you're being worked from within.

**Mark:** Great show as always. I'll be talking to you soon. Thank you.

**Alan:** Thanks for calling. There is also a Mark in Illinois. Are you there, Mark?

**Mark:** Hello.

**Alan:** Hello.

**Mark:** Mr. Watt, I'm a first time caller. I caught your show Monday night and I was just speechless. It was very thought provoking show and I'm listening again tonight and I don't watch much. I only watch one mainstream show and that's had to do with news and I was disturbed and I wanted your take on this, because when I saw that show on the mainstream news and heard your broadcast, I was like my God it's true. The news actually reported that our government has agreed to give 800 million to \$1 billion to the Mexican military to fight the war on drugs, and now our Army is going to be in Mexico helping the Mexican government. What is your take on this?

**Alan:** It's the amalgamation. Many, many years ago they talked – in fact as far back as the '60's when they had their big meetings with The Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR, they talked about the coming amalgamation of Europe into a super-army. They said the next one would be the United States and the Americas, beginning with the amalgamation of Canada and Canadian troops with Americans, which has already been done at higher levels in the Special Forces, and eventually with Mexico followed by Chile. Chile is to be the one after Mexico. It's the amalgamation of all troops because those troops will be necessary to move on mass wherever they're needed in the Americas when the riots break out, which they know are going to happen according to the Department of Defence projection from Britain which was published in "*The Guardian*" a couple of months ago. They know there's going to be lots of riots because of the new system they're bringing in, but they've got to move big amounts of men very quickly and hence the NAFTA superhighways to bring in equipment and vehicles et cetera.

**Mark:** Last night I spent half the night just researching on the net and went to Google Video and just pushed in Amero and there was so many videos that you could watch at five minutes a piece it just – right on CNBC they're talking about the Amero and nobody knows about this. I went to work today and I just asked people if they heard about the Amero, and they're like what's that? I said Google it. I was just stunned when they reported on mainstream news that we're going to give all that money to fight the so-called war on drugs in Mexico.

**Alan:** They always give us a good reason and then there's the real reason to give them that money. The real reason is to equip them fully, integrate them and train them into the American style of military.

**Mark:** Mr. Watt, I'm going to let you go but I just wanted to tell you I really enjoy your show and keep going. I'm a new listener and I'm plugging in every Monday and Wednesday and actually having people over Friday night to listen to your show. I have invited about nine friends to listen to Friday night show.

**Alan:** That's fantastic. I appreciate that too.

**Mark:** Hey, thank you and you have a good day.

**Alan:** Bye now. I have Ed on the line here. Ed, from where are you?

**Ed:** Yes, Mr. Watt. Thank you for taking my call. I want to ask you something about the food here. I just want to know when this started. There's a K for kosher. The illuminati I gather gets a little bit of fee from each sale, is that true, and when did this start, and are they controlling our food through this K?

**Alan:** No it's not that. I know what the K is for the kosher, and that is true that you'll see it on many, many packets of food if it's gone through the kosher process of prayed over et cetera by a few rabbis. That's just it. It's a payoff to a bunch – because all religions are corrupt, every single one of them. However, the elite themselves – and this came out in Britain when Prime Minister Tony Blair tried to pass the genetically modified food and make the public accept it, he said the one exception would be that the politicians wouldn't have to eat the same food, especially in their own big parliamentary cafeteria which is like a huge palace. The elite in Britain have their own farms. They have tenant farmers. They've had that since the days of the Norman invasion. Prince Charles has a couple of hundred of them and they grow their own food naturally. It's non-modified. The cattle that they have aren't injected with any strange drugs and so they have a completely separate food supply from the rest of us, and a genetically modified food, you're right. That's where the problem is and that's in the kosher food as well.

**Ed:** They get a certain little percentage for putting that K on there?

**Alan:** Yes it's a money scam, sure. What isn't a money scam in this system?

**Ed:** You know I'm not too happy about that because no other organization does that as far as I know and it's been on there for a long time on our food anyway.

**Alan:** Everything to do with the food business – see, food is power. Armies in ancient times always have managed to divert water in warfare and food – two prime things everyone needs. Food has always been tampered with and scams have gone on down through the ages. Even the types of foods you're given will affect your physical health and your mental health even. However, as far as the money scams go, there's lot of money scams. Here in Canada it broke out when a couple of firms had been taking out the vitamins in the Corn Flakes to sell to the natural foods according to the governments, but they were not substituting the proper synthetic vitamins that the government wanted them to. Everybody in the food business is taking a cut in this scam.

**Ed:** I heard a rebroadcast and I was talking about (if you remember) music and we were talking about riots at the time. One thing I forgot to mention the composer at the time where the riot was in France that was Igor Stravinsky's *Rite of Spring*, and I wanted to bring that out because if people hear that broadcast they'd say who's that? What composer was that? *Rite of Spring* was early 1900's, was premiered and it caused a riot. Igor Stravinsky had to flee the theater. Are you familiar with that?

**Alan:** Yes I am too. The Masonic coding they used at the time used phonetic spelling as well, and so the R.O.S. is rose for the rose, even though there's no E on the end of it.

**Ed:** As far as composition goes, it's a very radical, unusual composition but he's written some other things that have been more say "compatible."

**Alan:** Do you want to hold on after the break?

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt here from Cutting Through the Matrix. Just going through some of the lower level matrix problems we've always had; and as I say, food has always been used as a weapon. This was also admitted to by the women in charge of the UN Department of Agriculture, which has gone through the history of it being used as weapon against the people and basically hinting that it would be used again if needed. We saw that it was used on Iraq between the two wars, between Gulf War I and II when they starved many thousands of people to death and withheld medicine and supplies.

With all psychopaths at top, *the end justifies the means* and the fallout to humanity, that doesn't matter because we're just numbers to them. We're just commoners and we don't really count in the big picture, so much so that we're all given our SIN numbers. [Social Insurance Number] It's the first SIN you commit, you see. You're given a SIN number and in the western countries especially Europe you're often given it at birth when your parents are dumb enough to register you, which really is a way of giving you away to the government. They are now in charge of you. Whenever you register anything, you don't own it anymore. It doesn't own itself either.

We're conned from birth to death in this system, yet if you go back to the days of Sumer and look into some of the records which have been found written in stone, they had the same problems even then thousand of years ago. We think we're so evolved and civilized and it's only now we have all these problems with multi-leveled bureaucracies running our lives, and yet, one priest in Sumer looked from the horizon to horizon and wrote that down in stone. He says all I see are government buildings. He says we all live for taxes. The boat men bring in their fish and are taxed as soon as they land. It's taxed at the market. He said when we bury our dead and put offerings on the grave, he says the taxmen come in and take them. So really, what's new in this system? The CON goes on. The CON is to convince everyone that's born that this is the only system that could possibly be.

**We're taught that more so today that we're on the cutting edge of civilization and society and progress, yet progress towards what?**

It's never defined to us.

### **Who decides what progress is, when you turn and look around you and see the fallout of a crumbling society?**

There's been a war on the last society for many years, your whole life as they destroy the family unit which they kept together through religion. That was also their old system. Now they don't need it anymore. It's a problem so they're destroying it and now everyone is isolated from everyone else. Everyone becomes a shark upon everyone else because we live in a predatory society with the top predators at the top. Look at their Coats of Arms. They're all predators and very proud of it too. The problem is they've given us the psychopathic culture to emulate, where winners get to the top and we all bow down and worship them.

It's disgusting to see some of the supposed stars that are put up there for the public to follow and worship. The talk show ones on television that guide the thoughts of million of people of viewers and just watch what happens when they walk on stage and those people go into paroxysms of ecstasy, as you would in ancient over a human deity, a human god walking before them. It's the same thing. They worship success and money and mammon and power. Nothing really changes. There are many base people in this world who would do the same things to get there if they could. If they were intelligent enough or cunning enough or ruthless enough, they'd love to get up there, because in this system – which keeps us off balance and terrified of poverty, loneliness, sickness and all those things, starvation – money is given as the key to all our problems.

We're trained from birth to run after money. That's what school's only purpose is, to give you a quality approval stamp called a "degree" or "certificate." That means you're stupid enough to work in their system without figuring it out. That's what it means. We've all been fooled. Not just us, every generation before us has been fooled into working for this global system based on usury and compound interest and this odd thing that you can't even eat called money, and yet you're not allowed to live without it. If you put a shack up in the boonies somewhere, along comes a man with a measuring tape from the government to measure your shack and hand you a bill for taxation, and all you're doing is putting walls around a bunch of air. That's all a house is. It's a box containing air. You're being taxed on it.

You have to think almost the way the Monty Python crew could think to see things in a surrealistic way that they really are presented as normal to us. We are fooled from birth to death. For hundreds and hundreds of years they used religion to do the same thing. If it was written in a book it must be true, even though you hadn't a ghost chance in hell to ever find the authors. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over

Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again with Cutting Through the Matrix, and as that song said it all, everybody knows. We all really know what's going on. We do get the snippets of information that they dole out to us to make sure that we know what's going on. Years ago the UN was going on about the widening gap between the rich and the poor, and it wasn't really a complaint from their side because they're all part of this agenda. After all, they are the ONE, the UN are the ONE, and that's the whole plan is to have no middle class left whatsoever.

Coming from Britain it was odd to find blue-collar factory workers who were classed as middle class. The reason being, really from Britain's angle, you were middle class when you owned your own house really and wore a suit and tie to work. Over in America, because they gave them bigger wages and people could buy their own homes, they decided they were middle class. You see the new agenda is going to attack the home. You won't need the home because you won't have a family, number one. The *UN Agenda 21 for the 21st Century* has you all marked for living in these little boxes called habitat areas, where you'll have these tiny little boxes that you'll live in as single people, until they start bringing us all down with the Avian flu or whatever other disease they decide to release upon the populace – because that's the whole agenda, it's to get us reduced to a manageable population which is more efficient; and if there's one thing the big boys like, it's efficiency.

This present time, this glut of credit cards and endless credit is to come to an end. Those who have been born into it, the young people think it's quite natural. They think it's always been like this, and it's not really. It's only the last 20 years we've had such easy access to credit and that was just simply so we could keep buying toys for ourselves while big changes were being made and we wouldn't notice. We would be too happy playing ourselves and being entertained and go “gooh” and “gah” over the latest plastic junk from China, which doesn't very long. It's not meant to. That's why they gave us all the credit because they were taking the factories out. Something that they planned many, many years ago before I was born and they give them to China. They discussed this in the 1930's at the International Meetings of The Royal Institute for International Affairs. We've lived through it and it's like some of the callers even discussing the Amero.

People will slide into the Amero and you'll find people you know will slide into it so easily they won't even talk about it, like it was a passing strangeness to them. They'll just adapt to it so quickly, because under the conditioning that we've had we've been taught to simply adapt along the Darwinian theory of social evolution. "You adapt or you die" as they say. People do adapt. They adapted through all of the Free Trade Negotiations in the late '80's, early '90's as though it didn't concern them. They all heard it on the news. They've adapted through the NAFTA negotiations as though it didn't concern them. Through the GATT negotiations that followed it for international trade as though it didn't concern them. They noticed the sudden appearance of goods from China in all the stores, until you can't buy anything else. Most people you realize have never even questioned it, as though it's all quite natural to them.

They float through their lives, and like Zbigniew Brzezinski said, they've been so conditioned by the media that anything they should know the media will tell them. That's what they truly, truly believe. Brzezinski also said, "they will accept the media as there to do all their reasoning for them," and once again, for those in the land of the dead that is true. They do believe the media is some supra-national corporate holy body that's beyond court level honesty and is there to tell you what you have to know. They really believe that, so if you're telling them something that's not been on the media, they'll think you're crazy. That's how simply it works. Most people have no minds of their own today. They been stunted almost at birth with inoculations and then the most scientific indoctrination that's ever been devised through schooling and propaganda. This works incredibly well.

You should read "*The Impact of Science on Society*" by Lord Bertrand Russell, a big player at the Tavistock Institute, who was a big player in pushing and promoting and helping drafting up the age we're now coming into. He and Aldous Huxley were the best of friends, both working at Tavistock Institute and both knew the agenda. Remember that Huxley himself wrote "*Brave New World*" about the re-engineering of life on the planet for specific jobs, even giving you different arms, more arms if need be, living on drugs and happiness, but never thinking very deeply on any topic whatsoever; and he wrote that in 1933. 1933, not long after the bi-plane was brought out. The reason being that science is always compartmentalized from professorship down. It's the lowest level of science and knowledge.

There's a level above that that certain students with gifts are brought out of university and pushed up beyond, and there's a level beyond that. The level at the bottom is called "RE-SEARCH" because the searching has already been done at the top. Whenever you see nanotechnology, for instance, given to the public as a term, it's obsolete at the top already. They give us Dolly the sheep about cloning. They show us the RE-SEARCH at the bottom when they can already complete a human being at the top level. This is old stuff you see, old stuff. There are different matrices and the different levels of understanding reality, depending on which level you belong to.

It's so funny to see them pull out stealth bombers every other year and you get this big propaganda piece of how it's the fastest, most efficient machine we've got. Meanwhile the BBC did a documentary in 1972 on Area 51 and broadcast it all over Britain, where they showed flying saucers coming out of American military bases made in America. These things moved at incredible speeds and came right out of these underground silos. Fascinating stuff, but, no, now they pull out stealth bomber to convince us this is the best they have. Quite the joke, isn't it? The best cover they put out for the flying saucer phenomena was "it must have come from Mars because we don't have them." Then they promoted the whole movement towards the belief in aliens and extraterrestrials and UFOs, backed up with sci-fi, which diverted us asking the obvious question: "**Did we make these things here at a higher level?**" It's very, very simple to fool the public – old tricks, old techniques.

In ancient Egypt, Herodotus visited it, historian for Greece, for Athens, and he went through underground tunnels miles long. Tunnels where they could put armies through and come up behind invading armies and kill them. You wouldn't believe the tricks they had back then to fool

the people. They've always used the underground for hiding things and storing things, including archives of knowledge. Nothing changes today. We see the same phenomena like Cheyenne Mountain. They've even had documentaries on that one, which means it's fairly obsolete and they have other bases all over the world underground and inside mountains.

In the Himalayas they have the same phenomena. They've got an Area 51 there too. This whole mountain is surrounded by the military of India, who keep everyone else and the bystanders outside the parameters watching these flying saucers coming in and out of the mountain. Not alien beings – it's a military organization, a military establishment. At the top they share the sciences, but at the bottom they give us practical science magazines, which mislead us into the stealth bomber is the best that we've got and of course we believe it. "But it must be true. It's on the mainstream media." Very simple tricks are played on a daily basis, a yearly basis and a lifelong basis to fool the public.

This war of terror that's being used on the public was decided a long time ago to be used because it was the fastest way to get the Americans to give up their rights and freedoms. Right after 9/11 happened, the U.S. media and the Canadian media were talking to the supposed man in the street for weeks and weeks with the same question:

**"Are you willing to give up your freedom for security?"**

Then they did national polls on it to see how much we'd go along with it and give everything up. Then they published the statistics on it. Statistics are great for lies because most people would like to go with the majority. That's how they do it with voting. I've met people who've voted for some real nasty person, admitted they were nasty but they were still proud they voted for the winner. That's how stupid some people are.

Now Dan from Kentucky I think is on the line. Are you there, Dan?

**Dan:** Yes, Alan. Thank you for all your work and integrity. We've read your three books, studied them and listened to your DVDs. I think once you mentioned a book that we've tried to find called "*The Psychology of Killing*" and it was describing psychopaths. We're having trouble finding that book if you remember who the author is.

**Alan:** Okay. I'll find it for you and put it up on the website.

**Dan:** All right. I read [Romachisky] who did a lot of work on pathocrats in Poland and they did case studies on the communists that were torturing them. A lot of the books disappeared ahead of the students in the libraries, but it seems that maybe if we knew the type of people, psychopaths, we could infer a lot of what the formulas are that they have in the archives. Do you think it's possible to infer some of those?

**Alan:** Sure, absolutely. I'll tell you a good example of a psychopath, a classic actually was King James that's given acclaim for the Bible, the King James Version. When you read the man's speeches he said that he was put there by God under the divine right of kings; and therefore no one, no one on pain of death had the right to question him for his demands for taxes for the



military, or for his plans for warfare or anything else. However, that's the arrogance of the psychopath who's been pampered in the upper elite. Very blatant about it and they mean what they say. They will kill anyone who tries to stand in their way. They have no problems with killing because they have no conscience. They don't reflect sorrow or any of those emotions.

**Dan:** I was thinking about different personality types, like in [Myers-Briggs], as you deal with different people differently you can get good results. If we stood up to them according to their different personality types of psychopathy maybe it would work better. Also, there's a book called "*Interest and Inflation Free Money*" where they tried monies that deteriorated five percent every year in Austria and it worked pretty well in the 1930's; and since grain or everything else wears out, they've got their money system to wear out at five percent every year so people will help each other and barter and spent this local money. The town did real well and they didn't have the money problems they do now. Maybe we can try something like that. I've heard there's something in Massachusetts that's a local money system.

**Alan:** There's nothing at the moment that will stop you from even bartering. There are laws on the books to come in and stop you from bartering (and again this goes back ten years or more), because they say that anyone who barterers is really running an "underground economy." They're trying to make the public think that because they don't pay taxes on a straight barter they're robbing the public of getting more tax money to help the public. This is the con that they're pulling. Bartering itself is going to come under attack. If you want to swap a bag of corn for a bag of oats, now the government wants to get between you, because as far as they're concerned a third or a half of that bag is theirs.

**Dan:** One more quick question. You mentioned policies versus law, and privileges versus rights. If you go into a store or deal with the government or a business and they refuse – make you show you're ID or all this kind of stuff, do you think if you stick to the law and whatever and insist on that it will be successful most of the time because most of the managers will back down and they don't know what the deal is anyway?

**Alan:** It could be with some, but you'll find most businesses today are really chain businesses. They're big chain stores. They have their policies and guidelines for them and they're all given the same rules at the same time. Now the best thing to do is to simply tell them that you won't be back there anymore for any purchases unless they change this or that, whatever you wish, and that you'll be telling all your friends as well. That's about the best thing that you can do. Shortly you're going to find now – in fact they are in the shopping malls – they're putting prisons in the shopping malls in the basement, because they know there's going to be more complainers in the short term because they're bringing out all this ID for every purchase. They want to simply arrest anybody who's complaining and put them in the slammer down below. They've already given the money out and many of these malls already have these places built.

**Dan:** They're imprisoned with their credit and then they'll be physically, how about that.

**Alan:** That's right, so the best thing you can do is just lodge a quiet complaint and tell them I won't be back here anymore to shop and I'm telling all my friends not to either.

**Dan:** Thank you so much for all your work. We sure appreciate it.

**Alan:** And I thank you.

**Dan:** Bye now.

**Alan:** Bye now. Yes, that's the world we really in, where everything is coordinated. That's why, just like the centralization of government was a prime tenant of the Communist Manifesto, that's the reason Karl Marx telegraphed to Lincoln to thank him for solidifying the power of the federal government after the Civil War. They knew there was a need to standardize the laws from one source. It's the same thing with chain stores. At the top of the chain stores you'll find the same large shareholders, the same bunch and they set the policies, which is easy then to just run down the lines with the chains and they're all exactly the same. That was worked out a long time ago.

Margaret Thatcher said there was a war on small business and she knew it because they were trying to put all small business out of the way. I'll talk about this after these messages when I come back.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here at Cutting Through the Matrix. Check into my website for hundreds of free downloads going through much of the history of all that has happened that's led up to where we are today and where we're going with it all. That's even more important because now is the time to get involved, while we have a chance to do anything. It's not a matter of saving what we have. It's not ours to save. It was their system. We've got to find a new way, a new path to go on – not their system, because if you go right back to their system, they're still in charge obviously or another group of psychopaths will take over. They're very quick and cunning. They see all angles which the average person doesn't see and they can “pull the wool over your eyes” as they say in masonry. They love to hoodwink the whole public; and it's easy to have a wink between friends when someone has a hood on their head; and “in the land of the blind, the one-eyed man is king” as they say too.

We've got to restart thinking for ourselves and see through all of these cons, whether you're serving the CON or con-servative or another CON that you want to believe in. Whatever you're given in religion or anything else, is just that. It's given to you as a choice between this, this, or

perhaps even a third one, and you adopt it without thinking because you're beliefs are induced beliefs.

Socrates was killed for literally advocating that all beliefs should be tested empirically – and if they had no use or function for the individual, they should be thrown away. That didn't really go well with the dominant minority of his day, who had already given the public a particular religion to follow which made them obedient to the elite themselves.

Nothing changes in the system. The CONS change their names but the system is always really the same. Don't choose the path of least resistance. That will also be laid out for you to follow. You must generally take the harder path. That's the one that leads you out of it all. It takes a little bit of *strength*, a lot of *fortitude* and some *will* to get through, and don't be surprised if you lose a lot of friends along the way. That's just part of the course.

We're living in a very dangerous time as the totalitarian system rolls ahead and is starting to make its head appear above the horizon. We're going to see this in all phases of our life. We're going to see it in stores. We're going to see it on the roads. They're already checking people on big, big right checks now on a massive scale to get us to obey the black uniforms, and we better stop it now while we have a chance. Passive disobedience is far better than the unthinkable. The unthinkable is horror, yet that's what we're facing. That's what we're facing today. The system is changing. It is changing because the elite who own it have decided they're changing it. It's of no more use to them. They want to progress. That's how things are folks.

From Hamish my dog and myself, up here in the boonies in Canada, it's good night and may you god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

August 24, 2007 (#3)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt August 24, 2007:  
"PUPPET MASTERS AND THE RACE BLAME GAME"  
© Alan Watt August 24, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - August 24, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. For those who have listened to me for a long time on other shows and followed by talks on the internet, continue to do so looking into the blurbs or educational talks at [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and also you can also look at the European site, which is [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu).

All the email I get and the written mail too, of course, I can't keep up with either. I get so many questions to do with the system we live in. Most people when they wake up panic and they're looking for some sort of safety really. They're panicking when everything they thought was normal is really not normal at all, including who they previously were before they wake up. They were going through the emotions of being human in a conditioned response form the way we've all been trained – trained by the system from birth. A training which was discussed back in the 1920's at huge think tanks sponsored by the U.S. and England under the guidance of The Royal Institute for International Affairs on the coming future society and how it should be formed and shaped.

This same institute in the 1960's formed another committee to do with culture creation, and MI6 and the CIA ran what you think of as your culture. The music industry, the art industry, drama, fashion et cetera and guided us to where we are today, coupled with science and technology, which was to make us think it was a natural development towards a specific ending, a road that was on its own. There could be no other road you could go down. It was a natural evolution. That's why they gave us the computer and then of course the handheld gizmo coupled with the cell phone, which leads us to the next step – the brain chip, which was the purpose and the end of the road that they planned in the first place. That's how they get to their particular endings. They give us a beginning and let us follow along thinking it's all for our entertainment and fun, until people now can hardly write on a letter. They can't even imagine that people only 40 years ago and less, 30 years ago or 20 in stores did their inventory with pencil and paper and wrote out receipts and so on. It's unthinkable. They think the world would collapse tomorrow if the computers went down; and that's of course the big lie.

Our reality is fabricated and it's marketed to us from a thousand sources. A thousand sources really all come back to the same capstone, because they are prime marketing companies and think tanks which decide what all the other ones will market right into your head. It's old stuff. I'll explain more about it after these messages which are coming up now.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, discussing how culture is created. In the old builders, the high Masonic tradition from ancient times to the present they built cultures, and when they built the culture they build a brand new structure – New Tower of Babel you might say. That's what society is with all the different generations being the different floors on the way up, knowing eventually that they'd reach a pinnacle where they couldn't keep the structures sound anymore because of its height, and they build a parallel one from scratch that would takeover when the old one is ready to fall. That's what the allegories mean.

Today, we're at the end of an age where those who have been in charge since the creation of money, armies, debt, compound interest and all the tricks and taxations that they use have come to the end of the road. They plan to bring a new society in. Much discussed over the last 100 years and more because they know they can't really handle the con-game for too long. The goal was always to take over the entire planet and rebuild man himself, at least the workers into more perfect human beings.

During the Cold War, I was surprised to find out the Soviet departments and the politburo had departments of culture creation. Then I looked around Britain and found that Britain also had a Department of Culture and all the Commonwealth countries had Departments of Culture that our taxpayer money funded. I wondered why would we need a Department of Culture if we the people are the culture? We portray the culture, we create – until I went into the histories of it and found that Plato was quite right. All culture that's authorized comes from the top down to the people and it's marketed to the people. We mimic and copy and eventually even think it's our own. It's seems quite natural to us.

Why would they take over or give you a Department of Culture in all these countries? The U.S. was no exception because now the CIA have disclosed, as they always do 40 or 50 years after the fact, that they led the whole Department of Culture for the United States. The types of music that would be popular, the fashions, the topics that you would speak about on a daily basis, even right up to even the divorce rate, because when you pump out sex all the time on television, then the people mimic what they see. They mimic the affairs. They have them and the family gets put in the back drawer; and that was the intent, of course, was to destroy the family for the New Age. Families are the last vestige of what used to be called a tribe.

George Orwell described this in "*1984*" where the government could dictate right to the individual with no one else standing up for that individual. No one else in the way. That's where we are today and that's also one of the functions of the computer. That's also the reason they want you to have your little camera in your house in every room, so they can eventually put screens in every room (which you will pay for, of course) and they will dictate right to you, just like they did to Winston in "*1984*." Everything was planned out this way. It didn't happen by chance and that's what freaks people out when they realize they're living through a script. A script which they didn't even participate in creating. That's what they think is reality for most people.

Your topics of conversation, like Brzezinski said in his book "*Between Two Ages*," are given to you. They're marketed right into your head on a daily basis. All the gossip, all the sex scandals, all the nonsense that you eat up and guzzle just like fast-food hamburgers is marketed to you by experts. Original thinking is not encouraged in this society. In fact, an original thought is a tremendous weapon and they recognize this at the top and that's why they try to screen everyone going into school for certain personality types to try and catch them very early. That's why also they decided back in the 1930's that eventually they'd start drugging the youth especially the young men when they're at school. They now call them problem children, hyperactive, attention deficit and a whole bunch of brand new terms, which, as long as we parrot often enough, become concretized from the abstract into reality. That's how it's done, repetition.

Those who have leadership qualities were to be eliminated, because the time is coming up now, beginning 2001 going onwards, was to be the time of great changes in society towards what they call "the planned society." We know what "planned parenthood" was, a nice fuzzy term. We like planning because we're logical people, so planning is a nice word and family is a nice word but it actually means abortion. That's what it boils down to. When you have "societal planning" you should start worrying. Society is a nice word and planning is a nice word. What does it really mean? It means the reduction of the populations down to what they claim at the top are more

factual, realistic manageable levels, levels which they can really take care of without the odd person standing up here or there and taking over and shouting to the rest of the people to wake up. That's what they mean by it.

The people at the top have always been terrified of the general public. Why? It's because they live like parasites off the general populace. We can go into the theories of economics and find out that the people at the top who introduced money in 800 BC in coin form that is. Before that they weighed it, but this all planned out, then how they'd take over countries through the creation of debt. Lending and debt and compound interest, interest which could never be paid back. They knew that the elite within every country would desert their own people and join them as long as they were living higher than the average person, because money really does simply represent labor. So many hours of labor which are then taken back from you.

Where I live now in Ontario they had a taxation system in the early 1900's which worked all over the British Commonwealth, where people used to put in so many weeks out of the year and work for the government building roads and stuff. That's how they used to do it. Now they simply demand money from you. Call it taxes rather than extortion. If the mafia go around the stores demanding money for protection and you say protection from whom? They say "from us," then you know it's called "extortion." When the government sends their man out, he calls it "taxation." When someone is leaning on you and threatening you with having no home or stealing your home, which they call "confiscating" – they steal your home; it's extortion. It's the same thing. Perceptions are warped by the use of words and we go along with it.

If the parents don't know to tell you, you'll think it's quite natural that you give up a good percentage of your income to keep all these people at the top living very, very well and luxuriously above you. Perceptions are bent through culture creation experts. Have you ever wondered why so much is on television, so many dramas and fictional works on cops and detectives? It's propaganda to give you a completely false idea of what fighting crime is all about. Add to that all the hospital dramas you see and doctors dramas. It's more fictional work to elevate a profession above other professions, to elevate it above you, because those professions are going to dominate your lives. That's why you get so much of it and given your little human story to intrigue you. Little scandals with sex and murder and you forget you're being programmed. You don't know you're being programmed right to the end. The idea is to elevate professions into authorities which you obey. Nothing new in what I'm saying. It's not said very often to the general public.

*Jacques Ellul*, excellent philosopher and sociologist, describes this in his various works that all fiction as marketed is actually in reality propaganda. We have been studied like rats in a laboratory for thousands of years. How do you get the public to stare at a stage for a few hours? You give them very beautiful people. You give them idealistically visible people with perfect features that people would all like to be or that partners would love to have. You write in a story of romance, love, deception, death, murder, all these things and then you wrap it around the real story, which is to elevate particular professions above you which you then obey. Simple as that. Go into the video stores, look at all the drama sections and look at the guys on the front of the covers with the big gun and the blonde hair hanging over his shoulder. That's all you really need to know. Same stuff, they never change it when it works. It's a good formula.

We find the same in all other types of fictional work, but science fiction is the best predictive programming because the World Futurist Society brings in the big authors that you know are the ones who are coming up and to be made famous. They tell them to write a story around this topic or that topic to make the idea familiar with you, then they bring it into reality and you think it's natural. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I believe we have Cameron from Missouri on the line. Are you there? Hello. Are you there, Cameron?

**Cameron:** Yes I am. How you doing Alan?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Cameron:** Of course you don't know how elated I am to be able to get the chance to express my gratitude. I've been listening to you for about the past year and a half since I heard you on Coast To Coast and it's been nothing short of a blessing and an inspiration to hear you and personally your care and concern really come through. I just really appreciate all that you've done for us.

**Alan:** Thank you for saying so. That's the reward I get.

**Cameron:** Yes. I don't know if this question is a little off topic. I don't know if this would be the platform you'd feel comfortable answering it in, but I'm one of those ones since I was like four or five years old just knowing even growing up with a grandfather for a pastor in a Christian church and things like that, that things just weren't right. So it's been a lifelong search until I heard you like I said again on Coast to Coast last April. My question is this. In your travels as a musician, I'm sure you've gotten to meet a lot of people. How often do you run into people who have just kind of been awake but have been searching for quite some time? I know it's a tough question.

**Alan:** Yes. You do find them across the world in your travels and you have small meetings when you can with people. You bring them in. You find just how far they understand things and they all have the same story. They've always been conscious as you say of something being wrong, never really knowing what it was but suspecting – always knowing they were being lied



to by the big politicians and media, and the feeling of aloneness probably is what stands out the most even amongst their own peer group. They know they just don't quite fit in because there's always something in the back of their mind that there's something artificial in the system and that's just it. They're quite correct. The system is artificial.

**Cameron:** Well I appreciate it. That's most definitely what I've felt most of my life, but I have so many more questions. I'll probably call in some more times now that you've got a Monday, Wednesday, Friday format. I know there's plenty of people waiting to speak to you as well, so thanks a lot and I appreciate everything you've done and keep up the great work.

**Alan:** Thanks for calling.

**Cameron:** All right.

**Alan:** Now there's Mark from Pennsylvania I believe. Is Mark there?

**Mark:** Of course I'm here, Alan. You're the best.

**Alan:** How are you?

**Mark:** How are you?

**Alan:** Not bad.

**Mark:** Quick question. I'll give another unusual one. I married a Catholic and I was born a Jew. I'm no longer that and it goes against everything that we've learned especially from you that they want to kill us and they want to break up our families. So what's with the contradiction? You've got Catholics who want us to be married and want us to have children.

**Alan:** Yes. It really doesn't matter because, as you see, everyone's getting the same culture as you noticed. It doesn't matter if you're Catholic or Jewish or charismatic this or whatever, they're all getting the same culture and you find the same problems are existing in all families and with the children too. Regardless of what they pretend they're all about and what their premise is for existing, they're adopting the same culture and they have the same fallouts within themselves. Some of them stick together in hell, rather than separate because of their teachings or even social criticism. I know that in Quebec, for instance, I've talked to a few people there who have been basically exorcised from the community for not going along with the church, and so their life is hell and they're shunned in fact even by shopkeepers if the bishop says so. You're blacklisted. However, it doesn't really matter, as I say, the statistics show that the same amount of breakups in marriages and divorces and affairs are happening throughout all strata of society, regardless of the culture of origin or the people or creed of origin. They're all breaking up because this is the same culture being promoted worldwide now.

**Mark:** That makes sense, but the children part I'm most baffled by. If it's in China, it's the one child rule. Why is it the opposite with the Catholics saying have 16 children? Actually they say kids. Of course, we won't say kids.

**Alan:** The Catholic Church, because it does rule so many people and lead so many people, will have its way until everything is complete in the new society, and then things will change. It's very possible even the Catholic Church is the spearhead into the New Age, because it does have all the symbols of the previous religions from all ages prior to its existence. I think it will be completely changed once the whole world is under its rule; and all they have to do is alter it within a generation very slowly and it will become the norm.

**Mark:** So it's just a temporary situation?

**Alan:** It's temporary because they lead so many people.

**Mark:** One last question and I'll let you run. On Montebello, have you followed what happened in Montebello with the three cops that were pretending to be protestors?

**Alan:** No I hadn't. I expected them to be there though, the 'three unworthy craftsmen.'

**Mark:** Yes, they were. I'll talk to you next week. Thank you.

**Alan:** Okay. I'll be back after these messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I think Don from North Carolina is on the line. Are you there, Don?

**Don:** Yes, Alan. How are you?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Don:** Good. I wanted to bring some information up for also people that are listening in, if you will go to Google and type in BEN LONG ART because inside the Bank of America corporate

headquarters in North Carolina, and I've seen these personally, are three of the largest secular frescos in the world. What you can actually do is you can go to the fresco on the left hand side of the page, you click on frescos, scroll down to the Bank of America corporate center and what you can do is you can point your mouse on these frescos then click on them and then zoom in and out and drag the image back and forth. But what's interesting is if you look at the center panel the main figure is a man in a biological radioactive suit. What you see is the whole world in chaos. You see people being persecuted and there's also another soldier. He's very difficult to see, but when you zoom in he's also in a gasmask goggles and like a fascist cap and he's dressed in brown. But what you see all of this ORDO OF CHAO symbology. It's right in the Bank of America corporate center. What I'd like to do is ask if you could maybe look at these images and then maybe on Monday on your next radio program go to these images and comment on them.

**Alan:** I could look at that.

**Don:** Ben Long Arts and the Bank of America, I guess it's the largest bank in the U.S.

**Alan:** Yes.

**Don:** There's some pretty graphic images in here. You can see boys dressed in Nazi trench coats straddling a Masonic checkerboard.

**Alan:** Yes that's common.

**Don:** You could see the eclipse of the sun, the pyramid, the burning bush of Moses. You see the Jacob's ladder disappearing up into the sky.

**Alan:** They're all freemasons in the banking rule. It's almost mandatory to be so. You'll find that as I say go back to Winchester Cathedral where they do the Crown coronations there for queens and kings. Look at the floorboard there. Look at the Egyptian obelisks on the sidewalls. It's all there. This is an ancient system that's come down through time to where we are today. As Rothschild's said, "those who control the money control the world," and those who control the money (other peoples' money) will not complain when they catch on that the whole thing is a scam, because they're getting the biggest reward from it. Therefore, they use all of this: The nature of man, the black and the white of the chessboard. It's the serpent and the spirit, the same old thing and all the little jokes that they have amongst themselves when they control the profane, meaning the general public – those in the dark. Those who've accepted the world as they at the top have presented it to them, that's what they mean by all of that. Of course, with the gasmasks and so on, it's for a future that's almost here when they plan to use all of these biological weapons on the public and bring in a new system, as they climb up Jacob's ladder to the next one.

**Don:** You can see the Popes in this image in the center panel. You can see the moon. It's like the dark side of the moon is rising on the horizon. One of the images that's very odd that maybe you know what it means, but there's naked men and women and they're kind of intermingled together and their twirling out of the sky in a ball of fire, and there's a net below them as if the nets going to catch them.

**Alan:** Yes that's right. They even had musicals on stage a couple of years ago in Canada on River Dance and Fire Dance. It's the same symbology. What they're showing you is the new man to come. The new Mark 4 or Mark 5 Adam and Eve, basically, is what they're referring to tongue-in-cheek for the five previous ages.

**Don:** That makes sense. Yes, if you could just--

**Alan:** I will do.

**Don:** Because there's three panels--

**Alan:** I know, but we've been over that and we can go on forever about describing them. It's best that people just look into them and I'll check into it myself.

**Don:** Okay, great.

**Alan:** Okay.

**Don:** Thanks very much.

**Alan:** There's a Jim in Texas. Are you there, Jim? Hello.

**Jim:** Yes, I'm here. You've done a wonderful job of describing what these same groups of people have done to us over thousands of years, but you do not name them quite as much as you should. It's the same ethnic group that started in Egypt or even before Egypt and how to control a country. How to dominate everything that transpires in the country and it's the same ethnic group. It's the group that the Red Sea was parted for so they could escape according to their terminology, okay?

**Alan:** It depends how you want to view something here. If you go back long before Egypt, you'll find the same systems existing in Sumer and prior to Sumer you had the Hurrian population and before that you've got the seven ages of previous ages in India going back millions of years. They always have front groups or front populations who don't know what their function is. It's no different from Britain in the 1800's. In the 1700's, the upper middle class of Britain really did believe they were the chosen people and these were not Jewish people. That's what you're referring to.

**Jim:** No, but they were infiltrated and controlled by the Jewish people since Cromwell. Hello. He let them back in and once you let them in they control. That's the name of the game.

**Alan:** The gold and the money was there long before Cromwell.

**Jim:** Yes the gold and the money but they threw him out in the 13th century.

**Alan:** Then they always brought in the same money-lenders. Look at the Catholic Church. The Catholic Church forbid any body else to go in for usury, except Jews, because that took the heat off the kings and the queens that wanted taxation from money, and the Vatican itself, and all the heat was transferred to the guys themselves who handled the money, who were the Jews. It was the law that only the Jews could be tax collectors, even in Britain at one time.

**Jim:** Absolutely.

**Alan:** It took the heat off the king and the queen that everybody “loved.”

**Jim:** They were thrown out of every country in Europe for exactly the same thing.

**Alan:** It also took the heat off the Vatican.

**Jim:** They control the royalty.

**Alan:** I've heard all this before, but the fact is all these royalty and so on need the people with the money. All down through history they do this. They always have a front group who are willing to do it; and what you need is a particular species to hate.

**Jim:** I don't need to hate anybody. I need to state what a fact is a fact regardless of whether you hate or love them.

**Alan:** How many Jews do you know who own banks?

**Jim:** There's a good deal.

**Alan:** How many do you know, personally, who own banks?

**Jim:** How many recent chairmen of the Federal Reserve have been Jewish? That goes back at least I know to 1955 at least everyone of them--

**Alan:** Why do you think they always pick a Jew for it?

**Jim:** Because they're the ones who control everything. That's why they pick a Jew for it. Hello.

**Alan:** Why they pick a Jew is so people like you can hate them.

**Jim:** That I can hate them? I merely state what they do.

**Alan:** They could pick anybody they wanted to. They could pick a Chinaman for that matter if they wanted to target the Chinese.

**Jim:** You're using the Jewish argument against me okay? The Jewish argument is if I say anything in the slightest bit detrimental about a Jew I hate them. I'm merely stating facts.

**Alan:** No. The thing is all you will talk about is something you truly want to believe. You cannot see that they will always give you a target for hundreds of years if need be, and change the target to someone else when they want to when it suits them, and so, as I say, if they wanted you to hate the Chinese--

**Jim:** Excuse me, Mr. Alan Watt. How many other ethnic groups have been thrown out of every country in Europe, 79 countries. How many other ethnic groups have been thrown out of these countries?

**Alan:** Do you know the histories behind this?

**Jim:** No, no. Answer the question. Don't say do you know.

**Alan:** Have you ever looked at this history behind it, because the debt got so much at the Royal Court for borrowing they'd rather kick them out than pay it off.

**Jim:** And who did they borrow from?

**Alan:** It's the same old scam, the only ones they were authorized by the Vatican to borrow from.

**Jim:** If you want to argue facts you have to answer questions. Who did the royalty borrow from?

**Alan:** A person like you is never going to be satisfied until I agree with you.

**Jim:** I don't care if you agree with me or not. I'll let the listening audience -- who did the royalty borrow from?

**Alan:** Who did the Vatican authorize the only people that you could borrow from to be?

**Jim:** You will not answer the question because the answer to the question--

**Alan:** I'm telling you to think for yourself.

**Jim:** Hey, I think for myself. I've always thought for myself.

**Alan:** Why did the Vatican authorize one group of people to be the money-lenders for the whole of Europe?

**Jim:** Because they were the people with the money. They were the people that infiltrated the Vatican. Listen the Catholic Church is--

**Alan:** What we'll do here -- I'm not going to go in to your silly little game here -- we'll go on to the next caller because you'll go on about this forever and ramble into the fact that someone authorized a certain people to take the heat for a monied system, for a monied system, okay?

Now that's what I mean about people who want to target someone simply to hate. It's no different than in wartime when they suddenly make a person over at the other side of the world your enemy. They demonize them. Give you a whole bunch of history to justify it so you'll hate them and it's much easier to go off and kill them. Personally, I will treat a person from any race, creed, background on a one to one basis; and to say it's "the Jews" or "the British" or "the American" is a very bigoted person. That's how a bigoted person thinks. It's not "the anything." How many Jewish people actually own their own banks? Very few, and when you look at who's behind them, there's very few too.

Look at the histories of the Rothschild's. Do you think the Rothschild's just walked into Britain, took over the Bank of England and had strolls through the dark alley ways of London all on a Jack Todd? He'd have been killed right away. He was brought in by the elite to control the money of Britain. He was better at it. That's why it was done and that's why he was left alone. The British nobility were fantastic. They had whole armies of assassins working for them, which they didn't hesitate to use so for one little guy to walk in and take over what seemed to be the wealth of the country and get away with it – it meant he had permission to do so. You have to think for yourself in this world and thinking is the only way you'll come through.

I also know there's organizations funded by the CIA which churn out books and books and books blaming the Jews. I know that for a fact because they cater to every segment of society; and as long as we're all fighting each other, here's how it goes. The world is one massive whirlpool with a big hole at the bottom that's sucking us down and each person is grabbing the person next to them and choking them to death, as you all go round and round in this whirlpool. You don't see the hole at the bottom and that's what they want at the top. The elite at the top of every culture, every country, happens to be one giant club. One giant club that controls the finances and resources of the entire planet. They see themselves as a separate, more evolved species, ala Darwin basically, Social Darwinism. That goes for the top in the Japanese, the top in the Chinese, the top in every other culture. It's one giant club and they believe they can interbreed with superior genes and that's going to be the new elite for the future, as they do interbreed at the top. All the old theories for the old age will go down that whirlpool where it belongs and down the drain hole with all of the old stuff which had served its purpose very well. That's where we are with it. Now I think there's a Tony in Canada. Hello.

**Tony:** Hello.

**Alan:** Yes, Tony.

**Tony:** Hi. You can hear me now great. I'm glad to get on. I had one question. It's sort of a two-pronged question. I know you're not a conspiracy theorist and I guess I am a little bit of one. Although I like to think of it more as a reality theorist. It pertains to the Cassini probe that NASA launched in 1997. Now I wanted to know if you could to speak to two issues surrounding this. One was the launch that we kind of callous on the part of NASA to launch what some professors or scientists at the time said it was like the equivalent of 20 nuclear power plants into outer space without taking too many precautions as to what could happen. I mean there's a lot of plutonium on board, plus they sling-shotted it around Venus and it once again came flying next to Earth and then out to Saturn. So one thing I wanted to speak to was how NASA sort of treats the kind of

earthlings, but the second part of the question is that next year they're going to be running it into the southern pole of Saturn, which is basically a ball of highly dense and hot hydrogen. So there's some concern -- I haven't really heard it from any mainstream sources or any obscure scientists or anything as to what is their agenda? Bill Cooper talked about this sort of Galileo Project igniting either Jupiter, so if you could speak to those two issues?

**Alan:** We do know that in the high occult they talk about doing something miraculous when they really found the beginning – openly found it, the foundations for the New Age; and in Arthur C. Clarke's movie "*2010*" a new sun is born in the sky, where they ignite basically a whole planet. The same idea: As above, so below – meaning illumined above and that would be the illumined on earth and vice versa, so it's occultic to an extent and they play with this idea of a great marker for the official part of the beginning of their New Age or their new building. The sacrifice of something has to be done. At one time, it used to be people. They used to actually kill babies and put them in the foundation stones in the Canaanite lands; and we know now, of course. The killing you see of a king is a big thing, so Saturn is the old Cronos [Kronos], the father of all Gods or ages. That's what it really means. Each god is an age, and Jupiter is the one who took over from Cronos, so it's really the killing of a king to bring in a new age, in a symbolic form. That's what they mean by it.

**Tony:** There's also the aspect of this sort of stardust being formed and the risk to our own planet in terms of the ozone layer being compromised as a result of this massive explosion. I mean if it happens – it's a big if. I'm wondering if you have ever given it some thought, because I haven't really heard many researchers like yourself.

**Alan:** I'll be back. Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just to finish up on that last question. The elite will never do anything to harm themselves. What is true is that even from the 1970's onwards they were dumping lead glass-encased uranium and plutonium in lochs in Scotland; and this is well documented and admitted to in the newspapers. They said it was to dispose of depleted uranium and plutonium, but I don't think it was. I think it really is for a future society which they themselves hope to run by this power method of they need to; so I don't really worry too much about a lot of the rumors they put out themselves, which are really occultic allegories.

Now there's also Paul in Delaware. There's also John in Georgia. Could you bring one of them up there? Hello, how are you?

**Unidentified Caller:** How you doing Alan?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Unidentified Caller:** It's been a long, long time. I was listening to you way back when people didn't even know who you were for the most part, but, yes, I'm glad to see that we are along the same lines of thinking and that you're at a level of intelligence where we can get past this waste of time we've been on, on these radio stations. The most important thing that I would like to hear you speak more about and it was one of your callers that was talking about the Jews. All I can say about the Jews are that me and that caller could probably agree on is that when it comes to



racist groups, I have found that Jews are the most racist of all of skinheads, everyone but I haven't met all the races in the world. But other than that, as far as them owing the world? Like you had said, Alan, this is who you're supposed to look at. If the Jews are this really small minority group that is in all the positions of power and everyone fully recognizes, that says something about the individuals. If these people are actually running things, how come they haven't stopped them as of yet? That's what we're dealing with. We're dealing with cult members is what I've found.

**Alan:** What you'll find at the top is that all of these characters—who give the heat, again, to one group of people—belong to the Jewish Sect of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. They all belong to the B'nai Brith and that's what it is. It's the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, the Jewish wing. They take their orders from the main lodge that takes in people in from all over the world from all creeds, going all the way back to the Knights Templars who ran the money system a thousand years ago. This is how they con the planet. The guys that we see who you think are the top, or the Jewish, will wear any cap at all. They don't believe in the religions of the people beneath them. They're way above that. They have their own religion at the top. It's a universal religion, has been here for thousands of years, they belong to a Masonic organizations at the top.

**Unidentified Caller:** I'm loving your show and I hope that you stay here. I hope that the people are at a level where they can actually comprehend and understand why it's important. But I want to tell you about a Google video search.

**Alan:** We're just cutting out now for the end of the show. Call in next week or email me and I'll talk to you then. From Alan Watt and Hamish the dog, bye for now. It's good night and may your god or your gods go with you. I'll talk to you on Monday.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

August 27, 2007 (#4)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt August 27, 2007:  
"ROYALTY, LIFE-RAFTS, RELIGIONS AND REPERTOIRES  
VERSUS  
ANOTHER, BETTER WAY"  
© Alan Watt August 27, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - August 27, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open  
But your lips they remain sealed  
While the promises we made are broken  
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal  
Now I need to know now darlin'  
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. You can also check into my website [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu). We've just been watching this fiasco in Quebec while another part of the amalgamation process takes place. We don't really know all of that which they've signed. They make sure that we know that they are signing something towards integration and peace and prosperity and security, but they never really

elaborate on all the details. It's quite amazing because there's more details given in Canada than in the U.S. They don't want to upset the U.S. citizens too much with the repetition of the European amalgamation taking place here on our own continent, and yet, it's been going on for years in actual fact. Since 2005, the first open meeting, they've been publishing more and more about it, but in reality, the whole deal was drafted up at the end of World War II and the idea had been around long before World War II among certain aristocracy in the Americas.

The agenda for a tri-parted world, a united Far Eastern Pacific Rim area, a united Europe and a united Americas and that also includes Africa. That's Mandela's job was to unite Africa and get them into the European group eventually. It was discussed in the 1800s by Karl Marx and others who lived in London at the time and were kept by the aristocracy and the bankers to write their manifestos, the dialectical process that leads us to amalgamation down the road because all opposites which fight end up compromising into the third way, and we have a new way, which is actually is the new thesis for the next part of it. Ongoing science, ongoing changes, changes which are planned by a dominant minority because they can't allow changes outside of their grasp to take fruition. Therefore, they actually form the group who will become their own opposition which we fight and they even have wars over them.

The fastest way to amalgamate many, many different cultures in Europe was found to be communism. The Soviet system, the empire it was called, took many countries under its wing, dominated them, standardized them with the same education and the same political system and apparatus. Therefore they knew 70 years down the road they could take down the walls and they'd remain the same, because to change people, according to Skinner and others, you alter their immediate environment around them and they adapt to it. I'll be back after these upcoming messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Everybody knows that the boat is leaking  
Everybody knows that the captain lied  
Everybody got this broken feeling  
Like their father or their dog just died

Everybody talking to their pockets  
Everybody wants a box of chocolates  
And a long stem rose  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just describing how we are altered by alternations within our environment. I used to wonder when I was small why there were so many branches of psychology so heavily financed. Why governments and big institutions would be financing them because the whole purpose of government is to maintain power over people. That's when the light goes on. You realize that's the very purpose of it. They have to understand how we all tick and one of the main areas of alteration of large groups of people is to introduce things into their environment like the television. The television stops society acting the way it had before when people talked and conversed and went for walks and met their neighbors and chatted more about what concerned them.

It literally silenced the family and then indoctrinated them too. That was the purpose of giving us a television. I would never been given out there if it wasn't for that purpose. If it was a free agent to begin with and people put on whatever programming they wanted to, we would have gone off in different directions and maybe they'd have lost control. Therefore, they made sure we had the particular type of indoctrination programming. That's why they call it programs, from television such as detective shows and law and enforcement and lawyers and hospitals. All the main agencies which eventually were decided to take over the parts of your life under authorities – these health authorities, these law authorities and enforcement agencies. That was all propaganda because all fiction is actually propaganda.

Now I think we have Rick from Virginia on the line. Are you there, Rick? Hello, Rick. Are you there?

**Rick:** Hello. I want to know about Jesus and his relation to freemasonry. I've been enjoying your excellent ancient history and religion lectures but it's not clear whether Jesus was an agent of the freemasons or was he acting against them?

**Alan:** What we do know is that regardless and really that's all we can go by is what we know, not suspect. However, we do know that bibles have always been rewritten down through history. Even the first one that was compiled as an official bible by the Vatican version, which even the New Testament from King James was copied from with more alterations. Each one has had alterations to try and keep the power into the right authorities' hands and make the people obey. So there's very little you can go by because all holy books have been given out for political purposes down through the ages, and we know that King James and his court were Rosicrucian, the precursor of what they now call "freemasonry" and they did put an awful lot of symbolism in there. However, most of the freemasonry you'll find is taken from the Old Testament. Even the system that we live in is contained within the Old Testament and the rules for those that want to succeed above all other peoples. Slavery is okay. Being very cunning and breaking the rules is okay as long as you get away with it and you do it craftily, and so Jacob fools his own father and gets the blessing. So it's all the rules of getting ahead in this system contained within the Old Testament primarily.

The New Testament is almost the antithesis of the old. The old one is a godfather, a mafia type deity which could be very benevolent or ruthless and sometimes very moody like a drunken father after a hangover the next morning. They were never quite sure if he's going to hit you or

hug you. The New Testament has a god of forgiveness and a personal god that you could talk to, so there are two opposing systems, because the New Testament was brought in with a lot of Greek Gnosticism brought into it from the deists and from the stoics from Greece. The old mystery religions are contained within the New Testament if you compare them with the old philosophies of Greece and ancient Egypt, whereas you've got a personal journey towards higher levels of consciousness and manifesting into a form of godhood; but, unfortunately, the ones that are alive today and believe in this they think they can be gods or they're still walking around and no mortal can handle godhood because we've got too many flaws. I hope that helps answer your question.

**Rick:** Yes, thank you so much.

**Alan:** And there's also Sal. Are you there, Sal from New Jersey?

**Sal:** Yes, Alan. How you doing? It's such a pleasure to speak to you. I thank you for all your -- you know I listen to your things and all and great, great knowledge there and I have the up most respect for you. Could I respectfully disagree with you for a moment?

**Alan:** Sure.

**Sal:** On the thing here when you say concerning Jacob and Esau and you said that Isaac -- you know they were acting like Mafioso's. I just was reading from it and this is 25 where Esau here came in from the field because he was faint from hunting out in the wilderness. You know do your brother before he does you, and he was faint because he wasn't doing to well because our father's not going to bless that. So Jacob was starting pottage and Esau says to him, what good is this birthright doing me now, I can't even feed myself.

**Alan:** Remember, these are not real people. These are allegories. They're all allegories for a system. Now the high Masons are taught the inner meaning, where they call the profane, those below actually see them as real people and you visualize them as real people and get caught up in the story without realizing the meanings behind them; and it is a form of hoodwinking, regardless of a person's faults or flaws. Stealing is stealing. Do you understand? However, if it's done craftily with good cunning, then it's allowed into the top by those at the top. That's what they mean from the Masonic side of it. Now the other ones who believe they're real people and real stories will argue about the story forever. Do you understand?

**Sal:** Yes. I'm not talking about Masons. I'm talking about Christianity.

**Alan:** Christianity. These are stories that were repeated long before Judaism as moral teachings and every country had them. A lot of the Old Testament was borrowed from India, even the characters in it. Even the names are from old India.

**Sal:** Right, but I don't want to drive you nuts because, like I said, I respect your opinion immensely. Earlier, if you rollback a little bit forward in that chapter, Rebecca is asking the Lord, she said what's going on? She's pregnant with two babies in the womb and the Lord said

to her, there's two nations. He says it's not two people. It's two nations and what I see is that makes up America and Russia today.

**Alan:** It's a dialectic. It's the dialectical process and right in there it's telling through not just that story but many other stories of the technique of the dialectical process towards power, dominance over others and warfare and to use those particular – that part of the knowledge towards your goal, which is enslavement of others eventually. I mean if you really look at the Old Testament, you're looking at a eugenics program because that's where all the begetting is about, who breeds with whom all right down through there. It's a eugenics program and we've got to keep that in mind. It's a belief that through eugenics physically you have superior people and that's exactly what all aristocracy the world over since the days of Darwin had publicly come out and admitted to.

**Sal:** Right, right. I appreciate that. I was just trying to thoroughly understand, which I feel I do because I feel that our Father blesses Christian nations and communist nations he won't bless and that's to me what I get from Jacob, Esau.

**Alan:** If you go by that. However, with the New Testament, which is always thrown out the window because in America they tend to take the Old Testament before the New, which is rather strange. However, the New Testament was the only way for personal salvation. Not to go to heaven like a big herd or a posse.

**Sal:** Okay. I appreciate that and one last quick question because I know you have a lot of callers and I appreciate your opinion and your time so much. On Jacob – you know how they call Jacob Israelitism and as far as what I've been studying, if you look at the Union Jack with the cross and the axe I don't know. Maybe there might be a Masonic thing but to me in the later part of Genesis where Jacob is blessing Joseph's two boys, Ephraim and Manassas, which to me make up Great Britain and America today.

**Alan:** No. That's old teachings. Actually that was born in society inside London to make the British Empire believe they were the lost tribes. It was born literally in a think tank in the 1800s and promoted, but Jacob means "heel catcher." It means someone who steals or catches and pulls someone else back to get to the front.

**Sal:** Or he's contending for the bait too. Our fathers' favorite too. That's the way I look at it.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and the last caller was talking about the Old Testament and Jacob or 'heel catcher' or 'usurper' as they call it. What it really is showing you is the power of intellect and cunning over nature. That's really all that it meant and that those with intellect and cunning have the right to take over from those of nature. Those who are slovenly act silly, go by the laws of nature the untruths et cetera. In other words, a very elitist decision. That's all that it really means because the 12 tribes, if you look at the blessings bestowed upon the different tribes, supposedly, are just the members of the zodiac in the sky. The eternal story that's re-circulated over and over down through time, which contained deeper meanings, of course, for those in the know. It's to do primarily with human nature and an agenda, the heavenly plan. If you understand the zodiac – I don't mean magical zodiac as it's promoted for the New Age, I'm talking about the basic understanding of what it means – you understand the agenda, because it starts with Virgo and ends with Leo the lion. That's how the precession of the zodiac. That's why the sphinx has the body of a lion and the face of a woman is Virgo in the front ending up with Leo behind, the lion. That's a complete cycle of the zodiac. That's nature.

That's how it goes and we live in different countries with different religions. The people who follow the religions are generally good people. You find that good Christians who have been brought up in a good Moslem country with good Moslems. In India, the good Hindus. You eventually test your environment around you by the religion that's given to you – that which answers all the questions. You don't have to figure things out in religion because all the questions have been answered for you. Your growth is stunted to an extent, and yet within those religions is a stairway to things above for a very few who could understand it. Most don't see that stairway.

I'm not talking about Jacob's ladder, either, for the Masons. The Masons are really no higher spiritually than anyone else. If you can't get a spiritual life by following formula and doing rituals and having someone explain very basic stuff to you that should have been obvious in the first place. You can't get it that way. The real higher Masons are just those who've always had control of the material world because they gave us money. They gave us the system of law, which is their system, which is based around the laws of economics because they run the economic system. This is the war between spirit and matter going on right here. This is the 'middle earth' as they call it, the real one, not the hollow earth that they go on about written by Bullwer Litton. None of that stuff. I'm talking about the actual middle part. The hell below, the middle is the earth, and the spirit is above. That's what they mean by that. The middle earth, this is it right here.

In the bible you don't have any word really for hell. That was a Nordic word. It meant hella. It meant the dirt, the earth, and when you died you went into hell. We are here folks, welcome. Someone said to me once, are we possibly the fallen angles, and who knows? Maybe that's closer to the mark than anything else. We do know that those in charge of us give the appearance of being a different species almost. The fringe groups run off and chase all kinds of weird stuff to do with this fringeness, this alternate type personality because they don't understand the psychopathic nature of the people at the top that just like pedigree poodles have been bred

through thousand of years not to have the same emotions as the rest of the public. That's what the difference is. They're very clinical in their approach to analysis of things. They're very cunning as well and that's a gift of the psychopath.

If you take their DNA samples it's just the same as everyone else's. They don't turn into fish or tadpoles or anything bigger and stranger than that. They are the deviant creation in that they are radically different. They're anti-human as we know it, what humanity is. They have no caritas or love for all within them. They lack those qualities. They live through their progeny because they're egotists. They truly do like to bless their sons. They see their sons as almost a reincarnation of themselves, knowing that they can pass on the power and wealth over the public, over nations and countries and now the world through their own offspring. In a form they live forever through their offspring, through their progeny, and they do believe in selective breeding. The big question is who keeps the genealogies to match them all up? because they don't pick their own wives. They're not just marriages of convenience where wealth marries wealth. They also really go into the personality types of the families in great detail to match them up and get specific qualities from the outcome from the child that will be born; and, just like animals, you can breed qualities in or out of a human. That's the real agenda behind it. We live in a eugenics program and it's all around us. I hear the music coming up and I'll be back after these following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix. Just going through some of the realities that have been presented to us, which many people swallow at birth, they never question because the answers have been given to them through their holy books and their teachings. Everything that happens therefore in life there down the road to them they compare to their teachings to see if it's proper or in God's hands or the deity's hands or whatever it happens to be, and that's their guidepost down through life. All the holy books have similar qualities in them of basic rules. Basic rules to make society at least get along with each other without killing each other and killing your neighbors, which is really the purpose of religion.

However, religion has always been usurped by those who are a bit more cunning, as I say, the psychopathic that gravitate into it. We forget that before parliaments and governments were established as such, not so long ago the religious bodies were the governments of those countries. The same noble families would either put sons into the military to become knights and commanders or they'd send a son off to the church and he'd become a bishop or an archbishop or



something, and that's how they controlled the world, so did the ancient Egyptians. Nothing really has changed.

If you go into ancient Egypt you'll find that a pharaoh would give his sons out to other knights in the area. They had satrapies, areas which they'd conquered and taken over and put in their princes, and they put their son in charge or under the charge of one of these knights, these princes to raise the child. That was his apprenticeship into the system, apart from his family, raised inside the same kind of conditions of that system, the noble system. That was to ensure that he'd take on the qualities of the system, because a son sometimes will not respect his own father. This same system was brought into Europe much, much later with the Norman invasion because they did exactly the same thing. They would send their sons out to other lords to be raised as squires and eventually they become knights; they knew he might not respect his father, but he tended to respect someone who was related but not of the same exact blood or DNA stock. Nothing changes down through the ages.

We tend when we read the average history book that's presented to the children in school, this very thin thing they call a "history book" with dates and titles and names of people who killed and dominated over other peoples. We tend to think that history just evolved piecemeal along the way, but nothing can be further from the truth. Even if you look into Alexander the Great, you see that Aristotle of all people was his mentor; and Aristotle was married himself to one of the biggest money lenders in the ancient world from the Middle East, even in those days. They're all tied together. They always have been tied together and they all belong to the same families ultimately.

Alexander the Great was raised in the philosophies, which used to be a religion kept for a minority and taught in secrecy to a minority, because it was a wisdom collected down through the ages which gave power to the individual who understood the wisdom. It gave power over other peoples. It gave understanding into the natures of peoples that you would rule over; and it came all the way from ancient Egypt and before Egypt in fact. It wasn't until, as I say, the stoics eventually came out as hermits and traveled across land that they began to teach this to other peoples just before the Roman invasion of the Middle East; and that's where the whole idea of salvation and personal salvation came from. It came from an actual ancient philosophical society and not just through a Christian society. Much of the Christian version is repetition of the old stoical outlook and mystery religion.

I think Mike in New York is on the air. Are you there, Mike?

**Mike:** Hi Alan.

**Alan:** Hello Mike.

**Mike:** Good evening Alan. A lady called into one of the other RBN shows recently, very distraught it seemed at the fact that you appear to be undermining if not destroying the early held belief systems that she and probably many others have built their whole lives around. I would guess especially in the areas of religion, democracy, patriotism, et cetera without providing realistic alternatives and I have to say although I tend to agree with most of what you say. It's

fascinating stuff. I think she might have a point, regardless of whether these belief systems are myth or not.

**Alan:** Yes. These are structures you're talking about.

**Mike:** Exactly.

**Alan:** They're structures and I'm well aware of that. However, here's the problem. The problem is these structures are falling apart even though people are clinging to them like a life raft and they have not been given a replacement, therefore they turn rather murderous when you're showing them they must pick another way to overcome drowning.

**Mike:** That was going to be my next point. You said yourself, and correct me if I'm wrong, that Nietzsche made a statement that God was dead. The powers that be didn't provide any alternative apart from Nihilism, hedonism et cetera. In a similar vein when people have to get through the day in this system, you know like they've got to make money. They've got to provide for family et cetera, what realistic pragmatical alternative are you proposing that doesn't entail completely throwing up one's hands heading for the hills until it all comes crashing down?

**Alan:** It's going to crash down regardless. See that's what I'm trying to tell people. Here's the thing. All the old paradigms are gone. We have repertoires. This is what they call it in behaviorism in psychology. We have repertoires of behavior in our minds and in our memory banks, and when an environment changes and the system changes, we automatically go through these repertoires for something in the past that fitted and we grab it hoping that's going to save us and this time we don't have one. That's just it; and because the public have been kept in the dark about what's really happening in such an incredibly immense fashion – this generation has been totally kept in the dark as the big movements around them were happening. The real purpose of integration and not just integration, that's not the end of it. You can't bury your head in the sand and say I don't want to hear this. If you don't want to hear it, switch on something that's familiar that gives you comfort, and that's what most of them do, but for those who can come through this and who will come through this, they will have to face it squarely and understand what's coming down the pike and start to make ripples around them in their own environment. This is already happening with a lot of the teachings I've given out. There are people meeting all over this world discussing these topics for the first time openly and actually asking questions for the first time. Rather than have someone in a fancy frock giving them the answers according to a book, they're actually asking questions for themselves and discussing it, and that's how you start movements off that alter the course of the world, because we can't keep this system as it is. It's not ours anyway. We're helpless in it. If one man gets up at the head of the Federal Reserve and tells you your dollar is worth diddly-squat one day, which can happen, how much power or how much does your holy book save you there? It won't save you.

**Mike:** That will probably happen kind of quite soon in fact.

**Alan:** Yes. What we must do is not react the way that they expect us all to react, because people are going to be faced with two choices. That's to do exactly as they're told as they're herded along

into the big cities where they're run by authorities from birth to death, or to start turning around and doing something they haven't tried for thousands of years – and that's helping each other.

**Mike:** I guess – I mean could it all sort of be boiled down to the pure form of Christianity, you know when you say to help each other?

**Alan:** Do you realize how scared people are today?

**Mike:** Without the religious aspect?

**Alan:** Yes. I mean there's no choice here. We literally have no choice because the big boys have planned what they say is the future and they have all the techniques ready to make it happen. If the public can't turn around and help each other right off the bat when this all comes down, then they will do as they're told like robots. They will go off into the camps as they're told. They will be separated from their own children. That's already been discussed if you look at some of the high priority papers that have been published, and so we're looking at an absolute hell which is part of the next millennium for the global control, and we have the choice of going along with them where we have supposedly safety or security but no freedom.

**Mike:** If you had to make a guess is it more likely to be a gradual process or will it be sort of a catalyst in the near future that really pushes things?

**Alan:** The catalyst is already here now. This stuff is being discussed and it really is taking off fast and that's all it has to do. It's not a matter of me saying what must happen. I leave that to other people. However, I can always point the way.

**Mike:** I mean there's talk of possibly like another 9/11 type event in the near future.

**Alan:** I have no doubt they'll bring something on.

**Mike:** In the near future?

**Alan:** Yes. Probably that or I imagine it's more like to be plagues because they've discussed this. They've conditioned us through television it's going to happen and it will be the ideal way to corral people into the new habitat areas or the overcrowded cities.

**Mike:** Okay, Alan. Thanks a lot. Appreciate it.

**Alan:** Yes. That's what's happening. As I say, it's not to me to dictate to people how to live or what to do. I can just show a way and leave it to others, because we have no choice except to start discussing and debating all these points quickly. It is happening. It's a different way. It's the only way which doesn't point fingers at the other people for all the problems in the world. If you want to know who the problem in the world is, look in the mirror because we're all the same problem. We love to blame others and project onto someone else all our failures and misgivings, but really we are in charge if we want to take it up -- the banners down. Each banner is your

own. You lift it up and you raise it high. That's what we're here to do because you are your own champion in the end.

People who are terrified of their own lives, once you understand what's really happening and look at it, as I say, squarely in the face, your terror gradually subsides. We're all going to die one day, hopefully not all at the same time. However, the way it's been in the past, they have one here and there down through the years. That's the natural way. When you get over your fear of death – an immediate death, which is what the elite are always pushing, immediate annihilation, you start to reason for yourself and start thinking things through, because it's your quality of life and how far you can go with life that matters ultimately. Living life in fear and panic is not living at all. That's not living at all. That's the walking dead and that's what this abusive system has given us. It's a system based on abuse. We're kept on edge from birth right through schooling, right through the competitive market of employment and what they call success or failure, or marriages and all the other stuff that falls apart because all the old institution has been under attack by those who ruled it and gave it to us in the first place. They're bringing down the old structure as they build the new. They will not allow both to co-exist together; and people have to, as I say, stop looking in their repertoires for what worked before.

Those things which worked before only worked in their own sphere in their own time. Each age has a new paradigm and you have to adapt to a new one. You've got to find it first and make it work and this time it has to be from yourselves and not from those that you bow down to. You've got to stop bowing down to these creeps at the top. It's about time, isn't it? It's time we got up off our knees and stopped admiring these people that strut around arrogantly and pretend to know a lot more than we do.

You don't give your will to someone else by voting for them over and over and over again when you see what they've done through past experiences. Politics is a con game, always was a con game. It's a Punch and Judy show for the public to believe in because the public can't think past the guy they love and the guy they hate. That's nature and it's played up in politics. The media tells you who to hate. It's a wrestling match for the public. "Giant haystack versus the mountain man." That's all it is. The mountain man is going to steal your pensions. The other guy is going to keep them. That's how it's done. You're told who to vote for ultimately and the public are very obliging with this.

The Royal Institute of International Affairs is a parallel government. It runs the show, and then at the top, the presidents, the prime ministers are all picked members from The Council on Foreign Relations, which is just the American branch of The Royal Institute of International Affairs. The prime ministers of Australia, same thing, they're members of the Australian Institute for International Affairs. New Zealand, same thing again, members of the New Zealand Institute for International Affairs. This has been here for over a hundred years, and the politics beneath them is just a show for the public and a little contest for the different parties that want to get up to the top. This limited competition really in politics. That's the reality of the world.

That's the world that goes on around us and the media gives it the spin. The media is the middle-man to keep us all in this menagerie of fantasy they call politics. You'll find it in the writings of the Founding Fathers and Thomas Jefferson said it. He said, when you see an agenda continue

when the Houses are changed (meaning from different sides of the Congress), when you saw the agenda continue, he said, you know you are under a secret form of tyranny. That's been happening for a long time. I'll be back after these following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. It's Alan Watt back here again with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I think we have Gary from Illinois on. Are you there, Gary?

**Gary:** Hello Alan.

**Alan:** Hello.

**Gary:** I know you're running out of time. I have two quick questions. The Book of Revelations, who wrote that book? I don't think it was that guy named John.

**Alan:** No. It is in a sense, if you understand the meaning of John. It's to do with meanings, not with people, and John of course is also EON, the age, and so you have basically the book of the age. It's also astronomical once again. The meanings contained within Revelations are purely based on the astronomical rotations of the zodiac. Once more, it's the same thing all through the bible in fact, even with all the characters. Even with Jesus with the 12 disciples, is Jesus and the 12 constellations and the sun traveling through them at different times of the year, and Scorpio stings them in the fall. That's the kiss of death and then he hangs on the cross for three days in mid-winter and rises again. It's all the same stuff down through the ages, including the 12 tribes of Israel. However, Revelations is a revealing. It was written by the mystery religion. The ancient and pre-Gnostic really who lived along that whole region and they were philosophers. They knew the religions of the philosophies that came in to that land from Greece during the times of Alexander, because Alexander brought a lot of them with them and they stayed. At the same time, you had the Essenes and Nassenes who moved in who were pseudo-Egyptian priests who brought the same mystery religions of Pythagoras with them, and they're written in a clouded language for the profane not to understand and that's why the profane argue and kill each other over even today.

**Gary:** No kidding, and this is a really odd one. Who created the Rothschilds', because when you read about that guy in Houston you get one date, his name and all of a sudden he's a big banker. Who backed him?

**Alan:** The thing is you have the grandmother's version from the Morton book. That's the authorized version by the grandma Rothschild who really is the big boss and it's a fictitious story. These characters were picked in Hamburg. They trained in the best banks in Hamburg. They were not peasants at all. All this stuff about them being rag collectors – rags to riches, that's the joke. That's where it came from; and 'coin collectors' is nonsense. They were the best-trained bankers trained by a European aristocracy who owned those banks and always had done, and they trained them to manage the other banks, and therefore the five sons from old Amschel were sent across to take over those banks. Not one of those five sons was assassinated. That's all the evidence you need to know. They were brought in by the aristocracy to manage the affairs.

**Gary:** You know, Alan, great show. Great job and I'm really getting your books as soon as I can get that check up there.

**Alan:** Well thanks very much for saying so.

**Gary:** Thanks. Have a good one.

**Alan:** That's really how history is. When things don't make perfect sense you've got to go deeper and figure things out for yourself, then you'll start to find the answers. Now I hear the music coming along, so, for myself, Alan Watt and Hamish my dog, may your god or your gods go with you. I'll see you on Wednesday.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

August 29, 2007 (#5)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt August 29, 2007:  
"MULTI-LEVELLED MATRIX OF MASS MIND CONTROL"  
© Alan Watt August 29, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - August 29, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentiensentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentiensentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix and I believe it's August 29th, 2007. Please check into my website [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and [alanwattsentiensentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentiensentinel.eu) for more programs. More previous and past shows and blurbs as I call them; educational talks that you can download for free and there's also transcripts which you can get free as well downloaded from the [alanwattsentiensentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentiensentinel.eu) in different languages.

Today, people tend to get hyped up over what the media is telling them to worry about, because that's what we're told to do is when you worry about things which technically are either out of our control or won't happen at all or it may happen. If you look at all the catastrophes that could happen, you could write billions of books and stack the shelves and all the science fiction shelves and bookshelves in the stores forever and ever.

We find for instance the Pentagon is getting us all hyped us that war is inevitable with Iran. Like it's a big secret, right? They've been telling us this since the 1990s in the *Project for the New American Century* when they published their agenda for the Middle East. Yet, we the people across the world have no say in this agenda because it was planned, as I say, long ago. We don't have the power to dissuade them. They're an entity unto themselves. They don't follow the public opinion. They do create public opinion, mind you, when they want you to side with them on behalf of a war. That's quite easy to do. You just pull out the brass bands. Play the indoctrinated

music that you respond to like Pavlov's dog and bring out the emblems and drape themselves in the emblems of their country. Very tribalistic system that we live in and the guys at the top know how to use it.

In Scotland it's the bagpipes. They call it the bagpipes and before you know it you'd follow the piped piper anywhere. It's just a conditioned response. In England it's the Royal Marines and their bands, and it's very similar in the U.S. Same old techniques and it applies – it actually works very well on 18, 19 year old young men. Therefore, war with Iran you see is inevitable. We're being given a declaration, a form of a warning to get used to the idea of it, and I noticed that they always start this when winter is coming on. Winter will be coming on and then of course the oil prices will go up for the heating back home in the colder areas of Europe and America, and it's traditional. Now it's so predictable it becomes boring. It's repetitive like a repeat program you've seen before and before and before, and that's what we're living through and that's what is supposed to be called life – this repetitive program to watch this agenda unfurl. An agenda they published twice in the 1990s and people still think that politics has a lot to do with it and that your politicians have a lot to do with it.

A parallel government runs this whole agenda, a parallel government which they set up and wrote about. Margaret Thatcher talked about it openly in her world tour. The tour was called "*The New World Order*" and she said we had to set this up because there're too many conflicting parties in society to get anything done. Too many peoples with irreconcilable differences, therefore they would do it all for us, and that's what they've been doing step-by-step quietly. I'll be back in a few moments after these messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and what a matrix it certainly is. It's so deceptive and multi-layered. It's very difficult for the ordinary person to get through, especially those who are just waking up because they have been touched personally by the changes that are happening in their own lives now. That's when most people start to get uneasy and know something is wrong. They just don't know the facts. They don't know the history behind this. They see what's put in front of them to see and they don't know anymore. It's not an easy thing.

The first thing they do actually is try and get back the old system because that's what they're used to. You're used to being in that field, that sheep field with all the other sheep around you



behaving in the same way. It makes you feel comfortable and suddenly you see it's changing as the black sheep's there with the different uniforms on and they've got machine guns in your streets and you're told to obey them when you go to get a train or you get into a taxi in some countries, or you want to get in a subway or an airplane. You see these different sheep around you, and what you do to change people's behavior is to change the environment around them. If the guards weren't there we'd feel much easier and freer.

You wouldn't have the little worries that you'd normally have when you see them, because men with machine guns are rather intimidating. They don't smile much either. They're kind of like the guards at Buckingham Palace. They don't smile much at all and they do expect to have instant obedience when they tell you to do something, so you are being trained to obey overt authority, force in other words through the rest of your life in fact, because this is going to go on for the next hundred years according to Mr. Rumsfeld. This war could last a hundred years and at the end of it they want their Brave New World, the Huxlian world that he wrote about (Aldous Huxley), where you will be purpose made for your task. You won't have the ability to cause problems down the road for your elite handlers. You won't be an individual in fact. You won't be able to think like an individual. The very structure of the brain that you'll have will be completely different.

However, in the meantime you have to go down this road where they have you ID'd and they want you eventually chipped and tracked. It's a step-by-step program. Once the chipping takes place and new children are born into the next generation, they will grow up thinking this is all quite natural, including the next step that will occur in their lives when purpose made humans are actually created and put in amongst them to take over the work.

When you look at the big building projects going on worldwide you'll see that the big builders are not worried about a war with China. They're not worried about the Russians. They're doing building projects now that will take 15, 20, 30 years. That tells you that they're not panicking about the future, and of course they're not. They're building the next system to take over from this one in the future and it will be a time of chaos for peoples within every country as the changeover occurs – the changeover from the monied system that you know. You buy and you sell. The change over from picking your own mate, that will eventually go. The change over from purchasing the energy supplies you need, including food, is going to be altered and they want to eventually put everything through the United Nations, all food, water and energy resources. All the things that you need to sustain your life and your families, they're going to come through the United Nations.

The food supply is to be basically rationed out by the United Nations. Look into the Department of Agriculture. Look into past speeches that have been given there and they say that the populations will be kept in check by the heads of each nation or state or 'region' as they put it; and it's your problem if you go over your population quota. You'll have to starve some to death or kill them in some other way. That's the bare bones facts, folks, and it's not nice. It's not nice. It's not pleasant but that's the truth and this kind of stuff has been written about and published by these organizations and the United Nations since before I was even born.

You see we're trying to catch up here and that's what is causing the panic with most people. They have never known that the reality that they believe in so much, the reality that they're terrified of losing was never theirs at all. It was a temporary phase that served the elite as they move their agenda forwards, as they trained you to relax and simply be downloaded by television, comedies and movies. They were training you all through your lives to accept big changes, the big changes that are coming. They're coming very shortly and they haven't given you any avenue of complaint. There are no complaint departments in this big world structure. Try complaining to the Pentagon and see how far you get or the British Department of Defence or the head of NATO.

You see, we have no say in any of this and these organizations, which really took over power big time during World War II and then during the Cold War, are a super government. They're supra. They're over government. They're so secretive that politicians can't demand answers from them either. That's the reality of it and your vote means nothing to them. In Britain at least a lot of people there, because of the centuries of history and abuse and misuse of the people and wars, endless wars, at least a lot of the public there still retained the memory of this 'Establishment' as they call the real government, the old monied people, those who live in and around London area.

However, in the Americas you've been sold a fiction for a long, long time. Hollywood even put movies out, documentary movies. One is called "**Hollywoodism.**" Have a look at it. The biggest producers you can name in the big studios tell you that they gave you your culture. They rewrote your histories and sold it to you in a fictional form, which now becomes reality to you. That's the sad news. Before Hollywood came up the United States was like most other European countries. It was a mixture of European peoples, some of whom were segregated from other people. Some even settled into cities, from the Dutch or the German. There were lots of Germans and then were the Irish and then there were Scottish areas and they retained part of that culture up until around World War I when Hollywood came into being, and its first main movies really were to do with propaganda. That's the purpose of the movie industry and the entertainment industry.

England was the forerunner for mind control like the Tavistock Institute came up with at the beginning of World War I. They found that radio, even radio could alter peoples behavior and perceptions on things. They used radio to give daily 'serials' they called them. Serial is from Monday, Tuesday down through Friday. It's a play that's broken up into parts and you've got to tune in the next day to find what happened and they leave you after one hour every day with a cliffhanger and you were sure to tune in to find out what happened to the hero. That's behavior modification. You've altered your behavior by even tuning in, because I'm sure you would have something else to do if you didn't.

Television came in big time into Britain in the '50s and it was a mandate by the government to have televisions in everyone's homes by 1960. They bought up hundreds and thousands of used televisions from the United States. They bought them cheap. They reconditioned them and the DER Company, which is of course RED backwards, were the ones that were allowed to pass them out and the public were allowed to pay them up on higher purchase because folks didn't have credit cards then. That was the first thing you were allowed to do on higher purchase. If you had no collateral they'd make sure you've got a television anyway and you could pay a few shillings per week to keep it.

The BBC was the only, only outlet at that time for many years of propaganda, movies and news, therefore, it was well under their control. George Orwell tried to warn us about this because he worked for the BBC during World War II. His job, as he said himself, was to try and convince the British housewife that all these cheap meat cuts that they were getting at the butchers were somehow healthier than the stuff they had before. In other words, to warp a reality upside down. Sell them cheap junk that used to be thrown out and tell them it was better for them to give them new menus to cook by et cetera. That's what his job was and he saw from the inside how propaganda could alter the perceptions and the behavior of people who listened simply to the radio every day.

We fail to realize this, but, as I say, if you want to alter the behavior of people, you simply alter the environment around them. Other schools of psychology tried to deal with the individual person when there's problems and their job is to get you back into the very system that broke you down in the first place. That's what they call getting you back and healthy again. Back into the mainstream, even though the mainstream is the very cause you broke down. That's the function of psychiatry and psychology, to get you back into a crippled, deviant system that bust you in the first place.

You have to look at things from many, many different angles to come up with the real answers because we live in a matrix. A multi-leveled matrix of mind control, massive mind control and manipulation from birth and most folk live to the very end never ever knowing. I'll be back after these messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi, I'm back. Alan Watt with Cutting Through the Matrix, just telling a little bit about the multi-leveled system we're in and how difficult it is for the person at the bottom to figure it out since he turns round to the people nearest to him and blames them. It's so easy to do. They say that there are nine above and nine below all the hierarchies, with us in the middle. That's how many levels there are above and below, each one separate from the other through layers of security clearances et cetera, while the ones at the top are the only ones who understand what's really going on.

I think we have Harley in Michigan on the line. Are you there, Harley?

**Harley:** Yes, Alan, good evening. How are you this evening?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Harley:** Good, good. You know I want to agree with you about what you were saying. I kind of thought about Jacques Attali's book "*Millennium: Winners and Losers*" and I'd liked the chapter where he talked about the microchipping. Then further as you go along in the book he also talked about they need to curve off some of things that you enjoy, so in that book I think he gave a light of insight details of what's really going on and I'm going to hang up and I was wondering if you could elaborate on that. Alan, have a good night.

**Alan:** Thank you. Yes, Attali was the man that everyone went to see in France when they went to see President Mitterrand. They had to go through Attali to get to him because Attali was really the top man and he's now working at the United Nations headquarters. He wrote about the downfall of America and how it was planned, basically, and how he said the vast hordes would come up from Latin America and devastate the south of the U.S. Then, after a generation or two, after all the commotion and destruction has died down that most of the U.S. would end up being a Spanish speaking populace. He knew the agenda because he worked in the big think tanks. He took part in the big think tanks that planned and drew all this is up, and he was also one of the main leaders for the European Union, so he knew the format.

Yes, he knew about the chipping and how when they took down borders they still needed total control of information over every individual soul, and for a borderless world they'd have to literally chip every single individual and keep track of them. Know where they were at all times and who they were meeting with and ultimately what they were even saying to people. Their banking would also be included in this chip and he wrote about that in other articles as well. The card or the chip – the card is only the precursor to train you to accept the next step and it will seem all quite natural in the progression, but the card itself is admitted to that's coming shortly has enough storage space in the active chip to do all your bank transactions, and that will be the only one you'll be allowed to use down the road. The chipping will be mandatory eventually, so that when you cross borders, all you have is a machine there anyway that registers you passing through.

They don't really care in the next few years where you come from or go to, as long as you're in the system and paying taxes and working and being a happy little slave. That's all they really care about. There's nothing in fact for the next 50 years that they haven't written about at some level or other and often put these books in your library where no one will read them, and legally they've told us where they're taking us. The big building projects are going on for the NAFTA superhighway are going on at a war-like pace, night and day, seven days a week through the winter, too, in Canada. They're actually shoveling snow in the winter to clear the roads as they blast them and blast through rocks and mountains. This has never been done before, this kind of high-powered race to get this accomplished. It's a "must be" as they say, because once the hullabaloo is over and the borders start coming down, once we've all got our ID card, then the borders themselves will come down and there will be massive flows of people from Latin America looking for the streets paved with gold, and they won't find them, of course. The gold left the country a long time ago. However, that's how it was done. The big builders are always

building huge new projects, always planning way ahead like a huge business plan, and that's all it is. It's a huge business plan that goes on forever with us and every generation being trained to do their part in it, never really knowing how it's going to turn out.

We're meant to simply sit back and be entertained every night when we come back from work and drink your beer, watch your sports and zonk out. Take your downloading from the news. Believe what they say and use that for your topics of conversations the following day. That's what Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about in "*Between Two Ages*" and "*The Grand Chessboard*." He also talked about stuff that no one's talking about right now, the technotronic warfare or psychotronic warfare that was ready to go back in the 1970s using the HAARP technology. They could literally bathe a whole continent with specific scalar wave pulsation and affect the mood and the behavior of every person inside the country. That's been happening. There's even been lawsuits launched against the U.S. government by Maine because they found out they were being the guinea pigs for this scalar weaponry and the testing of it. We live in a very, very different world than the one the major media will tell you about, and I'll tell you more about this when I come back after the following break.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back again with Cutting Through the Matrix, and talking about the scalar technology that's being used now in conjunction with the heavy spraying across the sky. Something again that people tend not to talk about much, even on radio and the patriot stations, and yet, until this spraying above us is stopped completely, it doesn't bode well for us at all because the chemicals in the spray are really targeting humans in a big way, never mind the bronchial infections. That's only one side effect of this. Part of the purpose of scalar weaponry is to basically make the atmosphere a better circuit for the HAARP technologies to use. That's why they use barium particles and aluminum oxide particles amongst others. It's all to make the atmosphere a super conductor and they can then broadcast the HAARP pulsation, the secondary wave carried on the first one, the primary, and this is meant to affect your mood or your behavior. The odd thing is I've noticed when they're spraying very, very heavily, people from all over not just the world but see mainly in North America and Europe and they'll all call me about the same day or within a couple of days and they're all either depressed or they're elated or fairly happy. However, it's a generality I've noticed. Now it's becoming more common.

Mood swings, which are one of the first side effects that you will see with the HAARP or the circuit frequency, it's becoming prevalent. It's written into the treaty on weather warfare at the

United Nations. It's worth looking up to see what they've written into that. All of the effects including the earthquakes, the tsunamis, droughts or floods or even hurricane creation or tornadoes are all written into that treaty written in the 1970's, which meant that it had already been tried and tested for them to write all of that in. Definitely, the mind control aspect is rather scary.

A few nights ago I watched one of the new normals now. We get new normals all the time and it must be normal because no one else talks about it, and that was to watch the sky at night with the strange lightning effect with no thundering noise and from north to south it was as though someone was rippling their fingers down a piano from top to bottom and all over again. That's the strobe type effect you get with scalar weapon technology being used, and it's being used on the people.

Brzezinski in "*Between Two Ages*" put a chapter called "*The Technetronic Era*" where psychotronic, that's mind and electronics combined basically will affect everybody within the continent for control purposes. I think it's being done to be honest with you because people for quite some time now are not responding to the things around them in their environment as they should.

Now I think there's Eric in Nebraska called in. Are you there, Eric? Hello.

**Eric:** Yes, I am. Alan?

**Alan:** Go ahead.

**Eric:** Alan, just a question a little bit off topic tonight, but I think you're the person who could help me. I've been trying to figure out how the very first kings got the job as being a king or the first ruler, I mean going back further back than the Egyptian times when they had Ra going back further than Sumeria. How did it all start where there was that key leadership position and do you have any idea about how that might have come about?

**Alan:** The general theory they give in the universities is that an opposing tribe clash at certain times over food in times of scarcity and the biggest man in fact would be chosen to be a leader. He's more intimidating et cetera and during his little reign during the time of strife he would be looked up to for advice et cetera, and then, once the little skirmish was over, he got accustomed to having a little bit more than the rest and got accustomed to having all the goodies. That's what they claim anyway. However, there's an occultic side behind it as well because king comes from Cane, Kain and Kingu. It all comes from the same root word including Cane, also used to be the term for a ruler. The ruler that you use in school, it was made of cane you see, it was a measurement, so it goes back to a much ancient system of builders, again to do with measurement, rulership. You measure by using the ruler and you have a cane. It became king and Kingu. Tsar is another term that they used in the Middle East for it as well. It's an occultic language in fact going down through the millennia that still carries on today, which doesn't surprise me since you look at the same emblems that they use in the nobility of Europe, the same emblems that were used in coats of arms thousands of years ago. They try and say it was all brought up during the Middle Ages and they invented the coats of arms, but that's so far from the

truth it's laughable. They've found coins from around 800 BC when coins came in with coats of arms of the particular kings and they were always predators. It's always a lion or an eagle or something like that because they were the predators. So I don't know if that helps you or not.

**Eric:** But we are going back in pre-Egyptian times because the straw man theory wouldn't account for the intellect of the leader. It would only account for their strength and no one challenging them, but there had to be power.

**Alan:** Even in those days they didn't need too much intellect. Physical strength was intimidating and once you had the leaders – and this is the key to all in history. Once you had the leaders, the big men in all the big tribes intermarrying with their daughters et cetera, then the whole process of inbreeding started and the priesthoods which were always there. In the old days it was shamans in one form or another that would keep track of who was breeding with who, until you get to the stage of Sumer and then later Egypt where they actually married their own sisters, they keep this particular quality in the family.

**Eric:** Okay. Thank you very much.

**Alan:** Okay. I mean it's tremendously interesting and even the kings and queens they've dug up from Sumer are very interesting because we find that they wore wigs of the people they ruled over, the black-haired wigs, but they themselves were blond or red-haired. That's an interesting little fact. If you go into the Egyptian tombs and look at even the aristocracy around the pharaohs, they were often painted with green or blue eyes and they found the black woven wigs made by the local people that they wore during the day when they were showing themselves to the public. There's a thing here that goes back even into Aryan times to do with the ancient blond people, almost albino that swept through areas of the northern parts of the Middle East and then eventually into India. They were very proud of being ultra white, almost albino and that's where the whole concept of the Aryan race came from. Hitler was fascinated by that, as was Goering and a few other ones and Himmler. They tried to trace the roots back to what they thought was the Aryan race, a people who were highly skilled in war, very aggressive, almost merciless in fact; and in the Old Testament you'll find they called them "Hurrians" at one point. In Greek they called them the *'troglydytes'*, those who lived within caves, within mountains, very pale skin; and the supposed tribe of Manasseh interbred with them to the north and became very warlike and fierce and even turned upon the people of Israel according to their legends.

We'll never know how much is truth or fiction or partly truth or myth. We do know that there were definitely a race of people who ruled over other peoples but did not interbreed with the ones they ruled over, much the same as the European royalty. They never marry into the ordinary stock which they rule over. They only marry each other; and from the most ancient times up until really the 1600's, we don't realize that in Europe when a king married a foreign queen, often the whole country was put down as her dowry and millions of people were handed over as property and all the land when they got together. That's what really happened, not so long ago, not so very long ago at all. Here we find, lo and behold, Professor Carroll Quigley in his book *"The Anglo-American Establishment"* telling us that the next system that's already coming in (it's already here) is a regurgitation of the feudal system with the top CEOs being the feudal overlords.

Now I think there's Kirk in California. Are you there, Kirk?

**Kirk:** Yes I am. How you doing, Alan?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Kirk:** Good, good. I wanted to talk to you. I have a question for you. Who or has there been any obstacles in history that have conflicted against this agenda, like certain people that have come out in history that have actually managed to modify it at all?

**Alan:** I don't think so, to be honest with you.

**Kirk:** Or groups?

**Alan:** There's always been groups that will spring up spontaneously and they're often put down very swiftly if they're a threat to the ruling establishment. In fact, again, the history primarily of Europe was ferocious to do with how they kept control over the public, especially since the Norman invasion. Before the Normans there were Saxons and various Germanic peoples in Britain. In fact the language is basically a Germanic language and we know that they thoroughly resented being taken over by this new Norman brotherhood, really with their old, old system that really goes all the way back to the ancient Middle East. We find Scotland was one of the main countries that rebelled and fought them off when Scotland fought off the Romans. It was the only country the Romans could not conquer.

**Kirk:** Really? I didn't know that.

**Alan:** And even at the defeat that Scotland had were mainly just uprisings of a few clans. Scotland's biggest defeat was to be given away in marriage to royalty from one royal to another, and we find that they put up some of the biggest shows. So did parts of Ireland as well rebelling against this particular system. People think in Ireland it's just Protestants against Catholics, and it wasn't just that at all. There were many Protestants fought even in the early IRA uprisings because they did not want this feudal British rule that was very, very ancient from taking over their lifestyles.

**Kirk:** Yes they definitely portray it as the Protestants against the Catholics when it comes to Ireland. That seems to be the company line if you will I guess.

**Alan:** Yes. They did definitely try and stir that up because if they can get a people fighting amongst each other they sit back and laugh and manage the strife very well. It's the same in the Americas. I've noticed even amongst what they think are the patriot movements, the lines are being drawn as to who you're supposed to hate and kill and who's behind it. That's typical strategy as you all go down the sewer pipe together strangling the wrong people, because the ones above you are the guys – these are international families, very, very old families; and if you want to know a lot of their names, just look into who was on the Mayflower. May is a very important time for this occultic group.



**Kirk:** Yes, they certainly want us fighting amongst each other. I wonder if there's any agent provocateurs in this movement too? I would imagine they try to plant some just to--

**Alan:** They have. Some have come out and shown themselves. Colonel Bo Gritz was one of the best ones. He was on the short-wave programs for years collecting names of all the people; and being a good Mason, because he given all the Masonic clues in this talks, and then after 9/11, just when he got off short-wave radio a few months before after being on it for years, on the Congressional steps on national television he was shown talking to a reporter and he said, "*I think it was those crazy patriot types that listen to short-wave radio and believe in black helicopters.*"

**Kirk:** You've got to wonder what he did with all those names they collected, huh?

**Alan:** Well I'm sure. It was so funny because he was telling them that as a member of the militia which everyone could be. Just send you name to the Department of Defense and they'll give you an old Garand rifle from World War II.

**Kirk:** Right. There you go. Something that's going to be worthless or blow up in your hands.

**Alan:** Well at least they've got you monitored there.

**Kirk:** I don't know if you saw the article that was in Orlando from one of the television stations. They were talking about U.S. troops being deployed to Washington, D.C.

**Alan:** Yes. Actually they rotate them to there anyway. They're always rotating them. They've been under heavily surveillance for a while in Washington and protection really since 9/11 happened.

**Kirk:** This one is kind of interesting because this is actually an armored division, artillery.

**Alan:** Yes, I'm not surprised because they're going to start the next step towards Iran.

**Kirk:** Yes, it definitely seems that way to me that there's some really big things going on in the United States right now. I'm just amazed because I talk to as many people as I can about these subjects and I try not to be to pushy, but I am passionate about this and I can see the writing on the wall especially – all you've got to do is read history. That's what I always tell people. I mean this is not some conspiracy theory. All you have to do is read history. It's right there for you.

**Alan:** Yes. Everything is in the open now, if you want to see it, and the main thing is not to be stuck down on what's coming immediately next. Look at the long-term thing and everything suddenly makes sense.

**Kirk:** Yes, exactly. That's what I think gives you a perspective if you want to look at history and stuff. I know you've got other people to talk to. It was a real honor speaking to you Alan.

**Alan:** Thanks for calling in.

**Kirk:** Okay, thank you.

**Alan:** Look at the long-term goals of history and everything suddenly makes sense to you. See where they're going. Look at the big building projects. Look at all the deals that are being signed for the next 5, 10, 20, 30 years and you realize your government is not worried about losing any kind of war. Neither is the British government or the French or anybody else. They're doing their big long-term plans to deal with a rising population, to do with city planning, the habitat areas. That's going on full-steam ahead, and when they stop doing that then you start worrying because then you know they're running out of things to do, because then they'll know there's something coming up. In the meantime, don't be waylaid by the immediacy of things. Look at the long-term agenda. Look at the taking over of Iran as the next goal and they might just very well rush through to Syria without stopping because they don't want to stop it and then start to get public opinion again for Syria.

It's interesting even looking at George Orwell's "*1984*" where you had to know who you were fighting because they kept changing your targets every few months. That's how devious this system is. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi, I'm back. It's Alan Watt Cutting Through the Matrix, and I think we have Robert in Canada on the line. Are you there, Robert?

**Robert:** Yes I am, Alan. How are you?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Robert:** That's great. I just have a quick question for you Alan. Recently, when you were on Red Ice with Henrik, you mentioned about the Book of Revelations and the meaning of 'holy, holy, holy'.

**Alan:** Yes.

**Robert:** I was wondering if you could expand on that again, please.

**Alan:** Yes. They're always laughing about the little clues that they put into books, and remember that all holy books have been rewritten down through the ages and updated, just like a computer's program for the times ahead. The Masons love (or at least the builders in those days, the Rosicrucians) loved their little jokes and they do run by the Cabala. They called it the Christian Cabala at one time when it came into Britain. They adopted it from the Middle East, and there's different versions even in Greek. There's a Greek Cabala. However, 666 is their big number of course. We know that. The name of the beast is 666, and in Revelations if you were to look at it and you count up the numbers in the Cabala for 'holy, holy, holy', you've got 666, so right there it says who they are worshipping. They're going round in a circle all the different types of angels et cetera and what it's telling you there is the one you are worshipping is the beast itself, 666.

**Robert:** That's very interesting and there's so many interesting things in the bible there that I guess there are double meanings of it, like Genesis I believe. Does it mean the gene of Isis?

**Alan:** That's right, yes. It's very interesting because the high occultic society call their church the Mother. They always call it the Mother, sometimes Sophia, the Goddess Sophia of Wisdom. If you look at Osiris and Isis, you see Isis is the church and Osiris is the body. That's really what it means. You belong to the body of it. Therefore, the male lineage is supposed to be superior in their view to the female, as far as rulership goes, that the female is the carrier of the gene and they call them "Dollies" in the high Masonic circles and they mate them up. A "Dolly" is a carrier. Benjamin Franklin used that term himself when he belonged to the Hellfire Club in England, and he talked about even the ancestor of Jackie Onassis because that woman who ran the actual authorized high brothel – it was a breeding brothel with women with specialized genes. It was Madame Bouvier who was a direct ancestor of Jackie Onassis or Kennedy. They've been breeding selectively down through the ages and the honor for the high Masonic group who'd serve the purpose well was to actually breed with these women and it was their offspring that they were after. Offspring of genius coupled with the right carrier of the female.

**Robert:** Thanks for answering my question, Alan. You take care.

**Alan:** It's a pleasure. Yes, so much is going on all around us all the time, always has been in every generation. Most people are oblivious to it. They don't really know what's going on except what's right in front of their noses; and that's what the job of the media is, is to keep you in a total confusion while this agenda rushes ahead. 'Always learning but never knowing.'

That's it for me tonight, from Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

(Transcribed by Linda)

August 31, 2007 (#6)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt August 31, 2007:  
"CRACKING CONDITIONED CULTURAL VALUES  
FOR AN  
ALTERNATE, HUMANE, NON-SLAVE NEW WORLD"  
© Alan Watt August 31, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - August 31, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open  
But your lips they remain sealed  
While the promises we made are broken  
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal  
Now I need to know now darlin'  
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Now you walk with your eyes open  
But your lips they remain sealed  
While the vows you made are broken  
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal  
I need to know now darlin'  
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on  
And it can't go on  
And it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on August 31st, 2007. Please check into my website [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) for hundreds of talks on relevant information to do with where we've been, where we are and where we're going and how we're getting there. Also check into my other site at Europe at [alanwattsentiensentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentiensentinel.eu) where you can pickup and download transcripts in other languages.

Today I went into town again to do some shopping, some pertinent shopping and it never ceases to amaze me how people who serve you at cashier counters are dressed like billboards. They're dressed almost like clowns some of them and they don't know it. They think it's normal because they're young and they've been born into this system, where the corporate logo means that you're basically owned and you are a walking billboard. They used to say that you should be proud of your labor and have dignity in labor, and meanwhile you're being plastered today with all the logos, badges and colors of the corporation you work for.

It's amazing how we truly adapt so quickly in this system to the changes without question, and there's no one really to tell the younger ones it wasn't always like this. They think everything is normal unless their parents tell them how it used to be and what happened. How these things transpire. While in the bank, too, I just mentioned to the cashier or the teller that the U.S. dollar and the Canadian dollar are pretty well on par now and that's getting ready for the unification of the Americas, and she casually said, "oh that will never happen." Then, as an afterthought, she said almost in a dreamlike state, which she was in fact because most people are in some somnambulistic state most of the time. She said, "it won't make much difference, we're all the same now anyway," and I realized that her subconscious had already been programmed towards this through all the bits and bites of information that you get everyday from the media from the mainstream news. It's programming the public subconsciously into decisions which are made for them and to adapt to them, and she was quite right if you look at the cultures now across America and Canada. It's the same culture. We've all been given the same indoctrinations, since World War II especially, and we have the same educational system running the whole countries giving us the same propaganda towards unification. Really, this farce with the border right now is just a pretense to get everyone ID'd, and once that's happened, the borders will start coming down just like they did in Europe because this is the second continent that's to go. First Europe then the Americas and then they'll have a little battle for the Pacific Rim region, which has already been decided as to who's to be the boss.

Read Karl Marx's writings in the 1800's where he talked about the three trading blocks under a super government, a world government. We don't get taught this stuff in school, although the books are available for those who want to go and seek them. We're taught again little bits and bites of history. We're never given the causes of history. We're never given the huge meetings

and the monied people and foundations that plan the future and profit from the wars as they change societies by wars and bring them into the next level.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Everybody knows that the boat is leaking  
Everybody knows that the captain lied  
Everybody got this broken feeling  
Like their father or their dog just died

Everybody talking to their pockets  
Everybody wants a box of chocolates  
And a long stem rose  
Everybody knows

Hi, I'm back again. This is Alan Watt at Cutting Through the Matrix. The bumper music is not quite the right stuff, but we're doing our best here. I was going to say there that a good way to break peoples programming during their day when you go into stores is to answer a question that they give you, which is generally "have we found all we wanted sir?" And you say, "no," and then they look up because they're not used to that, you see. They look up at you and you make eye contact and then you just tell them you were joking, you wanted to break their programming and they'll laugh because they realize that they are conditioned to go through all this nonsensical formula. They're told to by their bosses. It's all making us so impersonal really. We're becoming like machines and we shouldn't be, because that's not what living is all about. You have to get personal contact between people to exchange information and to get them to think.

The trouble today is most people are not thinking. They are in fact working like a program. Today I did this in one store and the girl did make eye contact. She did laugh because she realized I was right. She was a program and then she said to me a strange thing, interesting too. She said, "actually I'd rather be back in the program but I've got to work until midnight today." I realized yes, they'll switch off and go back into their program, their conditioned responses and their 'have a nice day' formula with every person that comes across and goes past them, because in reality you see none of them would rather be there if they had a choice. They're on it because of this monetary system, in this freedom we call democracy, which is just a farce really. We don't have democracy. We have a limited amount of choices to make and that's done really from school onwards as you're all categorized and put into different formulated classrooms which decide your life for you from then on. Which category of work you'll go into.

Now I believe there's someone on the line. Mark from Canada. Are you there?

**Mark:** Yes. Hi Alan. How's it going?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Mark:** I was just calling to say you say some really interesting things; I have been following you for about a year now. I'm a pretty young guy and I basically started kind of looking up towards the systems of social control since hearing about what you've been talking about. Now I just had one question and I'm not sure if you'd be able to answer it on air at least, but you had spoken with Bill Deagle about some other levels of control that you didn't feel comfortable mentioning, just for the sake of not being thought rational I suppose.

**Alan:** No it's not that. It's that you see when you've been studying this your whole life and investigating your whole life, you know how much the people can handle. Now just the general stuff that I'm teaching them is hard enough for most people to handle. Many will choose not to listen at all because it scares them.

**Mark:** I totally agree with you on that. Usually I guess you kind of reach the ceiling with some people and you just know I guess intrinsically you won't be able to I guess go to that next level I guess of topics.

**Alan:** Yes.

**Mark:** If there was something you know I would sort of research on my own. I pretty much assume that most – I wouldn't assume, but like a lot of people who do listen to your show, most of them I would think look up the things you speak about and don't just take you on your word.

**Alan:** That's right, they do.

**Mark:** Is there any sort of, not necessarily like a hint or what would you say is more the area of something that you wouldn't be able to mention?

**Alan:** One part of it is – it isn't just the intensity or the scientific formulas which are used on them daily in fact and from childhood. It's also how psycholinguistics and other fields of science are used on them, too, which literally do program them to accept even the most bizarre things to a rational person. They will eventually accept without thinking, because most decisions, as I say, occur in the subconscious and they are actually programmed into you to accept changes, preplanned changes, but also going into the language and how even when you speak it you're helping to intensify and solidify fixate or put an engram in your mind to make you behave in a certain way. That's one particular area but there are others in use, which are highly advanced in fact, very, very advanced.

**Mark:** I guess after listening to some of your talks and investigating into more or less the root of our language, usually having a day to day conversation with some people the terminology that they use – I guess a lot of people are blind to the language that they use, saying words--

**Alan:** They're very blind. In fact, you will find that Lenin understood the scientific techniques because he was taught by many of the scientists of his day and backed by the big bankers of the west. That's who created communism. It's a fast method of making a cohesive huge society out of many small nations and standardizing them. However, he said that "*we shall win by slogans*" and if you go into the traditional arguments, either between races or religions or the genders, the whole thing, all they'll do is repeat slogans and go around in a loop with you because they can't think for themselves. They'll throw the slogans at you. That's all they can do and that's all they can argue with.

**Mark:** I guess that's basically all that we're given from birth. Like even myself, there's probably half of the words that I use I'm not 100 percent sure of exactly what it is I'm even saying.

**Alan:** That's right. If you go into the roots of it and actually break it down and see what it really, really means, because, as I say, your subconscious works on a different level. It's in touch with the unconscious – the unconscious where the big sea, where all thoughts come from, where all the different parts of you are and they're all kept under lock and key. However, that also understands the terminology and will alter your behavior accordingly without you realizing it.

**Mark:** I see, I see. I've read somewhere, sorry I can't remember where, that the basic act of forgetting something is a lot more complicated than it appears. Like for example when you watch a movie, most people think that that information just disappears off, is erased permanently from their mind, but I guess like a soot kind of goes to your subconscious.

**Alan:** Movies are fantastic. They're just drama really from the old stage days and that was mandatory, as I say, in old Greece to attend the traveling plays because they were authorized by the elite and they had moral stories, but they also had the usual sexual intrigues and romance intrigues and the hero and the heroine and everybody watched it. That was the hook to get them to watch, because we are human we like these things. In amongst them they'd have upgrading of the actual society as morality goes and they'd alter the way you behave by the music they used on stage by the dramatic effects that were used on stage. It's very impressive. It's the emotional responses that imprint an idea coupled with the real agenda on your mind. All movies today will whirl you along in a roller-coaster and speed and action and sex and all the rest of it, but all the little parts inside that make you accept things you probably wouldn't accept otherwise that are attached to the emotion and the hype, and that's a form of imprinting.

**Mark:** I see.

**Alan:** It's a very old science.

**Mark:** Well thank you very much for taking my call. It's really an honor to talk to you one-on-one, and keep doing the good work and have a good night.



**Alan:** Thanks very much for calling. That's what we have in our world. We are programmed constantly and all fiction really today is authorized fiction because of its power, because of what it can do, and we go and we think we're free because we pay to get in and watch the movies, but in reality we're being programmed. If you were forced to go and watch the movies, you'd be suspicious. It's the same thing as being forced to buy a television, you'd be suspicious, or a computer. However, as long as you do it your guard is down and you don't realize there's ulterior motives at work here.

**Why, for instance, was it mandatory years ago to put so much money aside to make sure that every child was adept to the computer?**

You think it's for educational purposes to give them a better chance, but in a world of 7 billion people, how many people can really compete in a society for the top jobs? Very few and with the rate of change you can't keep up. It's not meant that you keep up because the computer itself is a temporary measure to adaptation to the next step and the next step, which is the brain chip ultimately. To most people, because of the movies and even the cartoons the children are watching, it will seem like a natural progression, never dawning, like Lenin said, "*there's a thousand directions society could go, but the public must only think that the one they're living in is the proper evolved one.*" Very old trick again and it works very well.

They realized this a long time ago, centuries ago that the world it was going through an Industrial Revolution as they call it. Revolutions are very important when they use that term in history, because most revolutions are in fact bloodless. We always think of the big ones, the clashes that grab our attention, but most revolutions are bloodless. They're carefully orchestrated, heavily financed and propagated by the media right into your brains. We went through that primarily in the 1920's right through the '60's, another upgrade to it, and then the sexual revolution when they eventually brought out the pill and then started big time to promote the destruction of the family because that was decided in the 1700's it would have to go. H.G. Wells was promoting free love in the late 1800's on behalf of his mentor that was Aldous Huxley's grandfather, Sir Thomas Huxley who recruited him. I'll be back in a moment after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that you love me baby  
Everybody knows that you really do  
Everybody knows that you've been faithful  
Ah give or take a night or two  
Everybody knows you've been discreet  
But there were so many people you just had to meet  
Without your clothes  
And everybody knows

And everybody knows that it's now or never  
Everybody knows that it's me or you  
And everybody knows that you live forever  
Ah when you've done a line or two  
Everybody knows the deal is rotten

Old Black Joe's still pickin' cotton  
For your ribbons and bows  
And everybody knows

Hi. It's Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and remember now, I'm not responsible for any ads you here in between my talking. In fact I don't get paid on any radio show or television show that I appear on and I rely upon the selling of my own books, which are widely copied unfortunately, and also some donations to keep me going.

Now I think we've got Dan in Kentucky on the line. Are you there, Dan?

**Dan:** Yes Alan. Good evening.

**Alan:** How are you doing?

**Dan:** Okay and not so bad, as you say. You just mentioned your books and donations and I'm glad you did because the last caller from Canada was talking about other areas that you might not mention on the air. My wife and I studied your three books and especially book two has the psycholinguistics in it, but they all build on each other. Two builds on one and three builds on one and two and I think that would really help people to understand the other areas that you can't mention on the air because of the levels involved. The question I had was the other day you mentioned the matrix has nine levels above and nine levels below this is what they normally talk about. There's a book written by a former Jesuit named Richard Rizzo about the [Enneagram] personality type system from the Middle East and he talks about levels of healthy unhealthy and average behavior. I was wondering how useful you think it would be if people understood something about the next level above this one and the next level below this one to help them see where they might go or warn them of what danger they might fall into. The second part, how important do you think it is to understand and be able to identify different types of psychopaths? I'll get off the air and listen.

**Alan:** The latter one is a shorter one because it's easy enough for anybody who's been taught the basics of psychopathy to recognize it and we see it all through society. It isn't just at the top strata. It's not classed as a mental illness. It's classed as a 'personality defect' you might say and they say that they're born. It's not a matter of creating them. Although the culture can make the people psychopathic in their behavior, but it comes down to the nuts and bolts when you find that certain people under pressure will do this automatically to save themselves or to gain an opportunity over others. They're highly manipulative. In fact they're always 10 miles ahead of you in whatever they're after. If they're coming into your home they'd have everything evaluated instantly. They wouldn't have to think about it. It's automatic and so they're almost like a shark in the waters looking for prey. These are the guys at the low level you'll find as con men, very good con men, and the trick of a con is to get the victim to use their own rationale and you set a trap for them that they will walk into by using their own rationale. The psychopath understands logic, the way you work. Again, it's like a gift that they have. They don't have to go and study it. It's intuitive with them. This can all be taught at school in fact quite easily.

There are people and professionals who form little groups across the world who want everybody on the planet tested, but I'd rather have all the politicians and all enforcement bureaus, anyone with power over the public tested for this particular trait. You'll find that if that was to happen the vast majority would come under the classification of psychopathy, because people who gravitate into power over others tend to be psychopaths anyway. That's a defect in our system because it's not our system at all. It's theirs. It's a dog-eat-dog system where the guy who gets to the top by any and all means will conquer and win all. However, yes, the books, as I say, lead you through a form of Gestalt reasoning where that which is within you and there's so much information within your mind that will come together as you start to think.

See, you've been taught to passively be downloaded, even from books. You expect everything to be put right in front of you and explained simply and there's no reasoning or thinking to do about it. It's done for you, whereas I try to get you to stimulate your own mind and participate when you're reading, and things that you'd at one time gloss over jump out at you and become clear. That's the technique of breaking people through this, at least for the ones who can.

Now remember, too, other people are so far gone in their conditioning it would take you a lifetime to try and undo it; and other people, and this is the odd thing of the time we're living in, they choose not to know. That is a decision. In the back of their mind they may know you're right. They know what's happening is very ominous, but in order to save themselves and their little world that they have come to think is all real nice and secure, they would prefer not to know; and those people you have to leave behind anyway and go on to the ones that you can help. The old statement in all ages is always true. You 'let the dead bury their dead' because they'll take you down with them. You go for the ones who are trying to get up, trying to move, and those are the ones you can actually answer the questions for. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

And everybody knows that the Plague is coming  
Everybody knows that it's moving fast  
Everybody knows that the naked man and woman  
Are just a shining artifact of the past  
Everybody knows the scene is dead  
But there's gonna be a meter on your bed  
That will disclose  
What everybody knows

And everybody knows that you're in trouble  
Everybody knows what you've been through  
From the bloody cross on top of Calvary  
To the beach of Malibu  
Everybody knows it's coming apart  
Take one last look at this Sacred Heart  
Before it blows  
And everybody knows

Hi. It's Alan Watt here again with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before going to Joe, I was going to mention that if you look at the hierarchies of angels and remember that everything in the system has duality, then you'll start to understand the functions of every level. People at the bottom are taught to fight those that are visible and put in front of them to fight and attack. It's a deep subject. It would take hours to explain and educate and go through it all, so maybe one day I can do that to a bigger audience. Generally I teach it in small groups.

Now Joe from Maryland is on the line. Are you there, Joe? Hello.

**Joe:** Hello. Can you hear me?

**Alan:** Yes.

**Joe:** Yes, this is awesome here. I stumbled upon your show and it's just absolutely awesome. I'd like to mention though that sometimes it seems kind of hopeless the picture you paint, you know that we've been programmed for hundreds and hundreds of years. I realize that it seems like we can save ourselves but society sounds like it's pretty much doomed. I'm just wondering can we change the system without it being destroyed completely. Besides that question I'd like to spend a little more time once in a while naming who these people are because I think they have to be exposed and embarrassed, and if there is a potential uprising, people have to know who the enemy is.

**Alan:** The problem is with the uprising they will tell you who the enemy is and people will rise up and they'll be demolished, because they've controlled this situation for centuries if you understand what they call "the rabble." The rabble are so easily angered when they're given a simple target and what appears to be an obvious target, and then, of course, the governments come out and demolish those who started the riots. Therefore we can't go by what we're told at the bottom level. The larger of society has never ever chosen its course in history. They go with what they see are the winners. Whoever brings out the next system is who they follow. It reminds me of a scene they used to show in Italy when the German army was going through with the tanks and the people would bring up the Swastikas and wave the little flags, and then the next week it was the American troops going through and bring up the other ones with the American flags. That's how society is. They go with what they see to be the stronger power, that which benefits them in the long run.

I mean really most of them don't really care you know. In fact, they're unconscious of the direction they're all going in and they'd fight you if you even tried to tell them. They don't want to know, so it's really a battle between the three percent who understand the big picture and never mind the rest of the percentage that are stuck in different levels and want the old system back or they want it to continue. Here the big problem is can you save some of the old system and go into the new? That's the big, big problem. What part of the corruption do you want to take with you simply because it's familiar to you, because within human nature there's no doubt it's easier to do the wrong thing and corruption always manifests itself right back again. If you live in any kind of monetary system, or a reward system for that matter, as they're going to bring in as a form of a token system they're going to bring in where all the new money will be given to you by government. It will be used as a form of social control, as they withhold your credits if you're

bad and your credits will go in if you're good, but you can't save them up because they want a massive bottom class society and no middle class at all. This has been widely discussed in Bertrand Russell's books and he was a big player in this game and this agenda.

Therefore, money in any form is going to lead to corruption. You can't have it any other way in the world of matter if you chose to have money at all. It will always rear its ugly head; and the vast majority of people are trained and they want to follow the stars, those who are successful. They love to grovel at the foot of Mammon and bow their heads to those who are successful and that's the tragedy. That's part of the whole problem as to why we're in the mess we're in.

**Joe:** Yes, but Alan, I just don't see any kind of hope then. I mean you're trying to say our only way of attacking this is to try to get control and become the three percent that rule, or are we supposed to just be enlightened and sit there and watch?

**Alan:** It's not a matter of sitting and watching. It's a matter of people coming forward and beginning to say no at the right time because that's all that's left to you really. Rag tag armies are not going to defeat this. The governments over a hundred years predicted where we'd be today and they had think tanks working on the reactions from different sections of the public and how they'd deal with it, and for the last 40, 50 years they've been building up internal armies all across Europe. They call them multi-jurisdictional taskforces, where they bring them all together, police and military and so on, and so you can't fight a disciplined directed group when you're all disorganized yourself and they know this. The only thing that's left literally is to start one by one, as I say, like throwing a pebble in a pool and getting the wave to spread out fast amongst you and there's no doubt it. Two students can do an awful lot of good because young people, people who are teenagers haven't been quite so corrupted yet. They haven't been beaten down by the system either to conform and they're not under the terror of losing jobs and losing pensions and all that other stuff that people are afraid of. They're the ones who see things in black and white and they know intuitively before they become hardened and cynical in society, they know what's right and wrong, and these are the ones who are going to come up through the worst of this, and it's those people who must start demonstrations while there's a chance.

**Joe:** I hope I'm away from the televisions long enough for that. I was kind of curious what you think of Gandhi and do you think that the story of the non-violent revolution is true or do you think that there's a lot of manipulation there?

**Alan:** Here's the key and you're right enough about that. Gandhi himself came from Oxford. He was an Oxford graduate, Oxford where the Rhode Scholarships are for world government and they wanted to unify continents under a single system. They tried it with Britain as a military and it was much easier to get the people, use their culture, use someone from within the culture to try and amalgamate a whole bunch of princedoms and peoples together. There's many different peoples and languages in India and Gandhi was put in. Gandhi was given the big build up of being put in prison and that's how you build someone up. You make them a hero under persecution, again, standard method, and when he got bronchitis or pneumonia in prison, even though it was against supposedly his teachings, he eventually succumbed and accepted antibiotic treatment to cure himself, but his wife who was also in prison he refused. He said she wasn't to take it. He also slept with a young female every night just to prove that he was not tempted and

there's a lot more to it than the general media propaganda gives out. The technique works, comes from genuine people who were doing the right things for the right reasons, but remember we are often led along to do what seems to be the right thing and it's a manipulated reason and we come out sometimes worse than we were before.

**Joe:** Yes. I would think that many of the rebellions would be led by the same people, won't they?

**Alan:** Yes, unfortunately you're right. You'll be given your leaders at the right time. They've always done this. They don't like grassroots coming up at all. As I say, amongst students it's refreshing to see people demanding that their professors start discussing what I'm talking about and even using my talks in their classrooms across the planet. That's how things start.

**Joe:** Well I hope so, but I find when I bring these up in different things that I attend I'm always called a conspiracy kook or ridiculed and it's very frustrating because I can't --

**Alan:** They're using the slogans that have been given to them by the think tanks.

**Joe:** "Black helicopters," and it's sad and it's very frustrating and at times depressing. I do enjoy your radio show and it's nice to become more and more enlightened by listening to you. I hope that we're not just a bunch of smart guys who know what's going on and that's the end of that. I mean I hope you can put it to action one way or the other and I think that we have to involve ourselves in prayer and we need some kind of spiritual I don't know. Some gift from God to really get this moving off the ground and I don't think it's just going to work by man.

**Alan:** Again, it's also what is relevant because people have never been given the argumental levels of debate even amongst themselves to discuss what life is all about. Are we here to serve a system or this system here to serve us? We've been trained to accept this system, trained to not ask the questions and trained to believe that it must be natural simply because it exists, and it's time that stopped. We've got to participate in our own destiny and that's what it all boils down to. What is important to you? We've got to start remembering too that we are human with human emotions and those are the greatest things that we have. Those are the very things that are under attack and have been for a long time to make us more like machines, obedient trained rats in a laboratory. We've got to start using those emotions and saying what is important to us again and debate it publicly and decide for ourselves, because at the present we have no input whatsoever, but we can make it happen if we want to.

**Joe:** Well thank you Alan. Thank you very much.

**Alan:** Okay. That's where we are with all this. It's like sending the bogus representatives off to Congress or to your parliament, and then once they're in parliament they turn their backs on their constituents and say, "I have to vote with the party." What's the point in having a guy that's a party he's voting with? How is he going to represent you? It's the same thing with everything else. We've got to start taking power into our own hands and deciding what kind of society we want. Is it going to be a shark-infested society from the people who can kick you out of your home and put you on the street? – And they call that civilization. – Or toss someone out of a

hospital when their insurance runs out or let someone die because they don't have the insurance when a simple operation might save them?

What kind of civilization is that that we're taught is the most advanced one on the planet? I don't think so. This is all wrong and it's time we brought all of this up and stop going to little churches and being happy with ourselves and smiling and faking it to each other that we're all so darn happy, because, believe you me, the smiling Christians are putting a good act on. They're scared to tell the truth to their fellows that their hearts are breaking inside. They have just as many disputes at home as the regular families. They watch the same TV. They have just as many affairs and divorces as everybody else.

It's time we all starting getting real for the first time and debating all of this farce publicly. That's what we should be doing. We also must decide what is important in life. Is it your relationships with people? Is it the little toys and gadgets you buy, the things that fascinate you and condition you, like Play Stations and games?

Okay. Antonio from Maryland, are you there?

**Antonio:** Yes I am, Alan. How are you?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Antonio:** I've written to you a few times and you've answered back. Just want to say as everyone else that you do a great job in getting the message out there and your last night's blurb was excellent. You pretty much lit up the rabbit hole like it's never been litten up before. I wanted to ask you one question. How would you suggest that the people out there could best you in getting your message out? What would you say to them?

**Alan:** To take even the transcripts that are freely downloadable from the [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) site and start using them. You've got to teach people as I say who are looking and you can even hire a hall for a few bucks and it doesn't matter if ten people turn up, you can start speaking. At least get something started. The thing is to start talking. That's the whole thing. Inquiry starts a lot of people talking in different directions and you'd be surprised how quickly you can get them talking about their own lives, their dissatisfactions and then you can start guiding them as to why they're dissatisfied, and it's very obvious once you point it all out to them. We're living in a fake society where we're taught a bunch of – we're all failures, basically, you haven't made it to the top, that we're supposed to be happy all the time, this fantasy we're sold and you've got to start being real again. People are not being real. They want enemies. We've also got to face the fact that we have Jekyll and Hyde personalities. Which one is going to dominate over the bad guy? We've got to control ourselves before we can go out into the world and help and advise other people and bring out the best in them.

People are not allowed to fulfill and progress at all. We're stunted very early on and we become bitter and angry and we project all our failures onto other people, right down to man and wife relations in the home; but in reality, it's the system itself that's closing in on everybody. They can't keep up with the farce. They can't keep up with their credit cards and all the things that are

dangled in front of their eyes that we're supposed to have to pretend that they're all successful. We are breaking down as a society and that's why they're churning out therapists, all kind of weirdo psychologists with branches of the New Age, which is basically reverting back to shamanism to try and cope with the fallout of people trying to adapt themselves to a fake society which is becoming worse. It's becoming more robotic and less human. We've got to start bringing out ourselves what humanity really is and demanding for the first time that we start creating our own destiny, rather than having this fighting that goes on in every segment of society, a fighting that's controlled at the very top levels, as they put out black and white and yellow and all the rest of it and the genders too. They pay the gender battlers at the top very big salaries to stir it all up. A lot of it has been exposed in the past. The CIA have now come out and admitted that they funded the top feminists who were actually lesbian to lead the charge to help disrupt the family.

**Antonio:** All right. Wouldn't you say that quite a few people have a problem in engaging their imagination and giving them their ability to see things the way that they really are?

**Alan:** Absolutely.

**Antonio:** They don't have the ability to step outside that box as it is and look down and see how that they can actually be personally themselves. That's one by one being manipulated, sort of as you mentioned on your last night's show the movie you suggested "*Control Factor*".

**Alan:** Yes that's right. Everyone's conditioned to have the traditional people or whatever it is that they just download on. They dump all their problems and blame them and they don't realize they're all in a huge ongoing experiment. Even the lower levels of the experimenters are also being studied in the experiment to see their reactions and that's how carefully contrived our system is. You would be surprised at all the little tests you had in school and who had access to all of those little tests that you had in school and why they collected all this data and followed you down through your life, including your marriages and divorces and children and so on. Big experiment going on all the time. I'll be back after these messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

And everybody knows that the Plague is coming  
Everybody knows that it's moving fast  
Everybody knows that the naked man and woman  
Are just a shining artifact of the past  
Everybody knows the scene is dead  
But there's gonna be a meter on your bed  
That will disclose  
What everybody knows

It's Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just to end up to what I was saying to Antonio, we have to cross all barriers that have been put up in front of us to find equivalent people on the other side. I always treat people on a one-to-one basis and I don't care who they are, what level of society they're at or what color or gender they are. I treat a person on



a one-to-one basis and that's what the thinkers do in this world. It's time that they came forward and starting crossing those lines and take the ridicule that will come from the people they leave behind, because they will be ridiculed by those who are still in the darkness. That's just the way it is.

I'd also like to mention that you can also tune in on [www.worldreview.tv](http://www.worldreview.tv) on Sunday morning and I'll be on there at least for an hour and a half. I'll be putting that up on the website. However, we are in a battle for everything that was and will be; and as I say, changes don't go so suddenly, remember. This has been going on for thousands of years, this system of dominance and dominant minorities running our lives for us and giving us religions that we all follow so well, and we even begin to love them. They sound very good. It's just the guys at the top never follow those particular religions themselves. We've got to start realizing that we find a different way and that's like steering a ship with a touch of the rudder once in a while will take you around and the passengers won't even notice. You've got to start steering the ship very, very slowly and very gently to get that underway.

We expect things to happen so immediately in this fast-food type society. Here's the money. Give me what I want. How do we do it? And that's what they're after. We've been taught all our lives not to think for ourselves but to obey, and that's the most common problem. What do we do about it? They ask for the answer right away. They don't realize the profundity of the question they've asked. It shows you they're not used to thinking for themselves and they feel powerless by themselves. That's a starting point when you realize that you feel powerless, you've got to ask yourself how come you feel so powerless, because you have a voice and you have a will and you have the right to start making your own way; and if it affects others around you, you can certainly do it. That's how we have to start to think as individuals once again that cooperate together and we don't follow some blind leader blindly into the crevasse that they leave out for us. We must know where we're going, and when something smells fishy, we've got to get out of it and say so and show where it's fishy, where something smells bad in the direction that we're going.

You've got to stop applauding leaders. You've got to watch everyone including yourself because we're all prone to flattery and all this stuff. I trained myself years ago that flattery didn't touch me. Same when I was on stage in music. It didn't matter if I was in rock music, pop music, folk music or playing classical on stage, I could walk away from the applause because I didn't really need it. I liked it when the people enjoyed what I'd given them, but I didn't really need it; and it's the same when you're starting to lead any particular movement or creating ripples in society. Don't allow yourself to be flattered because someone is going to start using you before you know it. Therefore, we have to guard ourselves closer than anyone else. You guard your mind because you have sentry there. That's you, you're your sentry to your own mind and you better be very careful who and what you let into it. Otherwise, it's like letting in a virus. It can take it over very, very quickly, and before you know it, you'll be doing things you would never have thought of before. That's what you have to do. You start with yourself because you are the microcosm that can affect microcosm. It's always been this way. It's in all the holy books, so think about that and bring it into your lives.

From Hamish and myself up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you. I'll see you Monday.

### **"Baker Street" by Gerry Rafferty**

Winding your way down on Baker Street  
Light in your head and dead on your feet  
Well another crazy day, you'll drink the night away  
And forget about everything.

This city desert makes you feel so cold  
It's got so many people but it's got no soul  
And it's taken you so long to find out you were wrong  
When you thought it held everything.

You used to think that it was so easy,  
You used to say that it was so easy  
But you're tryin', you're tryin' now.  
Another year and then you'd be happy  
Just one more year and then you'd be happy  
But you're cryin', you're cryin' now.

Way down the street there's a light in his place  
He opens the door, he's got that look on his face  
And he asks you where you've been, you tell him who you've seen  
And you talk about anything.

He's got this dream about buyin' some land  
He's gonna give up the booze and the one night stands  
And then he'll settle down, in some quiet little town  
And forget about everything.

But you know he'll always keep movin'  
You know he's never gonna stop movin'  
Cause he's rollin', he's the rollin' stone.  
And when you wake up it's a new morning  
The sun is shining, it's a new morning  
But you're going, you're going home.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

September 3, 2007 (#7)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt September 3, 2007:  
"TRICKY TECHNIQUES FOR MASS-MIND AND TRYING  
TIMES"

© Alan Watt September 3, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 3, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open  
But your lips they remain sealed  
While the vows you made are broken  
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal  
Now I need to know now darlin'  
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Now you walk with your eyes open  
But your lips they remain sealed  
While the vows you made are broken  
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal  
I need to know now darlin'  
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on  
And it can't go on  
And it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on September 3rd, 2007. Sorry for the long intro but I think the wrong number was dialed to begin with. Please check into my website at [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and also look into the European site. That's [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) where you can get downloads of transcripts in the languages of Europe.

We are in a time of tremendous change, tremendous change. It's been going on through your parents lives and now our lives and the children that are growing up now will get the brunt of the changes and these changes come with what's called "technique" political technique. Technique of control where everything becomes systematized, systematized to a network of sciences all working in coordination together. This happens in all countries at the same time.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I don't plan what I'm going to say. I generally just think about it a few minutes before. Some things have been playing on my mind maybe all day long, and just before I came in the house this evening, I looked at the geese that were flying south pretty early actually and then thinking that some things don't really change; and yet, underneath them, everything is changing in this society in which we live, changing not just so gradually. It's going at fair clip now, yet most people are unaware of the changes because being human they adapt so quickly. We're the most adaptable species on the planet. We adapt to being stopped with police on behalf of Mothers Against Drunk Driving, supposedly, and that gets me right back to technique.

Technique is not prefaced with psychological technique or psychotronic technique and all the other prefixes that we can use. It means simply the conglomeration of all of the techniques which were used simultaneously on the general public, because we've been living in the age of the mass-man and mass-management for a long time, and that really started and got underway heavily during the Industrial Era and it hasn't let go. The great world wars were total wars where

total warfare was acceptable because the weaponry was designed to liquidate military targets and civilians at the same time. There was no distinction so total war became into being as an output or an outlet of the techniques which were used from the mass-man management.

Today, we're under mass health care and mass this and mass that – total bureaucratic strangleholds. A time that was predicted by those who understood these sciences and had been taught them. It's only the general public who are kept in the dark. They think they're individuals living in the best country in the world, whether it's across the water somewhere or in the U.S. or in Canada. That's all part of the technique you've been indoctrinated into believing because all governments treat us all the same way. They use propaganda and even during World War II the so called democratic countries found themselves using the same exploitation of emotion by propaganda use to try and drum up support to fight their enemy. This is the Hegelian Dialectic, which is an automatic thing as well as a planned thing. When you understand that what you fight against you become, then you understand the process, "the law of nature" as they called it in much more ancient times. You can direct it and control it and we have been controlled for a long, long time.

Coming out of the medieval era we truly did belong to a simplistic society where everything was in its place and everybody was in their place, and that was a common expression even in Britain when I was young was "*mind your place*." Your class system dictated it to you and you didn't try and rise above it. That was a common thing to hear not so long ago. The whole idea of the feudal system was a hierarchy from the king down, and above the king was the heavens and a god and angels and a hierarchy of angels; and as above, so below. You had the same system on earth from the king down to his barons and lords and all the rest of it down to the peasant. That's how it was structured on those premises, very simplistic. You didn't have to know anything, find out anything. It was all given to you in little stories from the Bible. That's all you would be taught.

People are kept in ignorance of other countries at the bottom as well. So much so, that when the Spanish Armada came in to Britain and many of the ships floundered through a storm onto the shores of Britain, the Spanish were actually being hung. But along with the Spanish were also monkeys, monkeys that were just the pets of sailors; because the Englishmen have been drummed up so much, the peasantry, that they believed the propaganda that these enemy Spaniards looked like monkeys and they hung the pet monkeys. That's what propaganda can do to the mob.

They always target their enemy and dehumanize them. We saw this in World War II where every Japanese guy had the thick glasses and buckteeth. Same idea on every poster. Look up posters. There's actually websites there where you can find them and you'll see how your government can smear any people when they want to target them.

This gets me back to technique again. Technique is something which is discussed in high bureaucratic positions because all decisions in governments now are to do with the mass-man. The politician too gives his spiels out to the mass man with all his promises that you're going to have utopia tomorrow. All you have to do is vote for him and magically it will appear, and these are the lies that the public are trained to want to hear in fact. Most of them do want to hear that,

that everything's going to be fine in a patriarchal type society where big daddy promises to make it better. If you cut your knee, he'll kiss it and it's all better, just like a little child; and that's the simplicity and how ridiculous the whole system is in its simplicity. It works for children and here it is supposedly working for adults, because we came out of the age of very communal living of the feudal system, the simplistic age, into an age of every man for himself. The bonds of the old community were torn apart as vast amounts of people moved into the cities for work. They were thrown off the land in fact through acts of parliament throughout Europe and they didn't have anyone to fall back on. They had to find out fast for themselves to survive. Survival was a tough thing back in those days.

The plague-carts that used to run in the big cities in Manchester and Birmingham, the factory cities that were thrown up, went round everyday just to collect the day who died of malnutrition and overwork and all the rest of the stuff because there were no safety laws in those days and you'd be on your feet 16 hours minimum per day, and that went for women and children. That was when Great Britain was at its height with the Empire.

From that age, we came into short period of individuality. Individualism began to take over and that in turn created crisis because for the first time people dared to ask about their institutions, the institutions of government, of religion that was hand in glove with government and had been for centuries. They questioned everything and many good books were put out during the early 1900's up to the mid-1950's and then the governments learned the scientific forms of technique; psychological technique primarily to start getting the people back under their thumb as a mass conglomerate. They studied primitive tribes and found out that tribes will push someone out of their tribe if they don't conform or if they show different behavior or simply don't agree with the rest of them on something. People unfortunately like everyone else to become like themselves. The primitive tribe does not tolerate individuality very well, so here we are progressing supposedly through a new phase of individuality and yet the governments themselves out of necessity, because governments must always go this way when they're collecting taxes and creating more bureaucratic positions and levels above the people, can only treat everyone as a mass and not as individualistic.

That's the problem today. We've been put back into this mass grouping, while at the same time we're told we're individuals. This ends up being totalitarian ultimately because it can't go any other way. We find that with the rise of the police that's always the first symptom of the totalitarian governments. The police becomes to embody the whole fabric of society. They're like the badge of society, because they themselves are not studying their own techniques of their tenants of laws their rules. They have committee meetings on what to do next and next and next, and every police chief wants to be promoted above his present position; and when he looks at his last police chief that was there, he'll say well this guy did so many right checks per year. Let's double it, triple it or whatever, and so you end up with them all with their little new formulas of how to get more and more done. Sort of 'make work projects' for policemen and this is augmented on television with various statistics always contradicting each other, with rises in crime and others will tell you that the crime rate is actually dropping.

When there was a shooting in Toronto, as a good example a few years ago, this young white blonde girl was getting married. She was shot in a restaurant and the media went into the panic

mode right away (or to panic the public I should say), and it was overblown. They did a survey in Ontario, Canada to see if people had been affected by this one shooting and they interviewed, they showed on the media all the ones who were terrified now to go outside their doors. In a city of millions of people, suddenly they were terrified to go out of their doors because the media had, just like psychic driving, repeated this instance over and over and over again until people were becoming neurotic. That's the technique of mass manipulation that goes on in our society. I'll be back after these messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm going through some of the psychology that's used on the masses to really imprint you from a very early age that your country is right, regardless of what country in fact you live in. They all have their national anthems. They have their school songs. They have their propaganda. It's an interesting term, propaganda, for pagan, you know, pro-pagan-da – interesting term, which is very, very old again in itself. We're given this conditioning so that we automatically respond to these anthem songs and favorite tunes, mainly in time of war when your leaders want you to go off and kill someone or rob someone else, always for what appears to be good reason until you dig a little bit deeper. It doesn't take much digging usually to find out it's to do what wars have always done. They're economic wars so that a few will be benefited.

It's not just a few. Today, it's corporations. We've been living in the world of corporations internationally for a long, long time. These are corporate wars; and fascism is in fact corporate warfare really carried to an extreme. We find that the biggest companies in the U.S. and in Britain and elsewhere funded I.G. Farben, which funded the whole war machine of Germany for World War II. It was IT&T that made the Focke-Wolf fighter for Germany. You had GM and Ford in there who got bombed towards the end of the war and they sued the U.S. and Britain for bombing their factories; and in the late '70's, they won their case and the taxpayers of Britain and the U.S. and Canada had to pay up for all the damages. That's business, folks. War is business, you see, and we all pay for it over and over again.

This is kept from the public, of course, because we're supposed to think that things happen spontaneously and we all go off to fight just bad men; and that's what George Orwell was warning us all about, how these techniques are used on us over and over again. He was actually asked in the book "*1984*," Winston was asked, "Who are we fighting today?" Because they kept changing targets from East Asia and West Asia, and signing agreements and treaties with one

and fighting the other and then breaking it and reversing it. That's what we've been doing now in this third world war that we're presently in, because, remember, it started with Gulf War I in fact. Gulf War II supposedly the bad man was based in Afghanistan so we went off to fight in Afghanistan looking for the man in the cave, the cave man, only to find out later we just swapped the sides and put them on Iraq instead. Then, out in "*The Enquirer*", George Bush actually said to "*The Enquirer*" to the actual lawyers he said, "I never said that Saddam Hussein was behind 9/11. He said he was just a bad man and the world's better off without him."

That was the excuse supposedly to get into Iraq. However, it was much more than just getting in. It was nothing to do with Saddam Hussein, it was to grab the oil and standardize the Middle East because the totalitarian system we're in is a global system. It has been for a long time and everyone must be standardized under the one system. Before that, communism was a technique used. It wouldn't have mattered if it was Nazism that won or communism in Europe because both of them use the same techniques to achieve the same goal, and that's the takeover of one country after another brainwashing the first generation of children who grow up thinking its all natural, creating the same standardized system throughout Europe. That was the goal of communism.

When the American troops when into Vietnam it was the greatest thing that ever happened for the elitists and the globalists because they could not unite all the warring tribal factions inside Vietnam. The communist group was a small group but it was the best-organized group, so when the Americans went in, the communist had all the ability for propaganda and they became the main party. Therefore, the U.S. helped unite Vietnam that's now a member of the United Nations and it's a democratic country, meaning that it works and has the same rules as all the other international companies called "countries."

That's what wars are for, standardization purposes; and when you can't get people to be cohesive, you get a common enemy that invades them. That pulls them together. Out of it comes a dialectic where they become the same as you. The Spartans found that out a long time ago when they successfully held off the monied boys who'd taken over other countries and were intent in bringing Sparta under the same rule, but eventually Sparta became the same as the ones they were fighting and they adopted the same techniques. The Hegelian process always works that way. You become that which you hate in the long run.

Governments always use a facade of legitimacy when they want to attack someone. You find that with Philip IV of France, for instance, when he got teams of monks and clerics to go through the laws to give him permission to attack who he wanted to attack and do what he wanted to do. We find the same with Richelieu, who gave "The Theory of Divine Rights of Kings" to justify his king doing what he wanted to do. Back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed



The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm trying to explain a little disjointedly how we got to where we are and where we're going. It's to do as I say with the building of corporations. Go back into the history of the British East India Company to how far back it goes. You'll find that even Elihu Yale, who was one of the founding members, the guy who put the money up set up Yale University where he stated this would turn out the future leaders of this country and ensure they'd never lose control through their generations. That's how far ahead these families and money plans their future.

We live in a society that didn't simply evolve to where we are. Nothing in the structure evolves to where we are, whether it's the hula-hoop or roller skates or whatever is given to you for the present fads, they're thought out in advance. Many ways of passing your time are thought out in advance by high institutes, things that keep you preoccupied and stop you from thinking.

In the 1800's when they knew through all the mass rising movements that were coming up, the Chartist Movements, the public would eventually demand rights and the managers of all the big factories were terrified that time on their hands might lead to nefarious deeds like discussing their grievances amongst them and who knows where that would lead eventually. Therefore they gave them all kinds of activities when they did give them 10 hour working days and weekends as well, they gave them all these kinds of hobbies and sports. That's when they gave them the sports and started off soccer clubs and so on to keep them occupied, because idle time and idle hands causes mischief apparently and communication might develop, communication of all the problems that they had and the grievances, and they might demand more and more and who knows where that might lead.

Then they brought out the penny novels because they had to give them a basic education so that they could at least work in the factories, read plans and communicate with each other with notes et cetera and read instructions for the machines, so they brought out penny novels to keep them occupied with fiction rather than give them non-fictional works. They didn't want them to be too well educated, you see, and nothing really has changed. The educational standards have plummeted for many years now deliberately. John Dewey himself, who wasn't the founder of the present education system in the Americas but he took over from Manning, he actually said in his own books that all divisiveness, all history that had divisiveness in it causes conflicts between different peoples who have been exploited by one or the other, had to be removed from the history books; and it wasn't just for the Americas it was for Europe as well. That's something I found out very early on. They had been doing it long before I was born, because when I checked with the reference libraries and checked very old books, I could not believe how much history they'd gotten rid of, including who perpetrated what on whom and why and all the rest of it. Who benefited. All removed from the history books to give us this wonderful view of the past that never existed.

It was also interesting, the big foundations paid novelists from the 1800's on to write dramatic wonderful childhood stories such as "Ann of Green Gables," where you had this wonderful upbringing. When you read those books you think "I guess everyone was the same," and it was all part of a propaganda exercise to change our view of reality and to make us think that the ogres that ran the system in the 1800's and 1900's were no longer in existence or perhaps they'd devolved themselves and become better people. That's how it's done. Most of our history is in fact fiction; at least the stuff that you buy on the regular bookstore shelves.

At the other side of it we have the bizarre and the fantastic, because the New Age religion which is being pushed to take over from the old, not by an act of any deity or god but an act of think tanks at the top. Think tanks employ people like Mikhail Gorbachev who said in his own book that they would create a new religion for the New Age, and in the same book, he mentions he himself is an atheist. It's called "***Towards a New Civilization.***" You should read it. And they did and suddenly all the New Age books flooded the bookstore shelves and I know people who are Wiccans and I asked them where they got all their rituals and so on from, and they told me, from the bookstores. I said, does it ever occur to you that these books that suddenly appeared by the masses and all the religious, where bibles and so on used to be, are maybe getting put their deliberately? They're so cheap as well and it hadn't occurred to them, of course. Like most folk, they take everything for granted. They don't do much thinking; and sure enough, all these books suddenly have all rituals and so on that are all recent things and made up, but they don't know that.

Like all religions, when you show them the evidence they don't want to know it either. That's the beauty of religion. It's unverifiable belief and it can't be proven by anyone, therefore it could be argued forever. Nothing, as I say, in your culture or society or the age you live in is there by chance. They also knew that the fringe of all societies, there is a fringe group. Fringe groups can be very useful at times, the radical types, the ones who are left out on the fringes who can't really fathom things. They can be easily led and so they gave them a lot of science fiction type books, eventually dropping the title science fiction but using the same formats and they make the people believe anything.

Remember that Lord Bertrand Russell said himself, and he worked for the Tavistock Institute and was responsible for many of the formats that are now coming down today in society. He said, "***There's no nonsense so arrant that it cannot be made the creed (that means the belief) of the vast majority by adequate government action.***" In other words, they can make the public believe anything eventually with enough propaganda, enough sources all seemingly unrelated saying the same thing; and they take years to build up some of the fallacies that they're building today. Years and years go into it, coupled with special departments within even the secret services that work for government.

We know for instance that some of the radical feminists leaders in the United States that started off the New Age as well were funded by the CIA from the beginning and the magazine that they put out. Nothing again is there by chance. You have to question everything in this society because all segments of society are catered to by the think tanks, and the think tanks at the top are all connected together. You have specialized divisions and subdivisions for different categories of peoples to make sure that everyone gets their dose of indoctrination, belief systems

and all the rest of it. We tend to forget that before Christianity the world had been run for thousands of years by paganism and that worked just as good.

Paganism was a mass religion. You had a choice of picking which deity was your favorite within a certain amount, sort of a limited choice given to you, but as long as you sacrificed to it and gave obedience to it, you get along okay in society. If you didn't believe in it, they'd kill you. They'd stone you to death because that's the nature of the mob, and that came into Christianity unfortunately the same way. The Roman Church adopted all of the old paganism they had been at war with and gradually over time became the very church embodying it all. That's why it's called universal. It took all the old religions and put them into one. The son who dies for the father or to save the world is nothing new because Osiris was doing it every year in Egypt for a long, long time before. Osiris, the father of the sun or Ra, gave his blood – shed his blood at sundown. The sky turned red everyday and he saved it because he loved the world. He did it that way.

That's how religion is used very effectively to control vast amounts of people without them ever knowing what's really going on. When you're taught a religious belief you will then bounce all your experiences in life back to that religion for verification and you'll try and fit it into a pigeon hole of your religion and it must fit one way or another. It's like putting something that's too big in a box. You've got to stamp it in to make it fit and that's how it sounds so ludicrous to outsiders who are not believers in that same religion. That's also why religion you'll notice is written in the dialectic, because for every statement there's an opposing statement, and that's why they fight amongst each other so much.

Every single statement has an opposing statement contained within, by design, because underneath it all in the esoteric it's simply the two natures of man at war all down through the ages. The one who can control himself, the idealized man, which has never existed or the base man who simply grabs and takes what he wants and envies et cetera. That's what the dialectic is within man himself. That's why you have the opposing statements in all holy books.

If you go back to the Buddha, the same idea. The Buddha came along supposedly we're told anyway. There's no verification he actually existed and said, “this works for me, why don't you try it?” but he wouldn't go into metaphysics. The later disciples mentioned that. They weren't happy because he wouldn't touch metaphysics and he came to actually break the bondage of the belief in reincarnation. This ‘eternal circular hell’ as he called it had to be broken because the people were under the slavery of the Brahmans where they had no choice. They believed in predestination. They'd been taught to believe in it. This was your place working in this field your whole life and you couldn't do anything about it, except that, once again, if you break it you'll break the karma and you'll come back as some lower animal. However, once he was dead 200 years later, just like Constantine did for the Christians, they had a meeting with all the new schisms of Buddhism and they set down the tenants for Buddhism, the law for Buddhism. They brought back into it all the old Hinduistic beliefs that the founder tried to break; and that again is the nature of man.

However, Christianity for the first time there was a hope of individual salvation. There was a hope that the individual for the first time could go by his conscience against the government that

conflicted with what he thought his deity wanted. That had never happened before in paganism, and yet the base man always conforms in a group to each other and then they go after the religion with the most laws, and so they adopted primarily the Old Testament because most folk in religion simply want laws and rules set out for them. They don't want to do much thinking. Therefore, Christianity pretty well died fairly early on as far as a revolutionary force and that's what it initially was. You'd never know that listening to the conservative Americans of today.

I get calls from people in Europe who haven't had the same indoctrinations in religion or tradition that the U.S. has had and they'll mention some of the shows I'm on and how the people seem so religious and it becomes confusing. I tell them that you can only go by what you can verify for yourself, anything else is belief; and religion, regardless of the religion it happens to be, is unverifiable. When it's a mass religion where people go together and do all the same rituals together and everything is together, then it's a social religion. People like social units. They like everything to be the same as themselves. Dress and say the same things. Have the same parrot phrases they come out with. It makes them feel safe and secure to have others the same as themselves. That's primarily the function of religion. Yet, people who have no idea and haven't read the histories of their own religion are easily manipulated by the psychopaths in power today.

We find religious terminology being used to motivate people like a conditioned response, which it is in fact. When they talk about evil empires and Ronald Reagan took over and he called different countries the evil empire. The Soviet Union was the evil empire. Colonel Kaddafi for a while was the evil empire, the embodiment of the devil. That was to get all those in Christianity in America to back him and it happened very well. It worked very well, he was a great guy for using these terms and invoking God on the enemies and that's what it really is. It's invoking your deity, very primitive thing to cause a wrath on your enemies and to back you up for what you intend to do to them. Religion has many, many functions.

What we have today, getting back to technique, are scientists who understand all of this very, very well. Aldous Huxley in many of his talks to the Ivy League universities used the term often, "technique." He was talking about psychological and behavioral control of mass groups or whole nations and eventually a world in fact. That's what the whole Tavistock idea was about to initially use propaganda to persuade and then use other techniques to reinforce that on top of it, until you had whole nations who responded automatically to catch phrases and buzzwords, just like the Christians had done for centuries when their leaders wanted to go off and pillage abroad. We forget the Crusaders used the same thing. They had to go and save the land of Jesus, even though Jesus was long, long gone. They used that as an excuse to go and plunder the Middle East, and plunder they did because booty was the way that the knights paid themselves. They stole everything. That was called "plunder and booty and loot" and it was quite acceptable in those days, but they went under the banner of Christianity. The Knights Templars were no different. They were not a good bunch of guys at all. They were a secret society that eventually merged with the Hashshashins or the Ishmaelis, the guys who were a much older secret society than themselves, and we're taught all the tricks of the trade from those guys. I'll be back after the following messages.

## **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm talking about the techniques that are used on us over and over again, always with the same high sounding words and in a language that the public can kind of understand or they've been conditioned to understand, but always for an ulterior purpose. It's interesting that the Bin Laden family, the family were lifted out the day after 9/11 out of the U.S. because they'd been there in New York for a meeting with the Bush Company because they own the largest construction business on the planet to do with underground bunkers for wealthy families across the planet.

Isn't it amazing that one of them is a president who's in a school supposedly when 9/11 goes down and the father – the ex-president and the head of the CIA was at a business meeting with the Laden family in New York at the same time. What's the chances of that happening in a population of seven billion people on the planet? What's the odds of that? Just incredible and yet this sort of stuff we're fed and we munch our chips away and drink the beer and think nothing of it. This is incredible really what's going on to get the world into a huge world war – a war to change all of society and to get rid of individuality once and for all. The biggest problem they've ever had is a thinking individual and they plan to treat us all the same. Go through the same conveyor belt. Go through the same machinery and all be exactly the same standardized world. That's what they call their utopia. Their utopia is our hell in fact – a standardized world where you can't make a decision for yourself because the state will be doing it all for you.

The Soviets were exactly the same. They would pick children at school very young and tell them what they were going to be trained in, in their schooling, and that's all they were to be taught. They didn't get taught extra subjects that had nothing to do with their particular indoctrination. That was the choice in the Soviet Union, and the west looked upon that greedily because they thought if only we could use that same system here how fantastic it would be, so they came up with their own versions of it and they have them implemented into the educational system now. They want efficiency at all costs and they want a society where no one will exist without serving the state. That's the world they want, a world where they, infirm, the sick, those who do not come up to their new standards will be simply eliminated eventually. That's the system and it all comes under what they call at the top "technique," the technique of control, and we're all going through it now. That's why there's so much confusion. The public are punch drunk with conflicting information put out deliberately to keep them in this strange sort of mindset where they can't figure things out.

Well, that's about it for tonight. From Hamish and myself up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

September 5, 2007 (#8)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt September 5, 2007:  
"PIRATES OF PROFIT  
AND  
CONSENTING PASSIVE PEASANTRY"  
© Alan Watt September 5, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 5, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. For our new listeners, look into [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) or [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) for lots of free information, made available by other people who've helped to contribute over the years with all these sites up, with lots of information of this matrix system we're in. Look into [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) for transcripts in other languages too, if you're from Europe.

This matrix is certainly very, very deep. It's multi-leveled and the beauty of it, from the controllers point of view, is that those inside at the bottom don't know where they are or even how they got there; and yet, each one of them would tell you if they were asked if they were perfectly sane, why do they know they're sane? It's because everyone they know around them has the same opinions and talks about the same topics and wants the same things to purchase and have at the same time. That's how you judge your sanity, if everyone else has the same opinions on everything. It doesn't mean that anything in it is true or real and really doesn't matter. If they told you the earth was flat or square and that became the normal and everyone said so, you'd judge yourself as sane if you thought so too. That's how reality is projected to us; and we live

very short life spans, very, very short. We run through life. We buzz through life like a bee because we are the worker bees for the system.

Something well understood and taught in higher economic classes in special universities that the elites attend, where they don't pretend they're there to serve anyone. They're there to rule over other people. They come from long generations of the same types of families intermarried down through the centuries and they talk about economic units; and that's what every person is. In economics, you're an economic unit. You're a producer and consumer. That's your purpose. That is the definition from the United Nations, the big front organization that was set up during and the end of World War II to take over as the front for the big fascist corporations and families that rule it. They say a good citizen is a good producer and consumer.

### **What happens when you stop being a good producer?**

Then, obviously, you're not a good citizen. You're a “useless eater”. You're simply a parasite on society because you must produce for tax reasons. It's through taxation that the big governments and multi-leveled bureaucracies, incredible layering of bureaucracy upon bureaucracy to deal with every facet of your life; and they live on tax money. The big building projects that we pay for and our children and their children will pay for too, under compound interest laws, are done through tax money. The big road building projects especially and that's been done since the days of ancient Rome. They built roads everywhere they went, all the lands they conquered. They forced the public to accept money and then taxed it all back from them and then employed them to work on the roads. It's quite a good trick, isn't it? It's still going on today. Once the roads are completed, of course, the governments say it's just not economically feasible to maintain them, so they have to hand them over to private companies which were pre-chosen even before they planned the road. That's how the real system works. I'll be back after these messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, just touching on some of the structures around us and how we take them for granted without ever really analyzing them. The reason we don't analyze them is because our parents didn't know either that it was even happening. They floated through the changes themselves; really, they scurried through the changes. Their system, their wars were done and completed and over, and they breathed a sigh of relief and then went into factories and worked themselves into the pensionable age. The pension is given up there as a carrot for you to follow, to chase, to behave yourself and get once you

retire, and then hopefully once your race is over, you can enjoy that pension and go fishing. That's what everyone hopes for, really, is a soft cushy life after all the worrying and the fretting is done; and it doesn't really work that way because of inflation. This magic word "inflation" and "deflation." It's all a bag of wind, isn't it?

Our lives on run on this nonsense of inflation, because it means that someone somewhere at the top of your country can declare at any time what the value of your currency happens to be worth that day, regardless of all the safeguards and precautions you've taken yourself. You think you've saved up enough to get you through your latter years or to get you through hospital operations and insurance policies and all the 'what ifs' that you could try and work around, the possibilities of mishaps et cetera, only to be destroyed by someone at the top or a cabal of men who are pulling the stunt of changing the currency through inflation; or literally changing it all together from one name of the currency to another where they generally double the price. That's what happened in Britain for instance, because they altered the structure of the money just prior to the unification of Europe; and even the people in Britain now forget about that. It was done in the early '70's and overnight, literally, the value of the shilling was changed. It used to be 20 shillings to a pound and it all altered overnight. Now you had new shillings with five pennies where there use to be 12 and stuff like that, plus they hit us with value added tax at the same time, which thoroughly confused the people.

When the dust cleared after a couple of years, everyone realized they'd been ripped off; and, being good little citizens, they then forgot all about it and continued as usual trying to keep up. That's how the system works and this will happen in the Americas too. We know we're going to have a currency for the unification of the Americas. I have no doubt whatsoever they'll pull the same tricks. They'll probably tell us the value is just dropping and dropping and production isn't keeping up with it and all the rest of it, and imports and exports and yah-de-yah-de-yah, and all the magic wands that they wave to bamboozle us. However, the fact is, you see, it's in the cards; and as America finishes off standardizing the Middle East under this one system called democracy, they'll pull the rug at home gradually. Not completely all together, just gradually so they can bring in the Amero, the new type of currency. They've already stated in the Canadian newspapers and on Canadian television and everyone's forgotten that too, because people have no memory these days. They said the Amero will be used eventually by all Latin American countries, because all the Latin American countries will be part of the American Union eventually.

We're told the truth. It's just that most people don't really want to believe it. Even when they've heard it themselves they don't want to believe it. They cannot understand what they think is their world or the concept of a world they've grown up in changing by a few men at the top. It doesn't compute with them, so people go into a denial stage and they allow it to happen. The reality is, too, in this system it will happen because we don't have any say in where we're going. We never really did have a say in where we're going. The ones who have a say in where we're going have their offices and their complexes all around your main parliamentary or congressional buildings. They're called lobbyists and they're full time lobbyists for the big international corporations and the banks. These are the men who have instant access to presidents and politicians and get all the big government contracts. These are the men who also help to rule over the younger congressmen or politicians and map their careers out for them, because all politicians want to



eventually get out of politics and become CEOs of big international corporations and maybe eventually go back into politics, like a ping-pong ball.

It's quite a corrupt system we live in and it's not new. It's been here all along. The public are meant to believe that somehow whatever character they give you to vote for and gets into the parliaments or congress, same thing, is actually there to represent you, until he turns around and says, "I can't really. I have to go with the party. I have to vote with the party on this issue." What's the point in voting for them at all? The dialectical party, this one or that one, that hand or that hand, the left leg or the right leg – it's all the same stuff, or the 'wings' as they used to call it. Left wing and right wing and it's very appropriate because you see the bird that has the wings is made of one body and the big body is behind a shield. That's to shield them from the public. We don't have what we think of as democracy, although it's pushed from the top as though it was a magic Christian word or something, a holy word, 'democracy.' We don't question it because we hear it so often. It's a holy type word, 'democracy,' according to most people, like it's fair and just. That's what we're meant to believe and yet we have no say in what goes on.

You'll never hear during any election any important details discussed outside of welfare, unemployment benefits and health care. That's all you hear in any country. It's the old, old trick; and then, once they get into their governmental positions, the guys that you vote for turn around and they're off signing NAFTA agreements and globalist trade agreements and GATT treaties and sending all your factories off to China. They never mentioned any of this during their campaigning, by the way, and it doesn't matter when they do because they're liars and they turn around and change their mind.

Canada was an excellent example of this because here we had Prime Minister Mulroney for the so-called 'conservatives' or 'progressive conservatives' as they call them, which means "neocon." Not started in the U.S. but actually Maggie Thatcher's company was the first ones to use the term and Brian Mulroney ran on campaigning. He ran his campaign on against any free trade negotiation with the States or unification with the Americas. Once he was in, within two weeks, it was in all of our national papers, he changed his mind and now he was the leading proponent for it. He was the champion to lead it. We suffered that for a few years and then we vote out the old guys and got the new guys in that want to change it, and that was Mr. Chretien who ran his campaign on stopping it all; and sure enough, once he was in power, same thing again. It must be an infection they catch when they get into parliament building; and he became the champion for NAFTA.

We watch these tricks over and over again, as we keep getting caught up in elections and the farce of elections. We have no memory of all the lies in the past, which is really incredible really when you think about it. The older you get the more you should remember, and how many times do you have to get stung before you wake up? We don't have rights. We are living a business plan, a long-range business goal, something that was arranged before any of us were actually born or your parents either for that matter. You can go back into the early 1900's and find out when they started up the beginnings of what became The Council on Foreign Relations, the American branch of the British Royal Institute for International Affairs for global government. You'll find there's much more written about it by the people involved. Politicians and even presidents looking forward to a particular new global utopia and a united Americas and Europe

and Pacific Rim region, and they've been diligently working all down through these over 100 years to bring us to that point.

They also did say that they would use all institutions and that included the Masonic institutions, the international brotherhood to help guide it along as well; and that's where you'll find most contracts from the government are handed out to. If you want to know who gets the contracts or anything in your local or national level, just look into the Freemasonic Society and then you'll realize why every ad for government contract says that "those that are best qualified and perhaps giving the lowest bid won't necessarily get the contract." What they're omitting is you have to be a certain type of brother to get the contract. That's what they mean by that and our whole system is run that way.

If you look into the obituaries in your local area, look out when a person who's on the school board and on the local council board and a whole bunch of your boards, including educational, male or female, and just look into what they belong to and you'll be astounded. Absolutely astounded to see all of the organizations you had never realized were all freemasonic in nature. That's how they get the jobs. That's how, from coast to coast, to north to south, this agenda works together like an interwoven net perfectly machined all coming together, it's because there's a mandate and it's the mandate they're all told at the top what the mandate is; and they guide us like sheep, which we are, according to them. We are sheep. We are here to get fleeced and eaten. We're guided along to the next step.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, just going through some of the reality that's around us that most people don't see. They don't see it because they're not conditioned not to see it. They're conditioned to believe in the propaganda and all of the disinformation that's programmed into them from birth. They're told they're free – always told that they're free. It's a great trick to tell someone that over and over until they actually think that they are free, until that, when they're older, they'll look at all the choices they made in life and they'll realize they were restricted within certain boundaries and classes and economic status and so on to achieving any goals that they may have laid out. Even the goals they could have laid out would still be within this particular type of economic system where you are an economic unit – a producer and consumer.

We have never really had a chance to be individuals, and that's the key to it, because in the 1700's for the first time, especially in the United States and some parts of Canada, individuals could go off into the bush and be completely independent from everyone else, if they so wanted to be so. They were always followed later on with small villages, then towns. In came the lawyers. In came the church committees and women's committees for the churches, and before you knew it, you had all these regulations and rules and bureaucrats who need to be paid by tax money. That's how the system followed them. At least for a little while in the Americas there was a chance, the first chance that anyone really had since the Romans came into Europe. Very, very brief and it was a time of individuality where the rugged individual was lauded and applauded for being so, for being so independent.

The elite, of course, couldn't have that. It didn't fit with their plans. If the people became independent they'd lose all power, therefore they had to start pushing back 'communitarianism' as it's called today. In fact, George Bush, Sr. pushed the term and said we must use this communitarianism. It's from the United Nations actually, the big front group for the fascist corporations. It's a front group that uses "democracy" as its banner and they talk about quality in all these buzz-terms that mean nothing at all anymore because the United Nations is an unelected body of people. You see, it's not democratic, it never was democratic and yet it tells everyone else to go to war to fight for democracy.

The United Nations has layers upon layers of bureaucrats, identical to the ones that you have in your own governments. Everything the government has for bureaucrats, that's plumbing, electronics, everything, they have an equivalent department at the United Nations because they are there to take over as the world government eventually. They might not be the final one but it's a transition phase. However, they are unelected. They also have a special school for the offspring of the people who marry within the United Nations complex, so they also believe in eugenics, you see. They believe they are a superior type inside the United Nations. Quite interesting if you wonder why we're all going the same direction to do with eugenics and basically the DNA codes and so on and rectifying all the defective genes. Just look at the United Nations. They are a good example as they interbred amongst themselves for the higher bureaucratic positions. They don't believe in democracy but they do understand they must use that term to con the public to rise to prominence.

It was during the Kosovo war we began to hear for the first time the United Nations on every broadcast until it was almost a daily event. Up until then, most people thought it was sort of a charitable group, like the Salvation Army, that went around handing loaves of bread to hungry children in the world. That is the PR version they give you as they occasionally do something for disasters, but the real fact is, you see, they were set up to eventually take over all the militaries of the world under their umbrella and be the global policemen. They still have to use China for a while. That's still to come before the UN becomes the total world policemen. That will happen in a few years time. It won't be very long once the U.S. exhausts itself in the Middle East and finishes off that part of its job.

You should check into the history of the United Nations. UN is one in French. They are the ONE, you see. Count the little parts of their logo, all the little parts of their grid on their logo. It's an interesting number you'll come up with as well. They are the people with the white horsemen

outside their door. They've got a symbol of that too, a very, very interesting organization, highly occultic in nature; set up, came out of the League of Nations. LON is one country's term for LION, which blossomed into the one, a very interesting history. Read H.G. Wells' non-fictional work on the League of Nations because he boasts about its function and he said that's the end of nationalism as we know it. Check it out for yourself and read it. I'll be back after these following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I think we have Jake in Texas on the line. Are you there?

**Jake:** Yes, I'm here. I have an observation and a question here. My first observation is I worked for several years for the company that built the HAARP transmitters, and before I worked there I didn't realize – I was kind of skeptical about what everybody was saying they could actually do until I actually worked on the hardware itself. I noticed that the people there were pretty much brainwashed because they're in their certain little mode. One day one of the engineers was kind of complaining about why the test specs for this other project were a certain way and I made the observation "yeah, those frequencies can be used for mind control manipulation." He gets a horrified look on his face like oh yeah, I can see where that could happen, but maybe a half an hour later he didn't even know I had said anything.

**Alan:** Yes, and that's a human trait too, when you are being paid big bucks to do a particular job. Your subconscious will kick out all nasty information because you think of yourself as a good person, and so that's how all horror shows begin and that's how they can always have the helpers they need to pull it off. Everyone thinks they're really a good person and therefore I'm not involved in anything nefarious.

**Jake:** Right, and my question is my father spent some time in prison and when he got out of prison he was not the same guy, I don't know if he's been brainwashed or chipped or what. I was wondering if there's really anything you can do once somebody's been that indoctrinated--

**Alan:** How long was he in for?

**Jake:** About five years. It was the second time he was in too, and the first time he came out the same guy he was when he went in, but after about 20 years of searching, I finally realized why

he was put in prison and it didn't have anything to do with criminal activity. It was because he had turned down an offer to participate in a government scam deal. But he doesn't remember anything about it now.

**Alan:** There's a good book out there, it's called "*Acre of Skin*". It's to do with all the testing that they did in prisoners and still do all over the United States and how they're government sponsored and often done on behalf of drug corporations and high-tech corporations. It's full of declassified information. It's authentic and it's called "*Acre of Skin*", and you'll find in there stories of lots of prisoners whose personality was broken through the experiments they went through while in prison.

**Jake:** I see. Well okay, thank you very much.

**Alan:** Thanks for calling. Yes, we live in a horror show really, folks; and under this facade of progress and culture, the scientists are going to make and they are in fact making our life a worse hell than it already is. Scientists should not be involved in any social or political movements because they're not qualified to be involved in those particular things. Read through all of the statements of Einstein and read all the asinine silly things he said in politics. He knew no more about politics than the average plumber did, and yet here he is because he's a scientist and a good mathematician that's trying to decide the course of the world for the public. He didn't believe the people either had any right to decide on their own fate. He thought the experts should rule their lives for them, all the brighter ones. He was a totalitarian in his own way, that sweet little man that's blown out of all proportion to exactly what he really was, because he was classed as an idiot while at school but he did work for the patent office in Switzerland. He was very good at sending off and stealing people's inventions to his bosses and so they made him a famous man. That's the world that we live in. It's nothing like the one that the schoolbook history books give us, vastly different.

It's a corrupt system we do live in and the psychopathic types at the top are in charge of it, as they must be in this particular economic system. It's their system you see. This is their playground. Money and economics is their playground and they have given us a system and trained us into it long ago, and only themselves can get to the top because a natural human being with a conscience can't destroy people to achieve success. Only a psychopath can do that and sleep well at night and rationalize it too, to themselves. No matter what they do, a psychopath will always rationalize because they are superego. They must protect their ego at all costs, no matter how bizarre the story or the excuse sounds to the general public.

The rapist does the same. The rapist could do many rapes and murder his victims and still say in court that these victims actually wanted him to do it. He must rationalize it to suit himself, and they do. They do this kind of thing. Taking people to wars for vast profits is just a psychopathic technique, and, as Karl Marx said, "*all wars are economic in nature.*" Stealing is stealing, and plundering is plundering, and slaughter is slaughter. You can't dress it up with nice sounding convictions and phrases that are regurgitated down through the many, many centuries, such as 'taming the barbarians' or 'bringing Christianity and civilization to the peasants' or the, as I say, the 'barbarians.'

Aren't we sick of the same old stuff over and over again as we watch the big corporations looting the planet and killing? Aren't we sick, too, of our own offspring who, once they hit 18, they're so willing to go off and get dressed up in their fancy duds and carry a gun and go and do their master's bidding for them? Are we sick of that too? Aren't we sick of human nature in fact? Isn't it time that some other way was taught to people so this can all be stopped before it takes us to the final end which it must take us to. This system, this path from Eden can only end up in one place, and this is totalitarianism. We're already under it. We were under it before 9/11 came along. That's what all the census were about and the increased census. It used to be every 10 years they give you a census and then they started halving that, bringing it down to four years, three. It's because they must have all information on every single individual at all times because totalitarianism runs on the predictability of each individual. Everyone must be completely 100 percent predictable and that means obviously.

Eventually they'll have to eradicate your own ability to be a deciding individual. That's what the brain chip and all the work towards that is going towards coupled with an incredible amount of your tax money into genetic research to complete the mission to make new types of humans. You see at the top, like a shark in the sea that senses blood, they have no other course to follow. Psychopaths must always follow the same course. They must dominate completely 100 percent or they feel unsafe and insecure. That's why we're on the path we're going on, and the trick now is to dominate us, to convince us that it's all for our own benefit. That's another big lie we've heard over and over and over down through the centuries. Whatever they do to us, they must get us to cheer them on while they do it. They use patriotism and nationalism when it suits them. These same characters everyone has forgotten, the same politicians and their fathers were talking about the global society before 9/11 started. Now they're yelling nationalism in America. What a farce. The public have no memory and can't put two and two together, because once the Middle East is over, suddenly it will be globalism again and no nationalism. Really, nationalism and internationalism, makes no difference because we're in the same system regardless of economics. It's must come out at the same ending eventually. It has no option.

In a system where wealth is glorified, where everyone is terrified at the bottom of the same things of poverty, illness, friendlessness because you have no friends at the bottom. "No one loves you when you're down and out" as the song goes, then you have an exaggerated need for money and then you want to get it by any means possible and then you're willing to exploit others to do so. The ones at the top are simply better at exploiting because they have no conscience at all.

Psychopathy is a field which must be studied by everyone. It's not deep. It's not difficult at all to understand. It's rather simple really. Children can be made to understand it quite easily and to be educated into what to look out for within their own social groups and generation, because the psychopath must always show themselves to the rest of them by the same techniques. They can do nothing else. It doesn't mean you must hate the psychopaths either; but by the same token, if you have a dog that you love very much and it gets rabies, you still love the dog but you know it's dangerous. You have to do something. It's the same with the psychopath. The part that should have emotion in the brain is simply not functioning, and our problem today is there are so many of them, so, so many of them. We've had the big elites down through the centuries who made their wealth and money during the Industrial Era and the opium wars and all the other wars they

had us all involved in, and they've been interbreeding for centuries and centuries and they have many, many branches of their families.

Not only that, at the very bottom structure of society you have the same phenomena because every so often within any family you'll have an occasional psychopath born. There's always ones coming up from the bottom as well and these are the ones who gravitate again into the power structures which they can get entrance to, which is generally the military or the police or lower bureaucracies, some position of authority. The psychopath worships those who have authority above them. They'll worship them and try to get up there too, but they despise, utterly despise the weak and those down beneath them. They used to call it the "authoritarian figure," but in reality, it's a sadomasochistic personality and that's what the psychopath is comprised of.

We are in desperate trouble and we are on the path, as I say, to total domination where experts will run every facet of our lives. They already are in many cases. They have children's aid societies, the whole bunch of organizations they can just snatch your child from you if you don't conform according to their standards or you teach them something different that's not in their curriculum or what they decide is antisocial or whatever name they give to it.

They go for the elderly now. They grab them, put them in hospitals under any pretense. They don't want them out once they're there. They want to get the other spouse in so they can grab the home and sell it off. That is standard procedure today. It's utter robbery and it's happening all over. Not just in the Americas but Europe as well, because we have the same system all over the Western Hemisphere. This is one system. You can't keep the old they say and come into the new; and that's a question often asked, what can we have from this system that we can bring through to some other way? I keep telling people you can't bring any of the old with you if you're going to have another way, because the old part is just a part of a cancer and it will start to spread all over again.

We have to rethink what we're here for and we have to start to getting involved in decision making at the very bottom to the very top for the first time, because you know it's never been done before. The ordinary people have never had a chance to decide for themselves what life is all about. We're given the agenda. We're given the rules. We're given the formulas. We're taught the formulas and we wonder why nothing is working for us, whether it's getting up any economic ladder as you compete with everyone else. You become vicious yourself in order to do so, or you fail and fall down to the bottom and blame yourself for not being strong enough or vicious enough, or why your own personal relationships are falling apart or why your children hate you.

You've got to read the books from the guys at the top who have been running this system and published their own works widely since the late 1800's through 1900's onwards, because they meant what they say in those books. They meant it and they've done it. They've said they've set up vast institutions of experts to run everyone's lives for them. The reason that we're living in a dysfunctional system, a dysfunctional society and dysfunctional family is that it's not a natural system. There's nothing in it that gives you any peace. It's not designed to give you peace. In fact, go down through history. You won't find a generation that's been given a peace right through their whole life. They either had a war, a physical war brought on, or a civil war or they've had an economic war or a depression.

## **We're not allowed to relax in this system. Why is that?**

It's hard you see when you have an agenda at the top. It's hard to get the sheep moving once they start relaxing and grazing in that field. They want to keep you moving and when you're moving all the time you have nothing to compare the present and where you're going to. The past is gone and it's a blur. You don't remember it, but if you graze too long you have memory and you might want to keep that part of existence where you are right now. It's hard to get you moving again and this is the simple technique that's used on the general public. 'Speedo, speedo,' as the Japanese say.

We are trained like animals; and again, in the higher colleges, the higher universities they churn out the top sociologists and behaviorists. They understand all of these sciences, how to motivate people, vast herds of people. They call them herds. They're unabashed about it and it works. It works very, very well because we're all moving towards the same things at the same time. Therefore, when everyone else you try and compare yourself to their new normal, obviously you must be when you want all the same things at the same time as everyone else. They also rely upon snob appeal and keeping up with the Jones'; but you know you'll never really get there, will you? I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before I go to the last caller, I'd like to mention that I do have books for sale that keeps me going. It keeps me afloat here as long as I can get some orders coming in I can keep going. I also have DVDs and 12-hour CDs on Ancient History and Religions and so on. I've developed how they were used, how it worked on the public down through different civilizations. Look at the website [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) for information on this.

Now Todd in California, are you there?

**Todd:** Hey Alan, how are you?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Todd:** It's a pleasure to talk to you. I've been listening to you for a while. Thanks again for all your hard work and helping the human race to wake up a little bit. First question is why don't you use PayPal? I tried the box and your stuff and I guess I'm lazy. I don't want to go to the post office and your money order. Why don't you use PayPal so people can buy your stuff easier? Have you thought about that?



**Alan:** I've thought about it, but I tell you I might get it yet, but my biggest concern is I do know there's a lot of hoaxes out there that big companies can survive when they fake orders that are coming in that are suddenly retracted again. In other words, I couldn't because I'm not a company. I don't have staff and so on, so I do this all myself and it's very hard to recall the checks for instance. Personal checks are fine within Canada and the States. I have no problem with them, but PayPal I'll have to look into in more detail in order to keep track of it because I understand they can withdraw orders up to so many days, three weeks in fact, something like that.

**Todd:** Okay. Me personally, eBay and kind of the major commercial side, I haven't had any issues with PayPal, but that was one of the things I'm like wow you've got such great information to help people and it would be nice to get it easier and make payment easier than going out to the post office and write a check, but that's a little feedback on that. I love your stuff. Really, my question is, Alan, I've listened to you for a long time and people are brainwashed but people are choosing to be asleep. What percentage in terms – you talk about the system and the ruling class and how they kind of manipulate and control us. What percentage do you think they have over our consciousness? Is it 50 percent, 75 percent, and what percentage do people actually choose to say “you know what? I don't want to hear the truth. Let me watch my baseball tonight.”

**Alan:** They've done the same study for 100 years at major universities on this very thing. They've asked them questions like do you really care which flag is over you or what type of system is over you, if you can keep your basic little hobbies and routines and so on, your fun things, and they found out the same. Pretty well statistics, up until recently, up until 10 years ago I think 87 percent of the public couldn't care less which flag they flew under, as long as they had their toys and goodies and could carry on and go to the pub and all the rest of it; and they found that 3 percent of the elite run the world. Three percent are powerless financially but understand how the system is run, and the rest of them are the ones who help the power structure keep itself maintained, the police, military, bureaucracies et cetera. About 86 percent, generally, 87 percent don't really care in any age what flag they are under or what it's called. However, in the last few studies they've found that almost 90 percent don't care.

**Todd:** Wow. Yes, I believe that. I woke up and it's hard to talk to people. It's like I'm sleeping, leave me alone.

**Alan:** That's pretty well it, yes.

**Todd:** Well it's a pleasure to talk to someone that's conscious and looking forward to hearing more of your talks, Alan, and don't forget that PayPal.

**Alan:** Will do. Thanks again. Well, for me and Hamish my dog, it's getting to that time up here in Ontario, Canada. It's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

September 7, 2007 (#9)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt September 7, 2007:  
"MANDATORY "TOTAL MAKEOVER"  
COMING TO A CLINIC NEAR YOU"  
© Alan Watt September 7, 2007

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 7, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It's September 7th, 2007. For new listeners, please check into [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) for lots of free downloads on many, many talks that I've done on history and the system that we live in, how we got here and where it's going, and how we're basically controlled in this matrix type system. A system that gives us culture. A system that alters the culture so gradually and so easily according to sciences, which are well understood at the top, that those who live through the changes don't even notice.

2,300 years ago, Plato talked about how literally right could be made wrong and everything turned upside down within one generation if the proper techniques were applied, and the generation who lived through the changes would be the last ones to notice because people adapt so quickly. We adapt our whole lives long to this system as it's guided along. It doesn't happen

by chance because it's run like a big business, and businesses literally project their profits and their takeovers and where they want to be 100 years, at least, down the road in the future. That's how they plan huge international corporate business, and we are the last to know. We are the generation that lived through the big agenda, an agenda that many of written about from the top – spokesmen for the people at the top like Aldous Huxley in "*Brave New World*," written in such a way as to in some way intrigue you, making it almost exciting for certain types of freedoms to be given, especially with the sexual freedom and all that kind of stuff, and pills that make you happy for any kind of mood that you'd want to be in.

However, on the other hand, you'd be purpose bred. You'd have no real identification of your own, no personality type as such. You would be programmed before you were born. You'd be put together genetically, and sure enough, now Britain has passed a law amongst other countries to start looking for defective genes so that couples can have them all removed before they unite. That was always really the goal to create a new type of human: a more servile human, a human who wouldn't complain so much about their circumstances or their long drudgery and their work hours. That was always the plan. All they had to do at the top was make it seem almost natural, and that's the key to it. We float through and watch the changes that come our way. We think they're natural developments from the last phase to the next phase to the next phase, but that's called predictive programming at the top, and fiction is the main method used to make it exciting and make us think that way. Check into the Tavistock Institute in London for this technique and how it's used. I'll be back after these following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before the break there I was talking about how they're now going to enhance humanity. The term "enhancement" was first used in the Star Trek series. That was to get us familiarized with the whole idea of genetic tampering and "improvement" of course. It's all done in the name of improvement and they gave you on the space station the last series I think they had on the Star Trek, they all lived in a space station, the doctor was the only genetically enhanced person on ship and he was the most intelligent of course, the brightest character who figured all the problems and solved them so well. That's how they get you hooked on the idea of improvement and giving themselves really the authority to do so, and that's what it's all about in the end. You must take the bait, go for it, only to find out a whole bunch of rules spring up as time passes until it's mandatory that this be done so they can rid of all the defective people. You know everyone with allergies and asthma

and all those ones deemed not good workers. They have time off work due to medical problems. They're not good producers and that's really what it's all about.

We're supposed to walk in, as always, when they put out a hand to help us with the Red Cross stuck in front of them, the old Templar badge, and that's why the Red Cross, by the way, can cross battlefields and get away. It's a High Masonic organization that now has the backing of the United Nations to handle all the cash from charities – high Masonic. Anyway, we always fall for the same mousetrap because we're all terrified of sickness and death and all the rest of it, and so this approach works so well with humans that the real intent, as I say, is to give themselves authority after a generation has passed away and then it becomes not a service anymore but an actual authority. It will guide your life. It will have rules and regulations backed up by governmental laws so that you can't simply pick a mate and breed an offspring. It has to be altered and tampered and they will decide what are defective genes.

They'll also go into the history and the genealogies of both potential parents to see if there's any particular personality types they don't like and they'll simply remove those genes and replace them with the ones they do like. People who are more politically correct. This can be done now because the stuff we get in the regular media regarding science is always obsolete. There are three levels of science co-existing at any time in any one particular area and what we see in the papers is the bottom level who do research. They search all over again, the searching having been done over by the guys above them. Same with 'Dolly the sheep.' A dolly is a carrier, according to the Masonic tradition, a carrier of specific genes so they called it Dolly the sheep – a representative of the public, by the way, the sheeple.

They told us at the bottom level, of course, that dolly has all these problems and bronchial problems, prone to bronchitis et cetera. However, at the top level, the searching was already done long beforehand. That was all cleared up. They even have genetic tampering or enhancement in India of all places for some of wealthiest people in the world and they've had that there for over 12 years. They are removing certain genes. They are ordering a certain type of child: a certain type of height, color of eyes, et cetera. That's already happening folks. That's all very well for those wealthy elite. They can decide what they want for the masses when they go into this, you'll find it's to alter you to be better servants. Re-made, reshaping humanity or, as they say in the High Masonic tradition, "perfecting all that was left imperfect in nature," meaning all of us, you see.

Under their Darwinian type theories, most people have "junk genes." We are the junk you see. If we weren't the junk genes, we'd be at the top; you'd be the prime genes. All those who haven't made it to the top, through cunning and aggression and applied aggression with cunning craftily, if you haven't made it that way then you're a failure and therefore your genes are a failure. They're junk genes because they believe that evolution has taken its course and all those top families that have held onto wealth and power over the last couple of hundred years are the only ones worthy of maintaining for the next few thousand years. The rest have all to be altered and perfected to serve an efficient world government in a very efficient manner. That's where it's all leading us to and they must make it exciting through science fiction and movies and give you the big lie that it's going to help you. The children actually want – they have all these super powers and muscles that the steroid men presented over the years starting with the Hulk and then

Schwarzenegger. Muscles that you can't build by pure exercise and good diets. It's all to do with artificial enhancement and artificial is the key. Once you swallow that, it's much easier for them to push the next step and get you to want them in fact – to want the drugs, to want the hormonal treatments. Rebuilding man through science, you see. That's what it's all about.

When you think about it, the pharmacological industry is based on all of this. They've been tampering with their hormones since birth, because Charles Galton Darwin in "*The Next Million Years*" said they'd have to target the hormones in both males and females to reduce the world's population, in his book "*The Next Million Years*", written in the 1950's and he wasn't a simple little guy off the street. He was a descendent of Charles Darwin and he himself was a nuclear physicist I believe in Britain, belonged to very old and wealthy families. He spoke on behalf of those families and they don't make wish lists. They draw up plans and they make it happen. That's why the sperm count is announced very casually every year with all the different statistics that's churned out by the United Nations. The sperm count in the average male in the west is down by 75 percent of what it was in 1950's level and they don't mention crisis, which it would be if it was planned. It's not mentioned because it was planned. That's the obvious answer.

We also find the rates of cancers skyrocketing because of all the stuff that's been inoculated into you. The polio vaccine had so many cancer-causing viruses in it that in a real world it would have been banned before it even started. However, this is not a real world. This is a manufactured world. This is a manufactured reality and the intent was to bring us all down gradually. Places like Africa were to be hit fast and heavily because no one would speak up for them dying off, but the west was to be disabled gradually. People who are very sick with Epstein-Barr virus, or all the other names that they call chronic fatigue et cetera, become ineligible for good marriage partners, good mates and therefore it helps them not to breed. This was all discussed at meetings long ago in how to bring down the west.

If you think I'm kidding look into the big scam in the United Nations, you know our wonderful benefactor that only cares about children and UNESCO and so on. Look at all the free vaccines they gave out to people in India and Africa under the claim that it was for tetanus. It would prevent tetanus, but for women only, only for women, and millions of women ended up being sterilized because that was its function, because they tacked on a particular little bacterium that was cultured in laboratories that piggybacked on hormones straight to the ovaries and caused massive fibrosis and basically sterilized the women. This is admitted to. Why would you ever trust them on anything? If you do, shame on you. Shame on you.

We are run by many, many fronts I this world. There are thousands of fronts in fact, all pretending to be something or to be there to do something for you, but they're fronting for one single system and it's a totalitarian system in its makeup. It decides how much freedom you will have. Really, you think you're free until you try to wakeup and cross certain lines, you'll find people arriving on your doorstep you never knew existed before. You're only free when you're under the illusions of freedom and you believe the propaganda.

**How free are you?**

When you get sick or you lose your job and the bailiff comes knocking at your door to take your house away and wherever you go from there the street or elsewhere is your problem. The Children's Aid of course will come into take the children away from you. They don't want children and orphans walking around the streets. It would look bad. They might catch on so they have organizations there which are ulterior purposes than the ones that you're trained to believe they have.

Pretty well everything in the system is a great big illusion because all these organizations are there to serve one purpose and that's to create more illusions so that you believe in it.

Back in the late '70's and early '80's across the U.S. and Canada simultaneously, psychiatric hospitals just closed down. The funding was suddenly stopped through governmental action. Thousands and thousands of people were thrown off into the streets where many of them died in the colder climates like Canada and no one really cared. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt here with Cutting Through the Matrix, just talking about some of the illusions that are pulled over our eyes and how we're taught to accept the world as it's presented to us from a very early age. The trick of course of naming an animal or beast or a creature is put into the old rulebook, the Old Testament. That's what it means where Adam was allowed to name the creatures, because in the ancient Middle East, if you had the name of the creature you control the creature. Same with a god, a deity or genii, same idea. Therefore we're all given names and you'll find that in all the official forms that you're given. They ask for your 'given name.' They'll ask for that in the court system as well. What is your given name? even though if you read on in that book, you and your deity knows your real name. In other words, it's up for you to choose it, because if you give it away to others they have power over you. You're now a corporate entity and they speak your name and they own you. It all goes back to the ancient, ancient times of the Middle East, still used today and it's the greatest con ever committed because technically you can call yourself whatever you want to be called; and why not, if you're a sovereign entity? I've been called lots of things in my life and I don't mind any of them.

Anyway, getting back to what I was talking about, most folk literally accept the world as it's presented to them. They don't question the power structures around them, even in their local areas. They go through world changes without really questioning at all in fact, just like China being the mass producer for the planet using the same factories, the same corporations that used

to be based in your countries, corporations that you helped build up, because they all get bailouts every so often from your tax money, you see.

Did you know that under the GATT treaty that sent them all off to China, you the taxpayer of North America guaranteed not only the paying for the shipment of those factories over and the building of factories in China for those corporations but you also guaranteed that you'd pay all losses until they got up and producing and making a profit. Wasn't that nice of you? I'm sure our local politician consulted you on that.

See that's what we're here for. We are economic units. We are the mass-man. We are in the age of totality: total war, total economy, total everything. They don't tolerate you as an individual. You have a purpose and that's to serve the world state. Go into the writings of Cecil Rhodes, who was a front-man sent out from Oxford University, who had this big scheme – the last part of this scheme was hatched and Dean Ruskin his mentor, who talked about world governments and how Britain would initially spearhead the project to bring the world together under Free Trade, simply reiterating what John Dee had said centuries before him in London. Cecil Rhodes, his part of the job was to go off to mainly Africa and claim all the diamonds and gold and so on for his masters. The world's resources, that's what they were after.

However, it didn't stop at Rhodes. The United States had their own boys doing the same thing because they all belonged to the same club. It was understood by Cecil Rhodes and many of the coterie around him that eventually Britain would have to give the power over or “pass the torch,” as they called it themselves, to the United States because they'd have more manpower and a bigger tax base to fight all the wars they'd have to go through to bring a global system together. Especially the global system which they had planned.

Dean Ruskin was given a high chair at Oxford University. As I say, he was the mentor not only for Rhodes but for other ones too. The whole Lord Milner campaign, the Round Table Society that merged with the Cecil Rhodes Foundation became the nucleus for the United Nations, but, prior to that, they became a nucleus for the League of Nations during World War I. That's what it's all about, long-term planning and we the little guys at the bottom you see were taught to be impatient, to want things quickly, therefore we can't imagine people working centuries ahead. It's just like when they brought people into the Americas, and the big bankers knew and the governments they knew that you'd clear the land. You would do all the hard work. You'd create real estate out of basically hard heavy bush, swaps and so on and they knew that two or three generations down the road, when you've created all this, they could take it from you through government legislation, taxation et cetera. That's how it works. That's how it works and they knew at the top they could pass all of that on to their grandchildren after they have taken it all off you again.

They wrote about this in the 1800's. They wrote about this in the 1900's and they're still writing about today in books which gather dust in the libraries and no one wants to read. It's not thrilling. They're not terribly sexy and there's not much real violence except for a few wars here and there. Back after these following messages.

## "Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just dispelling some of the illusions that have been cast over us since birth. Before I get sidetracked here, I'd like to mention that you should look into a website called ***Parallel Normal.com***. Parallel Normal is run by Mark Beard who is a professional reporter. I think he works with the Boston Globe as well, but he put his own website up and Mark is one of the few reporters that tries to get through to the public things that are really happening. He doesn't cover it. He doesn't smear it. He doesn't dress it up so that you'll pass by it with a glance. He'll tell you what's happening and in this particular issue in ***Parallel Normal.com*** he's got September 7th, 2007:

*"CITO: A New Global Police Force"*

There's a picture beneath that it's says:

*"John Edwards wants a one world anti-terrorism agency preaching the gospel of globalism. U.S. presidential candidate John Edwards today told an audience at Pace University in New York that he wants to create a global police force to chase after terrorists."*

Now of course he's a front man for it. None of these guys decide these things by themselves. That's impossible in this day and age you see.

*"He's calling it the Counterterrorism and Intelligence Treaty Organization, or CITO. Under CITO, international intelligence and national security teams "will launch targeted missions to root out and shut down terrorist cells," Edwards said. Sovereign nations that resist CITO will be met with force."*

In other words, they'll go to war.

*" Sovereign nations that resist CITO will be met with force. Those nations who refuse to join..."*

In other words, if you don't join the gang you'll *"be called out before the world,"* Edwards said.

They call them "rogue nations," nations that don't want to join the big world empire. You'll notice in the Star Trek episodes anyone who wouldn't join this free trade of space – there's always a bad guy and nasty people, ugly looking characters. It's the same demonization that's going to be used for anyone who doesn't want to go into the big world gang. Mr. John Edwards is preaching for this one-world anti-terrorism agency, which is just another huge arm of terror because they will create terror as they send the storm troupers in. Remember folks, when anything is put on the books that gives you a reason and there's always a good reason, a plausible



reason, but there's always the real reason which you're never told about at the time because anything, as you maybe have noticed in your lifetime, the wording under law can expand to include anything at all. Anything they wish it to be in fact. They're already trying to get "mail terrorists." People who put out their little blogspots et cetera on the internet – classed as terrorists. I'm sure I'm a "verbal terrorist." I say what I think and that's a no-no in this day and age. I'm not a "team player" you see.

### **Do you know where that team player stuff all came from? –All that training exercise throughout the corporate world?**

It was all borrowed from the military. That's where it came from and they thought they'd bring it into the corporate world to train the citizenry to be team players and eventually all the corporations merge and you become one big team and that's how everything is done. Everything works in tandem bringing us all the same ending. Nothing happens by chance in this system.

They created the New Age movement to get everybody thinking as we're all one, we are the world, we are the children – sung by adults. If adults want to be children, you'd be treated like children and that's the message behind that one. John Edwards is on the picture. You see his photograph there talking to a bunch of people trying to do his little satanic sign – his Masonic sign to the crowd with the two horns and being very trendy in doing so and wearing jeans, so it's mainly a student audience he's obviously preaching to. These guys are chameleons. They dress for the occasion and they please the particular mob that they're addressing by trying to look like them and even use their language. They have specialists for the speeches that concentrate on students and trendy words.

They have other scriptwriters who write the scripts for those that they meet at the Hilton Hotel. That's how it done. Chameleons, actors really, and if you go into the history of psychopathy you'll find that under Henderson and Gillespie's textbooks from the '70's, the studies they've done on psychopathy show and they actually classified them as such, that actors and politicians came under a particular degree of psychopathy. They both had attention-seeking personalities and could not handle frustration, very intolerant, little prima donnas. They couldn't get their way but they were very good actors. You should check into it and find out why people gravitate towards certain positions. There's always a reason. Always a reason, whether it's police or anything else, there's a reason those particular people go to those particular kinds of jobs.

Mark Baard the reporter who puts out his own website, this one, ***ParallelNormal.com***, is taking a risk by doing so, I'm sure, as anyone else will if they come out and try to tell the public what is actually happening. It's not so much trying to tell the public as trying to stimulate them to think and understand what they're reading and give some kind of concern, because you see, if you're not in charge of your life, if you're not participating in destiny, then someone else will create it for you. That's how it's run for the bulk of the populace. It's not just you who are concerned here. It's your children too. It's for those to come. It for those are young at the moment who are growing up into this rapidly changing planned society. Even the music they're going to hear in 10 years is already planned. I can guarantee you that. Even the dancing and the styles and fashions and so on it's already planned. It was the same in the past.

You always suit those particular industries for the culture you want to create. Read the ancient Greek authors, the philosophers. They wrote about it then in their day and nothing has really changed. It's just more of it today. Every tyrant in history would salivate at the thought of the ability to have an entire continent watching and hearing the same news at the same time by television, get the same propaganda daily. They're downloaded daily with their programming, our reality, and it used to take incredible propaganda and food, work and people going to doors and making speeches in the street to get anywhere near that. We're all getting the same downloading per day by the regular established media – the ones who come between the elite and peddle their wares down to us at the bottom. That's why they are the media. They are in the middle.

We live by statistics in this world as well. Everything comes down to statistics. The future we're told depends on statistics and they feed the statistics of all your kinds of likes and dislikes and human behavior and preferences and all the rest of it into computers and let the computers decide what to do with it, where we would go with it. They would let the computer make the decision and that's why, when you give everything to a computer that is not a human to make decisions for you, you end up with dysfunction all around you; and yet the ones at the top will try and make it work no matter how ludicrous it becomes. We saw that with the trends they used in the Soviet Union. The Soviet Union was never ever meant to free the ordinary person, the working person. They collectivized the ordinary person and annihilated individualism. You can't be a part of a completely submerged in the collective and be an individual at the same time because the mob mentality will not allow it.

If you look different, dress differently, use different slogans (or no slogans at all) they will turn on you. That's how tribalism basically works, and the ones at the top are experts with archives of history on culture creation and they know how tribalism works. They can pull anything out of the hat and make it work again. Plato said in his day that anything that humans had been made to do in the past by the dominant minority, the guardian class, could be brought back again at any time if you followed the right formula of introduction; and that is so true, so true. Unfortunately, so true.

When you think of music, music itself, if the human brain hasn't changed by itself, then the child of today should be just as fascinated as a teenager in the time of Strauss or Mozart or someone else, but they're not. They're only brought in to accept the music that's put directly to them to make you think that you're special and this is *their* generation's music, written by old people who are professionals on the whole, but they never clue into this. It doesn't matter what they make of the music, the people will accept it if there's enough propaganda pushed into a specific age and all the other children go along with it. The person who doesn't actually like it would never dare say so. They adopt it subconsciously and act it out subconsciously and, as I say, it won't be too long before you find – we already have the old “rockers” going into homes with dementia and they play music from the '60s and '70s for them. One day you'll see people going in there and trying to dance to rap music and that's *their* generation. This has been brainwashed into them.

Just today on the way out of town I stopped to pick up a coffee and a car was bouncing along beside me with massive speakers in it and the boom, boom, booming was heard miles away and the guy sitting in the driver's seat hyped as could be and the stuff that was playing was just utter

gibberish, but he didn't know that because he thought it was meant for his age group and so he's trendy, being part of his age group. He's being part of the mass. He's not being an individual. If you asked him what he was doing, he'd tell you he was being individualistic. That's the wrong age for individualism. It doesn't happen that way. Adolescents and teenagers want to conform, and the ones at the top know that, and as they're seeking their identity, they always give you one. That's why you all end up doing the same thing, looking the same way, dressing the same way and behaving the same way. The little terms that you come out with come from dramas that are put on television for you, like the "Degrassi High" and so on. That's how you introduce neologisms, new words and new phrases into the language. They adopt it very quickly by mimicry, as Charles Galton Darwin says, and that is a trick to submerge the individual: by overloading them with lots of new words and phrases which they'd adopt and they'd mimic. They mimic the behavior.

There is nothing new under the sun in all of this. It's just that this stuff I'm telling about is not taught at school. It's not taught at school because school was not set-up to teach you how to think and how to see or hear. School was set-up as a standardized system to standardize people into a particular reality for a particular purpose, and that was to be a good producer and taxpayer who would obey all laws that were given to you. Read the speeches of Webster. He was a master orator of the U.S. In there you'll find him talking about the school system that they were setting up in the 1800's. He will tell you that it was being done to ensure that it would create a system of well-behaved ordered obedient people. That's what the education system was being set-up for and it wasn't any different anywhere else in Europe. They all did it the same way and particular people went around all the schools internationally to make sure they were set-up that way. They were paid by the big bankers who already ran all those countries and the economists know they must standardize everything, especially the behavior of people, in order to collect all their debts down the road. That's the world we live in. It's a world inside the matrix. Most people, allegorically shown, are still in that case with tubes and so on and they're dreaming it all. They're dreaming they're at work. They're dreaming they're doing this or that. That's what it symbolized, that you're really a battery – a battery that gives off energy that is then used by the system, all allegorical form of a reality. That's where we are. We are work units, producers and consumers.

We have a sham in society of how we care about the unfortunate people who are sick, crippled or elderly even, and you can tell how a caring society cares by the standard of living in which they live; and at the bottom, it's thoroughly monstrous.

**You're only of value when you're producing and consuming and paying taxes. That's your purpose in the system and if you don't do any of that you'll see how quickly the system will come down on you like a huge hammer and you'll be a non-person with no rights whatsoever. No rights to anything.**

They will bring in euthanasia, as you saw in the movie "*Soylent Green*", when you hit a certain age and they can condition the people that that will be normal to do so, to walk into a clinic at a certain age and say "yeah, I've had a good life. I've lived a long life. It's time to go and make room." That can be persuaded into people through repetitive propaganda by the right sources and also by educating the children. Look into the book "*Toward A New Civilization*" by Mikhail Gorbachev, where he in that book tells you he is an atheist and yet in the next chapter he tells

you he and others are creating a new religion for the world based on earth worship and it must be so because everyone will serve the planet, you see. The one thing he doesn't tell you is who will be the masters that you serve, because there must be efficiency and a hierarchy doesn't deny that of course. He just doesn't mention it. The hierarchy already exists and it's the same offspring of the same ones who ran the world for a long, long, long time. We live in a fool's paradise of gluttony and thrills and fast thrills and very short memories – memories which are becoming shorter all the time. It's farcical to see all the sides that pretend they're working for you and opposing all this and even trying to bring back Marxism.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. Sorry about the last break. I didn't hear any music coming and that's what happens when you're live, but that's just the way it is. At least we are *live* and we're not repeating or miming here. I was just saying before the break that Marxism cannot be revived, even by those who pretend and are paid to do so, because today you have a super abundance of cheap goods, whereas even youngsters who are unemployed can get a hold of them, and that's intentional for a short time, so even Marxism as I say has lost any appeal and it could never be revived, so why support those groups?

I think we have Robby in Missouri on the line. Are you there, Robby?

**Robby:** Yes, I am, Alan.

**Alan:** Yes. Go ahead.

**Robby:** I must be out of step with the transmission. Okay, I'll shut it off so I can concentrate. I really appreciate talking to you. I would say to anybody that's listening I've thoroughly enjoyed your books and I think reading them – I've read them several times and I get something more each time I go through it. It is a deprogramming. I hope it takes a little while. The Missouri mules are kind of slow so that's what I'm experiencing.

**Alan:** Yes. It kicks you in each time you read them into a higher understanding, until your mind hopefully starts working as it should be.

**Robby:** Okay. Could you address a little bit about our Creator? My personal belief at this point was from Christian background and I'm an ex-Mason and I fully appreciate the satanic idea as an explanation for this web that we're enmeshed in now that this John Daniels, I think you know from "*Scarlet and the Beast*", he made the argument in his book that the first secret society was created in the Garden of Eden, which is a couple of different metaphors but I can appreciate it going back that far in intricately webbed into everything. Then I'd also just real quick

congratulate you on the psycho-pathocracy insight that you're developing. The Barnes Review just had an article on psychopathy and history and a paradigm shift. The great leaders, aggressive leaders, all of these descriptions you read of people when you say that's anti-social psychopath and operation. Okay, I'll get off and listen. I really appreciate it, Alan.

**Alan:** As far as Creator goes, you see belief is where you met unverifiable experience. That's why it's called a belief. However, remember that the rulebook is given to you in every religion. It's the same rulebook that the kingdom of heaven is in you, and so is the kingdom of hell. Which one will you choose is the big decision, because you can manifest either in your life and around you. That's what it means. That's what it really means.

That's about it for today. We're up against the time. The clock is running out here and I'll be back again on Monday with Cutting Through the Matrix. For Hamish and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

September 10, 2007 (#10)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt September 10, 2007:  
"DOMINANT MINORITY  
AND  
PASSIVE MAJORITY VERSUS SENTIENT MINORITY"  
© Alan Watt September 10, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 10, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is September 10th, 2007. For those who are newcomers to the show, please check in to [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) my website and for European listeners they can download transcripts in their own tongues at [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu).

It's funny watching the world go round and round like a big circus with all the politicians doing their grandstanding and going through routines which were invented long ago; routines which work with the public because the public like to hear promises from fathers or big brother. Something for nothing, they hope, even though they're paying through the nose for everything, through their taxes, they still think they're going to get something for nothing. If it's free they'll come, and that's happened of course with the free flu shots. When they first started to advertise them, we saw on the television rows of seniors lining up for their free flu shots and having fights

when they're waiting in the queue because they're all terrified they'd run out of shots before it was their turn. That's how fast this little veneer of civilization can crumble.

We are in a circus and the circus is the matrix. It's a big stage play with politicians being picked, long before you've even heard their names, to fulfill a role and act a part to the public. "*All the world is a stage and they are but the players*" has been said before. The public of course is also participating in the stage play because they must pretend to believe it all and even get so far as to try and convince their friends and families to believe in it too. People argue over such things as politics, never knowing that the whole thing is just a scam because we have no freedoms as we have been brainwashed to believe in. We have just a certain range of movements before we're hauled in back to the center. Most people never get far enough from the center to find out there's actual barriers out there, but when they try, people appear suddenly they'd never seen before to usher them back in, or else. That's the system. It's very rigid and most people are oblivious to it because they're all playing inside the big circle.

We see this with people like John Edwards, who is campaigning at the moment, who's got a face for every type of group he's addressing and he has a scriptwriter also specializing in every group, so they know what script to write for the teenagers, students, for the adults and the middle-aged and the very elderly. A different script for every type and he will tell them what they want to hear – very old technique.

This is from the *Associated Press, The Sun, September 2nd* and I'll read this, this little spiel that he gave out recently on September 2nd to a crowd, I think it was in Iowa. Back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, talking about the farce we see every few years with the politicians doing their campaigning, their little acting part to get into the bigger house. I don't know if it's the same in the United States, but you find in all western countries including Canada, if a politician can get in for five years they get a lifelong pension and that's not a bad deal is it? Good work if you can get it. They get full benefits. They get an indexed-related pension for the rest of their lives, so if the cost of living goes up they get that going up too, and it's no wonder you see it attracts certain types of personalities into it. You can't really get honest people going in.

Getting back to Mr. Edwards, who is a good study in the personality of the politician with his promises. This speech he gave in Tipton, Iowa he said it requires – this is about health care. He wants to make it universal but mandatory for everyone in the U.S. to be covered.

*"It requires that everybody be covered. It requires that everybody get preventative care."*

Very important you understand what he's saying here, preventative care. That means that you're going to be bossed around by various experts, measured and weighed and examined whenever they say you must be. That's what that means. Here's what he told a crowd sitting in lawn chairs in front of the Cedar County Courthouse.

*"If you're going to be in the system, you can't choose not to go to the doctor for 20 years."*

Now the thing is you see we're all in the system. We haven't been given a choice not to be in the system. You were born into the system.

**He continues:**

*"You have to go in and be checked and make sure that you are OK." He noted, for example, that women would be required to have regular mammograms in an effort to find and treat "the first trace of problem." Edwards and his wife, Elizabeth, announced earlier this year that her breast cancer had returned and spread."*

**Alan:** Now you can bet your bottom dollar his wife has been checked probably every few months for many, many years and it didn't stop this from happening to her. That's what they've also found in studies in Canada and other countries, but they keep doing it because it's a big business. It also trains the public to obey and come in and be terrified they're always going to find something, even though you might get the cancer a month after the test.

*"Edwards said his mandatory health care plan would cover preventive, chronic and long-term health care. The plan would include mental health..."*

**Alan:** Now listen to this.

*"...it would mental health care as well as dental and vision coverage for all Americans."*

**Alan:** Now remember you've got to really analyze the wording because these characters who write the scripts are often lawyers and there's another meaning behind it, because we know they want to give everyone psychological examination on an annual basis, don't they?

*"The whole idea is a continuum of health care basically from birth to death he said."*

**Alan:** That was what they called socialism, an expertly run society from cradle to grave.

*"The former North Carolina senator said all presidential candidates..."*



**Alan:** Talking about health care.

*"...ought to be asked one question. Does you plan cover every single American because if it doesn't it should be made to explain what child, what woman what man in America is not worthy of health care he said."*

**Alan:** They really cared up until now, right?

*"Because in my view everybody is worth health care. Edwards said his plan would cost up to \$120 billion a year, a cost he proposes covering by ending President Bush's tax cuts to people who make more than \$200,000 per year."*

When they brought in the income tax—the temporary tax that you now have intergenerationally, it's permanent—they said the same thing then. It would only affect the rich who would pay taxes. It's the same in Britain when they brought up the War Tax, which sort of stuck to the public ever since. It doesn't die away. Once again, you're being conned and lied to because the rich never have themselves taxed. There's always a loophole put in there. This was found out, for instance, when the royal family had admitted, only because there were some hounds on their tail to try and find the history of all the royalty that has been kept and supported by the British public, and they found that Prince Philip that came from Greece, who married the Queen, had about 80 members of the family he brought over and they were all getting about a million pounds per year at that time. That was a lot of money back then, and the public demanded of course that they either support themselves or do something for the money and so the Queen proposed to have herself taxed as she was given massive grants from the government.

The “Man Alive” program then did a little documentary on this very topic, and lo and behold, they went to the auditors that did the Queen's taxation and they couldn't get past the gate, and all the Queen's money and all the Queen's men simply worked through the Cayman Islands and all kinds of islands far away and tropical. They always build in a loophole to it and at least Elton John at the time spoke on behalf of them and said “they always make loopholes for we the wealthy” he said. “We never suffer.” This nonsense that those over \$200,000 per year will pay for all the health care costs is absolute bunkum.

The real reason is to get you all into this expertly run society, a society where they're going to decide whether they need you in the first place or you'll be aborted. A society where they want to have certain genetic types coming up – the preferable types, not the “unpreferable” types, all the “bad” types. They want to bring psychologists into it and genealogists into it, and they want to go through your hair for lice, and they want to weigh you to see if you're too heavy and make you exercise and put you on special diets. This is the “new freedom.” The new freedom they call it. When we hear terms like “new freedom”, you better realize that they're redefining what freedom means. They never waste words, these characters, because as I say they're lawyers and lawyers study words, that's their job, and how to get around things by the use of words as well, and how to deceive by the use of words.

It's no coincidence that **LAWYER** is awful close to a **LIAR**, isn't it? So there you go. It doesn't matter whether it's Hillary or one of the other ones that pushes for this. This is the mandate, to get everyone run by specialists from cradle to grave.

Britain was way ahead of this before any other country, and even when I went to school they used to bring in the health authorities that would lock the door in the classroom. They'd go through your hair and weigh you and measure you for your height. Then they'd bring dentists in that would sit there and poke holes through your teeth and say you had cavities after they almost wrenched their whole weight down through your molars with these pointed spikes, and you had no say in the matter whatsoever. Then they came in with inoculations and locked the door and made you take all that too. You see that's the new freedom that we got in Britain. Now it's to be spread to the world. Isn't that nice?

We really are a bunch of schmucks, a real bunch of schmucks because whatever these characters propose to the public and the public go for it always, you see, if it's free, it's against what you think it is. It's not for the same purpose because they sell something for a **GOOD REASON** but there's always a **REAL REASON** and you're never given the real reason until it's too late. That's the bottom line, so here they go with a circus and that's all politics is, a circus with front men given their lines who do their acting and do public relations shots and pose for the cameras, shaking hands and all that kind of stuff, and they go through this routine every few years.

You'd think we'd be sick of this by now. You'd think we'd be sick of being taken as suckers, time after time, because you never hear about the big, big agenda from these guys at election time. They never talk about the fact your factories are all across in China and that these same guys and their fathers in politics were the guys who set all that up to happen.

**They don't talk about the unification of the Americas when they're running for office, do they?**

They didn't do that in Britain either, or any other European country when they were merging those countries into the European Union. Same technique, same cons and what's even more amazing you see is the public don't think to ask the obvious questions, because you see they have all these party followers that do it all for you, don't they? They're supposed to do all the questioning for you but they don't. They only talk about health care and social security and all this kind of stuff or subsidies.

Socialism works because the vast majority of the general public are children. Governments in ancient times had no qualms about discussing this fact that those who follow and do what they're told are basically children. Children don't want the responsibility of guiding their own lives and planning their own lives. It's too uncertain for them. They want reassurance and so they get all these lies from the guys at the top, who have no amount of lies they can tell you to make you happy and feel good so you can continue allowing them to make all the big decisions for you. Since they do make all the big decisions for you, you literally have no say in the outcome.

We haven't seen national referendums on the unification of the Americas. It hasn't happened, but it's underway. It's already a done deal. It's a done deal. It was a done deal before the last signing

of the last agreement. It was a done deal before I was born because the Council on Foreign Relations wrote about it back in the '40's and '50's and '60's and '70's and '80's and '90's that this was the agenda, but then, the general public don't like the bad news, do they? They want to live in Hollywood fiction rather than in reality. They don't want to look at the negative. They want to look at the positive, and the positive is wish fulfillment. If we just wish about it, it will become all better, just like daddy taking that skinned knee, kissing it and it's all better. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and what a matrix it is, many levels of it indeed. Most people are still down in the bottom stuck on the floor. Some are just raised above the floor trying to get something back which they never had, and others are floating near the top of the ceiling looking for the next level.

Here's an article that came out which is appropriate for every country because we've been international for a long time. This is from *The Guardian Unlimited* from James Orr.

#### **It says:**

***"Judge wants everyone in UK on DNA database."***

Wednesday, September 5th, 2007.

*"The entire UK population and every visitor to Britain should be put on the national DNA database, a top judge said today. Lord Justice Sedley, one of England's most experienced appeal court judges, described the country's current system as "indefensible". We have a situation where if you happen to have been in the hands of the police, then your DNA is on permanent record. If you haven't, it isn't ... that's broadly the picture," Sir Stephen Sedley told the BBC. It also means that a great many people who are walking the streets, and whose DNA would show them guilty of crimes, go free. He said that expanding the existing database to cover the whole population had "serious but manageable implications. But he warned that putting everybody's DNA on file should be "for the absolutely rigorously restricted purpose of crime detection and prevention".*

**Alan:** What a joke, isn't it? What a joke. They always have, again, a good reason, plausible reason but then there's a real reason.

*"Britain's 12-year-old DNA database is the largest of any country in the world..."*

**Alan:** That's because it's the most democratic country in the world.

*"...growing by 30,000 samples a month. According to the Home Office website, 5.2% of the UK population is on the database, compared with 0.5% in the US. The data is taken from criminal suspects..."*

**Alan:** Suspects now. That's not people who are guilty of crimes.

*"...or scenes of crime and there are currently 4 million profiles held under the Criminal Justice and Police Act 2001. Police are permitted to retain DNA samples from anyone charged with a crime. Previously, samples and fingerprints taken from those found not guilty, or those who had their charge dropped, had to be destroyed. Today, Shami Chakrabarti, the director of the human rights organisation Liberty, warned against potential changes to how and when British authorities collected DNA data. The DNA debate reveals just how casual some people have become about the value of personal privacy, she said. A database of those convicted of sexual and violent crime is a perfectly sensible crime fighting measure."*

**Alan:** Is it really? Is it really, folks? See, they always waylay you of the rights or wrongs of it by giving you a something partially plausible.

*"A database of every man, woman and child in the country is a chilling proposal, ripe for indignity, error and abuse." Home Office spokeswoman said the government had no plans to introduce a universal compulsory, or voluntary, national DNA database."*

**Alan:** That's contrary to what they just said.

*"However, the department is currently undertaking a review of the Police and Criminal Evidence Act (Pace)..."*

**Alan:** They love these names, PACE, P-A-C-E.

*"...1984..."*

*"...which sets out the powers to take and retain biometric data. The DNA database has revolutionised the way the police can protect the public..."*

**Alan:** Protect the public. There you go, "protect the public. "

*"...through identifying offenders and securing more convictions," the spokeswoman said."*

**Alan:** I love these spokespeople for the government – they are PR public relations departments who are lawyers, again, using carefully chosen words.

*"It provides the police on average with around 3,500 matches each month. She said final proposals on the review were due to be published in spring next year and would "take account of the views received during the consultation as well as those of Lord Chief Justice Sedley". The Home Office minister Tony McNulty told BBC Radio 4's Today programme today: "I think we are broadly sympathetic to the thrust of what he [the judge] has said."*

**Alan:** The Home Office is the Department of Homeland Security for Britain. They call it the Home Office in the UK.

*"I have said that myself in the past, that there is a real logic and cohesion to the point that says, 'Well, put everybody on'. But I think he probably does underestimate the practicalities, logistics and huge civil liberties and ethics issue around that. There is no government plans to go to a compulsory database now or in the foreseeable future."*

**Alan:** Now that's an utter lie because for the last 20 years they've been taking extra vials of blood from everybody who goes to a clinic for any possible problem and it's been going into a DNA database. Canada did the same thing because four years ago they showed us a brand new building built in Montreal for the police of Canada, the RCMP, and it was all robotic arms coming down taking out dozens and dozens of samples every fraction of a second. They could handle the whole country and they tried to tell the public this multimillion-dollar facility was for the occasional hardened criminal. We're such idiots, aren't we? The way it's sold to us is just incredible, how we swallow this utter tripe time after time and deny our one sensibilities. Back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just to continue with this article it says:

*"Responding to Lord Sedley's comments, the Liberal Democrat home affairs spokesman, Nick Clegg, said: "Whilst his total disregard for concerns about privacy and civil liberties is misplaced, at least he has the honesty to put forward a suggestion for a universal DNA database."*

*This contrasts with the government's cloak and dagger strategy of creating a universal database behind the backs of the British people."*

**Alan:** Now they wouldn't do that of course – the same people who unified Britain with Europe and lied to them for 40 years while doing so, of course they wouldn't lie to you about this now would they?

*"The information commissioner, Richard Thomas, told Today..."*

**Alan:** I guess that's the name of the paper.

*"...I think we have to think very long and very hard before going down the road of a universal DNA database. There are some risks involved. This approach can be really intrusive, it raises really fundamental questions about how much the state or the police knows about each of us."*

The fact is they know pretty well everything but not enough, you see. They cannot have a safe society, if you understand how police are trained and the whole idea of law enforcement and that's what it's called "enforcement" is used, it goes right down to predictability. For safety, every single individual must be completely understood and they must be very predictable, therefore all information on you is completely necessary. It has no option but to go this route. This has been taught this way for many years now. It's interesting as well, you take DNA and you take the soros, like George Soros, you know that means really serpent or flying dragon in Greek. You put DNA with soros and you've got dinosaurs, so maybe we're all going the same way as dinosaur. Maybe that's the whole point of DNA.

There's also a report that came in that Air France is going to try biometric boarding cards.

**It says:**

*"French airline Air France said Wednesday it planned to trial biometric boarding passes that will allow passengers to be fast-tracked through airports using scan of their fingerprints."*

**Alan:** It's also doing the iris scan too.

*"Passengers who volunteer to take part in the pilot scheme, from end 2007, will be asked to load a digital record of their index print onto an individual chip card, Air France officials told a press conference."*

**Alan:** Now the reason I'm reading these things is because whatever happens in one country is already underway in every country. That's the point of it. We've got to stop thinking that these are local laws or national laws over there. These are international laws because every country in the west that signed an agreement under NATO and also under the anti-terrorism laws put all of this basically "on the board." They all have the same agenda because it is the one agenda and every country in the west is in on it.

**It says here:**

*"Using scanners and dedicated check-in lanes, biometric card holders will be able to print out their own boarding pass and board the plane via an electronic gate that checks the match between their fingerprint and the one on the card. The scheme will initially be trialed for two months among 1,000 Air France staff on the Paris-Amsterdam service, to be extended to 2,000 frequent flyers on the same route. If the tests are successful, the biometric cards will be offered to between 10 and 15 percent of Air France customers, either as a frequent flyer perk..."*

**Alan:** See, that's how they do it.

*"...or a paying premium which could also be used to control access to rental cars or hotel rooms."*

The same trick that they used in the stores to get you all to use the cashless society, when they offered you a store card. The same idea. If you don't use a store card in a grocery store stop, they penalize you by charging you extra. That's what it is. They're not really giving those with the card a discount. They're really just charging the ones who don't use the card, they want to use cash, they're charging them extra. This is a simple Pavlovian training of punishment and reward. Very, very simple and it's amazing how cash works with people so easily. They'll save a few pennies here and there and allow the government to know everything that they've purchased, including what they eat and their little likes are and so on. They don't seem to mind that and that's how far down society has gone in a span of 20 years, because at one time people wouldn't even answer questionnaires or any polls that came around. They were paranoid of them and rightfully so, because people fought wars in the past for privacy, for complete privacy. Whatever you did within your own home in your realm that didn't offend anyone else or hurt anyone else was okay, but not anymore. The government wants to know everything you're doing, buying, eating and all the rest of it.

This is "total quality management" here. That's what it is. How many people have you heard in your own lives who say, "I don't mind. I have nothing to hide." Well those guys you see have lost their ability for survival, because the right to privacy is a natural instinct for personal survival. The happy slaves, on the other hand, will go along with anything and they don't care who has any information on them, as long as they can play in their own little circle on the end of that piece of string that goes round and round the pole. That's what they really are.

Most folk unfortunately as we all know are gone, so those who are awake have two problems. They have the elite to contend with, knowing what all the con games are, where they're heading and all the rest of it, but they also have the vast majority of the population going along with it too, so you have to contend with the land of the dead. That's what it meant in all ages, because most people are never truly conscious throughout their whole lives, in any age, and that's a fact, folks. That is a fact. They might be nice people. They might say and do the things that you do, but really, they're not conscious. You find that out when they end up taking all these cards and all the perks that are offered to them, but they're not conscious, and that they don't care – that's what stuns you the most. They really don't care.

Yes, you do have the elite with their agenda and all the think tanks they use. You have all the forces that are geared up to be used shortly on the public when chaos is planned to occur, and you've got the vast majority of the public who will be used under "democracy" to force you, the minority, along with them. That's why they chose democracy. It's not mob rule. It's just that the elite can count on the mob to do what they're told; and for those who don't do what they're told, they'll say "what's wrong with you? No one else is complaining." That's how democracy works.

This was explained thousands of years ago by philosophers in Greece. You should also check out the history of ancient China because ancient China had tried out communism, socialism, fascism, dictatorships 3,000 years ago and recorded all of it and how it worked and how they introduced it to the people and how they changed it into the next phase and so on. There's nothing new under the sun because all of the isms are formulas; formulas which work because nothing on the planet has been so well studied as man himself. People in all ages will react the same way to the same stimuli and can be made to do the same things if the right formula is introduced in the proper sequence. That's how simple it is. Read Plato's *Republic*. Read other philosophers too of ancient Greece and you'll realize they knew all this stuff then.

This science is taught to an elite crowd in all countries. The science of "governance" they call it, as opposed to government. The best-governed people are those who really don't know they're being forced along a certain route. They think it's all evolving naturally and that they have something to do with it. That's the best form of government, and the best slave they can have is the one who doesn't know he or she is a slave. To get people to go along with a particular agenda you must come from a particular tangent that the average person with the logic they use would never see coming.

When you want to reduce a population you must create a problem of population or unwanted children, therefore you actually create promiscuity and push it. The unwanted children come along, the abortions are demanded, you start reducing the population. You dehumanize the public. That's how you do it. You push the very thing that you're targeting and telling them that you're going to free them up by giving them all these new rights and freedoms. That's how you do it. Joe Average doesn't realize that. He thinks everything is happening for his or her benefit, never realizing there are very clever minds, very intelligent minds with masses of documentation and all these formulas that will get you to do what they want you to do.

**How many people have already fallen for the free nonsense? The free flu shots. The free this. The free that?**

In Canada the IDA Grocery store was giving out free flu shots with every \$10 worth of groceries. The thing is you could have walked in any clinic and got it for free anyway without buying the groceries. Everybody gets in on the act. That's how it's done. They promote it. I've talked to so many people especially the elderly who took these shots and came down with not only the flu but also pneumonias. One classic example was of a guy I know and his mother ended up in the hospital. He warned her not to take it and she ended up in intensive care. When she was recovering, he went to see her and says, "I guess you won't be taking that shot again," and she said, "well I don't know." There's some people you just can't help because they can't believe for



an instant that all these people who are supposed to be there, these angels of mercy are there, they couldn't do anything nasty to them, and so they'll do it again. They never learn. That's the power of conditioning and pretty well everyone in the system in which we live has accepted the world as it's been presented or downloaded into them through masses of propaganda; masses of fictional propaganda, dramas and movies. They know themselves if they do start to question one part of this matrix it might unravel the whole reality they've come to believe in. Most people can't do that and won't do that. That's also a decision they have come to.

Most of the phone calls I get are from people who have a hard time waking up the people around them. They always start with a wife or a husband or a brother or a sister and they spend so much energy trying to deprogram them and make them see sense. What I try to tell them to do is don't waste your energy on those who have decided—and it is a decision—to remain in the land of the dead. That is a choice that they have made and you have to respect that choice. No one could possibly ever say they didn't know. They don't know all the details but they can't say they didn't know what was happening. They chose not to know all the rest of it. Respect that choice and save yourself some heartache and look for those who are trying to learn and who are asking questions, and feed them the information gradually and carefully, then you'll get a sense of accomplishment instead of frustration to try to save those who are nearest and dearest to you.

They say that “birds of a feather flock together” and that's very true. Humanity is a gregarious creature. It likes to form groups and organizations that it joins, because that's what it wants its world view to be. They want sameness. They want uniformity, one form, whether they're coming from the left, the right, the top or the bottom or from the diagonal. They still want everyone in their group to look, be, dress and speak the same as they do. That's the sad fact of humanity. They'd rather be in large groups rather than be individuals. In fact, groups can't really tolerate individualism at all. Even those who think they're rebelling against a system, or even those in the gender wars who joined their group, have just lost their individuality by doing so. Now they'll be used for political purposes and they'll never really fathom out the bottom of it for themselves. Every group is used because it's far easier, according to Arnold Toynbee and others who were masters at this whole technique, it's far easier to control vast groups of people than the occasional individual that thinks.

We have one crack at the world—and you're in it right now. You have to use it for the best purposes you possibly can and be content with the fact that most people will use their life to simply play, enjoy themselves, allow someone else to be slaughtered somewhere else with their tax money; and that is their decision. For those in religion, they always hope that everyone gets their just rewards, but again, there's no proof that that happens, is there? Especially when you look at the elite and their genealogies, they go back for thousands of years, and how they intermarry down through the centuries, they marry power, wealth and keep it all in the families, and they seem to be doing pretty good. They don't seem to be suffering. They don't seem to be too worried either, so what you do in this life is important because you can change it for the future for those yet to come.

A sad comment on the world right now is that most people are so hedonistic they don't care about those who are young or those who are yet to be born. They really don't care, as long as they can get to a pensionable age and go fishing and put their feet up and die before the worst of

the *you know what* hits the fan. That's the reality of most people, so I don't talk to most people. I talk to those who have something called "spirit." That's the animating force in them. They have something the others don't. In many, many ancient holy books they mentioned it in many ways. Those "creatures of instinct" were those who simply were earth-bound. They loved the world, the things of the world, pleasure, fun, and they didn't want any big problems to deal with. Nothing really has changed along that way; but with some people, they have heart and compassion. You don't realize that compassion is a survival mechanism for everyone. When there's no compassion there, then a species is doomed, it can't survive, because whatever is knocking off those guys over yonder will eventually [come back to you].

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix. Before the show is up, I should mention that I don't get paid for the shows that I do – never have from any of the radio or television shows. I do this because I feel I need to do it because I'm doing something that is right; and for those who wish to help me keep going, they can certainly donate money. Look into the website for those who don't have the books and CDs and DVDs I have for sale, look them up and put in an order. That keeps me going. That keeps me coming back with this information. Now it's not a ra, ra, cheerleading type of conversation I have because I leave the good endings and happy endings to Hollywood writers. That's what they've trained you all in. People always look for the happening ending. Meanwhile, they do nothing to help it come about. They expect someone else to do it for them. The reason I do speak out to those who can understand and who are looking and who are questioning is because it doesn't take a lot of people to at least sway the course we're on. That's how history has been thwarted in the past. The agenda would have been here long ago if the occasional people, the right people here and there hadn't deflected the agenda.

You've got to realize they wanted a global government at the end of World War I. They wrote about it at the top. Many lords in the British government and the establishment wrote that they need a world war to bring in global government and bring the public of all countries to their knees under a new scientific type of dictatorship. Of course, they are a "benevolent dictatorship" according to themselves. The psychopaths always rationalize what they do under benevolence.

The few always in all ages can deflect this. The side effect for the general bulk of the population is that they come through into a new society or a different way and at least keep their toys and their happiness and their customs et cetera, until the society becomes totally corrupted again and it's just a cycle we keep going through. Psychopaths in all countries, in all nations have run the

world for a long, long time. They always get to the top by their very natures. They're addicted to power. They're attracted to it like a magnet and they go for it. That's why we get the same M.O. [modus operandi] all down through history of totalitarianism every step of the way. The problem today is we're at the very end of a phase of this that took centuries in the planning, by the way, to bring about; and so they have corralled most of the world's population into a mindset of compliance, passive compliance with everything. They've trained them not to participate in anything except the programs that they do encourage, like jogging in the streets in big, big crowds et cetera, but not to participate in the direction of society as such. It took training to make that happen and most of the public are quite content with it. They're content to be happy slaves.

So for those who are not, tune in again on Wednesday and we'll go further into this technique of mind control for the masses. From Hamish my dog and myself, up here in Northern Ontario, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

September 12, 2007 (#11)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt September 12, 2007:  
"RISE OF SCIENTIFIC TECHNOCRACY  
SERVING DOMINANT MINORITY"  
© Alan Watt September 12, 2007

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 12, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is September 12th, 2007. For newcomers, as always, look into in to [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) for more information. Many talks you can download for free on the histories of the various nations from ancient times to the present and how we got to where we are and where we're going. Look into [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) for the European site where you can get transcripts in the languages of Europe downloaded for free.

I try to give a different education to the general public than the one they've been given, because the one we've been given isn't simply sadly lacking in details and facts. It's deliberately made and presented for an obedient population. That's why all the relevant parts are removed from it. This has been happening for about 100 years. You'll find if you go back to the writings of John Dewey, who helped set-up the American educational system, you'll find that he said that all

history must be altered so that different creeds and peoples and races that had conflicts in the past would forget them over time, when they removed their histories of the actual conflicts. This has been done on the whole, not completely but it's been pretty well eradicated; and if you ask a child at school today about 7, to 10 to 12 years old what World War II was about, if they actually even know about it, all they can tell you is that it was a war over territory between different nations. That's about all they're told. You can see how governments in all countries and oligarchies – it doesn't matter kind of government it is or what it calls itself, they're generally oligarchies. They use education in a scientific formula of indoctrination to turn out obedient citizens. That's the purpose of it and this isn't new. This has been going on for an awful long time.

We are told one reality, which we accept. Most people will accept it from birth onwards, never questioning it because their parents didn't question it either. It's presented in complete form to you when you're very young. We're not encouraged at school to ask questions. School is there for you to be downloaded into and you repeat the answers you're given for everything. You parrot the answers, and if you parrot the answers well enough you get a gold star at examination time, all you have to do really is remember what the teacher has said and repeat them, and that's all they're asking for. They don't want people who actually think and question. In fact today if you ask too many questions especially if you're male you'll be put on some drug like Ritalin, which actually shrinks the brain, because they don't want people who have leadership qualities and who are a little extroverted to grow up into adults who could become really good leaders in times of stress and struggles within peoples. That's the formula, and this has been discussed at all levels of government and the management of governmental agencies in great detail. I'll be going into this when we come back from these following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt with Cutting Through the Matrix back again. I'm talking about how education has been used since the general public were given education, very heavily from the very beginning in fact with a form of scientific technique of indoctrination. You've got to remember that in the 1800's the elite were terribly worried about free time for the working peoples, the vast bulk of the populous of Europe and the Americas too. America really didn't consist of just cowboys and Indians. It was also a country of factory towns. That's the real history of America, where very important, very wealthy people could start up a town and built it, owning everything in that town and bringing in the workers to work there, generally in mines of one kind or another. You had to do your shopping at the local store, which the boss owned as well, and you rented your home

from the boss. The boss would also bring in a minister and you pay him as well. It was a little self-contained community and that was modeled after the types they had already all over Europe.

These industrial bosses became multi, multimillionaires, some billionaires in fact. They had meetings in the 1800's in Europe and they classed them then as global meetings, to do with the upcoming centuries and where they go from there. They talked about all the different theories that were coming along. Karl Marx of course was doing his communist stuff, although he was a small player. He was just a journalist that was picked to write the Manifesto. His name wasn't even on the first few issues. However, communism really was a dialectical approach stemming from London of all places, in a way to bring the peoples of the world together; because through conflict you always have compromise and of course you must create sides to get a conflict, so capitalism created what it called communism and funded the communists societies from the beginning, right through in fact, until the so-called Berlin Wall fell down. This is the amalgamation of the world through conflict and treaties et cetera.

The United Nations was set-up after the League of Nations in order to help bring this about. They decided to bring the whole world into a scientifically formed society and run society, a society run by experts, experts in everything and that they would bring children up from the cradle right through life and train them all the way that they could have no real opinions of their own. They would only be able to repeat the words of experts. This has been pretty successful if you look around you today, because when people meet in gatherings or social occasions, you'll find that their topics of conversation are right from magazines or newspapers or from the media. Whatever has been given to them, they don't generally have much thoughts of their own. That was decided as I say in the 1800's and the 1900's.

When you go into players like Bertrand Russell, very important character because he was put out in front as a spokesman for the big foundations in London, on behalf of the aristocracy of London and Europe, to which he belonged, he was a lord. He wrote a book called "*The Impact of Science on Society*" and in the book he tells you a lot of true things. Now if you read the book there are things in there which will upset you when you read them because he's very blunt, but he's also very honest about things. He doesn't put any cover over the frailties of human nature, individually or collectively, and what he's really doing is giving you what the elite have always known through massive observation through many centuries, and that is how we're all manipulated and how we can be manipulated. What our weaknesses are and how they can be exploited to the full by those who understand them.

You'll find for instance on page 57 of this book, he talks about types of oligarchical governments and he says:

*"In the first place, since the new oligarchs are the adherents of a certain creed..."*

**Alan:** It's a belief.

*"...and base their claim to exclusive power upon the rightness of this creed, their system depends essentially upon dogma: whoever questions the governmental dogma questions the moral authority of the government, and is therefore a rebel. While the oligarchy is still new,*

*there are sure to be other creeds, held with equal conviction, which would seize the government if they could. Such rival creeds must be suppressed by force, since the principle of majority rule has been abandoned. It follows that there cannot be freedom of the press, freedom of discussion, or freedom of book publication. There must be an organ of government whose duty it is to pronounce as to what is orthodox ad to punish heresy."*

**Alan:** Now if that's familiar to do with Homeland Security, it's no wonder because you see it's the same thing over and over again. We are under a form of totalitarianism and it's not just the U.S. or Canada. It's pretty well most of the world except for some countries in the Middle East, which are under attack right now.

*"He also goes into the history of the Inquisition and shows that such an organ of government must inevitably become. In the normal pursuit of power, it will seek out more and more subtle heresies."*

**Alan:** That's what we're finding now. They want to do psychological evaluations to see if you might have some hidden traits you don't know about yet. It's the same thing.

*"The Church, as soon as it acquired political power, developed incredible refinements of dogma, and persecuted what to us appear microscopic deviations from the official creed. Exactly the same sort of thing happens in the modern States that confine political power to supporters of a certain doctrine. The completeness of the resulting control over opinion depends on various ways upon scientific technique."*

**Alan:** A little term "scientific technique," it means so much because it's a vast science.

*"Where all children go to school, and all schools are controlled by the government, the authorities can close the minds of the young to everything contrary to official orthodoxy. Printing is impossible without paper, and all paper belongs to the State. Broadcasting and the cinema are equally public monopolies. The only remaining possibility of unauthorized propaganda is by secret whispers from one individual to another. But this, in turn, is rendered appallingly dangerous by improvements in the art of spying. Children at school are taught that it is their duty to denounce their parents if they allow themselves or hear subversive utterances in the bosom of the family. No one can be sure that a man who seems to be his dearest friend will not denounce him to the police..."*

**Alan:** That's what it's all coming around today with social surveillance in all the western countries. Now I think we've got Mark from Canada on the line. Are you there, Mark?

**Mark:** Hi Alan. How are you?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Mark:** I was just calling – being part of the generations and generations and I'm sorry this is a bit off topic. Knowing that we've all come from such an indoctrinated sort of tower from

generation to generation to generation, it's hard sometimes – would you be able to speak a little on where the indoctrination ends and the actual human begins? I know it's a pretty broad question, but it seems like for myself personally I'm constantly questioning the things that I even just think that I think I'm thinking naturally, but I'm never sure kind of what's actually the real person and what is just basically the stuff we've been downloaded with, and I'll just leave you with that. Thanks, Alan.

**Alan:** That's a good question because we don't have records because all histories remember are distorted and changed and sometimes completely thrown out, depending on the next regime that comes in, down through many, many centuries. We have very vague records of what was normal and when it was normal. All you can really say is that your main drives that you have and the milestones that you have in life from a very early age – you're different when you're a teenager, when you're a teenager your hormones kick in and you have other interests, vital interests, because you have a mating imperative. Nature requires that we keep producing the species, and that can drive you to distraction as we all know. However, these are the normal things, they are really “drives” in a sense. When you're young you have the best time really, and I mean almost pre-school, to actually go on walks in a country – when they use to do walking, not sitting in front of a computer screen, and study nature and be part of nature. The feelings that came with it, the daydreams that children have are very important. These things are normal, but to the school system, they're hammered out of us and we're taught to dismiss all fantasy; and yet fantasy and daydreaming is part of the human psyche. It's an essential part of it for health in fact. It's driven out of us and we become unhealthy. That's why we have a very unhealthy society. We're supposed to be very practical and logical, and yet the practicalities and the logics come from whatever we're fed by daily media and by those around us. Most people succumb to it very quickly. A few do manage to scrape through and they feel like aliens in a foreign planet when they look at those around them, whose indoctrinations have taken much, much better; it's hard to communicate to them.

Really, we also have to take into consideration the fact that in the world of matter, which this is, we do need certain requirements and this is generally the basis of all disagreements, conflicts, interpersonal-wise and even between nations. It's over basically economics and what you can have. What you need to survive and sustain yourself becomes exaggerated in a commercialized system and it become psychotic in a sense and exaggerated, and then you have the psychopathic tyrants rising up who grab as much of it as they can to feel safe. What they're doing is they want to feel really safe, and so they grab everybody else's property and wealth. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich



That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. I'm Alan Watt with Cutting Through the Matrix, just talking about some of the normalcies: what is normal and what is not normal in today's society. All we have to go from today are the last few tribes left, so-called "primitive tribes". That's what they're called by the civilized countries. They call them "stagnant" or "arrested civilizations." Civilizations, like ours, which really have been ongoing in constant change, and that is the key to ours, always changing through industry, fueled by money, inventions and so on – we think that's called civilization. Anyone outside of that is called "stagnant" or "arrested" culture, and that's how they talk about some of the people down in the Amazon. What they mean is everyone in the system, since we came out of the mass-man industrial eras, we're classed as "economic units" belonging to the mass in a collectivist type society. Everyone must have a function and a purpose and serve the system by paying taxes and being good. Good is defined as following the rules of your particular era that you live in.

The "arrested civilizations," as they call them, are self-sustaining. That's the difference between them. They can't be ruled. They can't be taken over and they've tried to bribe them of course with trinkets and toys from our civilization, but it's taking on very slowly. The people in the Amazon only have to work four hours per day to sustain themselves and do their hunting and so on. The rest of the day is used for things like making love and having dances and having fun like that, and that's how life really should be. It's not this 8 to 5 or 8 to 6 jobs that they have. That's just for us you see, the schmucks, the schmucks who think we're superior. It really doesn't matter what we think we know, because most of what we think we know or can repeat is nonsense in the first place.

The Amazonian doesn't care about Freud or Einstein or anybody else or Isaac Newton. They knew that gravity was already there before Newton came along. Therefore, it's all how you view things to do with progress or arrested or stagnant civilizations. That's the comparison. Really, can we honestly say we're any happier with all the nonsense we think we know and especially when you know where we're all going, which is to an eventual electronic matrix system of brain chipping and alteration and genetic modification. Who really is the aberrant society? Is it the so-called high-civilized society or the arrested cultures of the Amazon and a few other places left in the world? That's the difference. We never ask who defines progress. Progress to us, because we're trained in an economic system of rewards or punishment if you don't work, then you'll find that we think progress is having more toys and having more money, this coin thing, this strange thing called money to buy more goodies.

However, the Amazonian for instance can make his axe, chop down the trees and get his game and be quite happy and live through all the trials that would normally flatten a higher civilization, because the easiest system to bring down are the higher civilizations because everyone is dependent on the system.

There's another call on the line. Who are you again? Is it John?

**Joe:** Joe.

**Alan:** It's Joe and you're from?

**Joe:** Pennsylvania.

**Alan:** Pennsylvania. What's your question?

**Joe:** I had a comment first. I'm 16, so I think you're right on with regards to the education system. There's a lot of subtle manipulations in it. For instance, when they talk about – whenever we talk about the government lying about something, the word lie or lied is not used. They use the word mislead. I think you're right on with regards to the education system, but the question I had was, this is maybe a little off topic, why have so many people in the world have suffered at the agendas of powerful men and a lot of foreign countries this happens? I'm wondering why people just seem to be shut down emotionally to these people who are suffering a lot and in great pain? Do you know what I mean?

**Alan:** Yes. You're talking about those who climb to power you mean and cause the others to suffer?

**Joe:** Yes. I'm talking about the people in power who are causing others to suffer right now.

**Alan:** You have literally a deviant type amongst us and it's called the psychopath. It's a problem that is worldwide, but it always has been here, that certain people are born with literally no human emotion towards other people. The only emotion they have is one really of how to utilize you and use you for their own ends, in the nicest possible way generally. Most of them are very charming, but they do exist amongst us and you'll find that they crave power in every society, so they try to climb to the top by any means possible and get it and hold onto it and they become tremendous tyrants. They really don't emphasize with other people's problems or emotions. They cannot, really cannot feel your pain at all. They do feel their own, very much so, and they can certainly show it in fits of rage when it's in private.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just to continue a little bit with the last caller and his question about people who caused the harm to others and don't seem to feel

anything, it's to do with the psychopath. As I say, the psychopath thrives in certain types of society and the society of course they thrive in is the monied system, because the money is the way that everyone is controlled. If you get to the top, you control the money; you control all the people. Money is a substitute for real wealth, which is really real estate and a bag of corn swapped for a bag of oats or whatever else you need. In other words, barter. They money was the first trick and is a psychopath's dream.

They can't help but get to the top in it and conquer others. A good example of this was Madeline Albright when she was asked in a big forum on television during the Gulf War I or just after it, having starved half a million Iraqis at that particular time to death by embargoes by the United Nations and stopping medicine getting in too for men, women and children. She thought it was worth it and she said, "Absolutely." She didn't blink and show any emotion. This is a psychopath talking, you see, but to her in her mind that was a perfectly logical thing to do. You're after one man so you starve, at that time, half a million or up to about a million and a half people to death to get this one man, even though he ruled over those people with an iron fist. That's the logic they tend to use. They don't see you as individuals. They simply see you and in the way of their target or a way to force your target out into the open so they can get them. Psychopaths this way are top predators, very shark-like in qualities in a sense. You'll find that, if you trace the histories of the psychopaths, they're all from very old families, especially the ones at the top anyway, very old families, so they're interbred with other types and they acquire these traits as hereditary.

Even in ordinary society you'll get the occasional one popping up with ordinary people, but at the top, because they're so closely interbred with money and power down through the ages, they're pretty well guaranteed the same type. Albright's father just happened to be a top guy in the communist regime, who was one of the right hand men of Stalin, and I think it was over Hungary, his particular part, and he was the guy who was put in charge of setting up what became known as the Green Party for the west. It's all interrelated. The problem is the top psychopaths have a global club under the United Nations and a global agreement for the agenda, very far looking forward agendas. They don't do things by half. They go way into the future and they see the world as a big chessboard, and that's how they play the game. The game is played on the public and the public don't know they're even on the chessboard generally.

They knew back at the beginning of the League of Nations that they were going to set-up a world government, widely publicized at the time, widely written about by big authors of the day like H.G. Wells and others. They talked about the strategies they would need to use, including world wars to bring it about. World wars would get the public so war-weary from all nations, in a world war they'd beg for a new system and they hoped after World War I this would happen; and right after, of course, nationalism sprung up again because tribalism is a natural thing once again. H.G. Wells said, "They're not buckling under. We'll need another war," and so along came World War II. This is the third one now to basically standardize the world, because the only ones who haven't buckled under are other old regimes in the Middle East and they have to be brought under too so there's one standardized world system.

However, it's not a free world system by any means. It's still run by an international coterie of psychopathic families and they plan to have total control over every single individual by every means possible, mainly scientific, including chips and monitoring and eventually a brain chip,

which they will sell to the public as being a great thing that will give you special abilities and so on. Good memory, yah-de-yah-de-yah and the public will go for it. That's what the training exercise we're going through now has been: the computer, to the cell phone and a mini-computer, to one stuck on your ear, to one inside your head. Step-by-step training in a Pavlovian fashion and it will take off. There's no doubt about it because most people today live in a fantasy world of television and fiction that's being promulgated to them, without questioning anything at all. They live for fun, and this again was explained by Lord Bertrand Russell and Aldous Huxley and others, even Koestler as well. They all belonged, by the way, those guys to MI6. Everyone was a member of MI6 and worked together with the CIA in culture creation for the peoples of the west. They said the same thing, that the world that they would bring into view would be a scientific form of dictatorship where the public wouldn't even know they under mind control. They were absolutely 100 percent confident and sure of it back in the '50's and '60's, and unfortunately, it's here.

They said they would bring in a type of egosyntonic society. That means you would only be taught to do, told to do, or trained to do those things which are pleasurable and you would avoid pain. You'd seek pleasure avoid pain; and that is the society we now belong to. People will do anything to avoid anything unpleasant. "Don't tell me that. It upsets me." That's what you'll hear very often, or "don't be negative, be positive." Only a crazy person standing on the tracks with their backs turned to the train would be positive if they plan to stay there. It would take a lot of faith in something to make it all right, but that's what people have been trained into. Have fun, have fun. Don't worry be happy; and because of that, the elite themselves can steamroll ahead and do really nasty things across the planet to people, without much objection at all.

There's very few people who are sentient enough to object to this. There are very few people who are still connected to humanity to object to it, because it's a survival mechanism. If you care about others, even people you've never met before and never will meet, that's a survival mechanism for the human species as a whole. If you don't, then the big eating machine that's chomping through one country will eventually come around to you, and there's going to be no one left to cry for you either. Your defense mechanisms depend on caring, a natural thing.

That's where we are. We're living in an age of perpetual childhood, where we've already had a generation died off, or are dying off, who never knew reality in their whole lifetime; and once again, because only in a short time they were given credit cards galore and more money than you could ever imagine, or their parents or their grandparents ever imagined, mainly through credit. They enjoyed themselves into the grave but they never really knew what was going on. The present ones who are alive today are actually a little bit worse because they've given us all the cheap junk from China, which we can buy endlessly. There's always more junk getting turned out. Interestingly, they call it "junk," because that's what they used to call Chinese ships. They were junks. We get the junk from China very cheap, masses of credit cards to buy all the toys and we don't want to do things which are hard or take time. We will postpone them. We'll delay things we should be doing immediately, for short-term rewards. A species that does that is basically doomed to extinction.

I think we've got Bill there. Hello.

**Bill:** Yes, I am. Thank so very much Mr. Watt, as usual, excellent. I'm embarrassed and saddened to even interrupt your presentation; and considering everything that you've mentioned, all of the psychological warfare and mind control that has occurred. At a very elemental level, is there one particular area or one particular discourse that would be able to catch the attention of and galvanize apparently a very frightened younger population who neither wants to recognize nor believe that they come into their ascendancy in the middle of a civil war and a mind control game.

**Alan:** That is the problem because they go through the rebellious phase to establish their own identity, but what they're given as an identity is marketed to them by the managers of the music and the movie industry, in other words, the culture creators. They don't realize it and their parents don't have the wherewithal or the knowledge to tell them to warn them, so they adapt very easily into this system. You see, if your parents don't know, you will accept everything in your life as it has been presented to you without question. You just take it for granted in fact that money is normal, that you use plastic for normal, that you get cargo pants to put your credit card in is normal. There's nothing normal in the society, including even the cargo pants because top marketers told me this. They said, "How can we encourage the youth to go cashless?" and they said, "We'll make pants that don't have deep pockets for money or wallets, and we'll give them little pockets in the front where they can put their cards," and that's why they gave them the cargo pants. I'm not kidding you. There's nothing in society that's given out there that isn't pre-thought for a higher purpose, for a ruling elite and their agenda.

**Bill:** I hear [Valient Karo] call a few others from this area here, but not a word, not a peep and I've passed out tons of audio tapes. That's the only way I can get your information out and I do it gladly. I recopy over everything that's available that's going to get thrown into the landfill and I tape the programs. I put web pages on the cassettes and I pass them out liberally. The fact that there aren't 20 students of psychology over at the NIC University on the line ready and prepared to write notes and take information from you is just absolutely bizarre. It's just one more indication of how complete the programming ultimately is. But we thank you very much.

**Alan:** Well thanks for putting that information there; and here's the problem with universities. University means "one voice," you see, so you're trained to go in and come out as one voice, one opinion. You think you're clever because you've gone there, and you don't realize you've had a better indoctrination and that's what they setup universities for. It's very difficult to tell people at universities, who all think they're rebelling and they all think they're wise guys because that's just the way we are when we're young. However, these professors and so on, who generally belong to the Council on Foreign Relations or the Royal Institute of International Affairs, are handpicked for pushing a particular scientific agenda and teaching in a scientific technique, where the students themselves don't realize their emotions are being played with and they're given emotional impacts along with different statements to do with science, and they will see things one way from then on. Very few of them can break free of that later on; and again, most of them who go there, unfortunately, in their field today, go into the study of psychology because they want themselves to be controllers in a higher position.

**Bill:** They've got to be part of the team.

**Alan:** Yes that's right.

**Bill:** It just strikes me that in a presentation here locally directly after the little Nazi Mark Furman was on KTA 1510 out of Spokane. Little old happy face 1950's, '60's social butterfly was on doing a program and of course he had the fire chief on. The fire chief was mentioning that FEMA and Homeland Security were buffing him up here and getting him ready and telling them all the truth in regard to what we need to be aware of and alert for and how to deal with these "splinter groups."

**Alan:** The Splinter groups, that's right, and that falls right into my earlier part I read there from Bertrand Russell's book, if you go against anyone who has any other opinion, it's as though you were a heretic basically.

**Bill:** Well thank you again for all your efforts for the republic. We sincerely appreciate it.

**Alan:** It's a pleasure. So there we are and that's how we are. We think we're so smart when we're growing up and we don't realize that everything that's promoted to us, even the musical content and the style of music, is promoted from the top. I was in the business and I know that the word would always come down to all the writers what was "in" and what they wanted, including political correctness; you don't realize that. Even in the '70s it came down, they wanted gender-neutral terminology used in the songs. Suddenly there was no more "he" or "she" or whatever. It was just vague. It could be anybody, and people didn't realize that, but that was a political decision that went right through the culture industry and there's many more instances of the same thing.

During the '80's, especially in Europe when they were getting rid of all their industry, they wanted a depressed type of human, very depressed; and sure enough, they put out a music that was a sort of waling, forlorn type music, very lost type of music because they didn't want to engender a violent culture that was going to be unemployed; and at the same time they opened up all the bars. Margaret Thatcher did that to keep them in the pubs all day and make sure they had enough money for that, so they changed all the laws for opening times in the bars to keep them inside. She said it was better to have them happy and drunk in the pubs than rioting on the streets because they were unemployed.

Everything is managed. Music is used. The arts and entertainment are used to the full and the maximum, and that's part of what they mean by scientific technique. Our thoughts generally are not our own. They're marketed into us. They're taught into us. The way a person will try and test their sanity is to have a few friends and you bounce off your ideas to that friend, and if they come back with the same opinions you'll say "I guess I'm sane because they have the same opinions as me." It doesn't dawn on you, you've all been brainwashed; and this again is well understood at the top. Anything can be taught and that's what Lord Bertrand Russell said. He said, "*There's no nonsense so arrant that it can not be made the creed (meaning the belief) of the vast majority by adequate governmental action.*" That's what we're living in, folks. Scientific dictatorship is here. It's really an oligarchy of scientists. I'll be back after the following messages.

## "Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and this is just the bottom level of the matrix. This is just the conditioning we have at the bottom. There's many aspects to the human personality and each part has been under attack, including the genders and everything else, and I don't mean simply by psychological indoctrinations but also through hormonal tampering, through inoculations and various other means. That's how bad it is. It didn't happen by happenstance. Actually, you had tampering going back as early as the '50's that we know of. It has been admitted to by some big players, like Charles Galton Darwin in his book "*The Next Million Years*." He said we'd have to target the hormonal levels in male and female and alter them. They wanted primarily males who would not be so masculine, who wouldn't mind so much, buying toys and being interested in colors and stuff like that; and that's happened. It didn't happen by accident.

Nothing happens so quickly in nature; therefore, it had to be a scientific thing that was done to them. That's your proof. Nothing evolves in nature that I have ever seen. If it ever did, it would take billions of years, so when you see something happening physically, a biochemical change in people, a biophysical change in people, within one generation, something has been done to that generation. That's your clue, especially when it's been written about by big, big players, very important people with power who speak on behalf of the "dominant minority" as they call them.

Now just to finish up, we have a couple of minutes here to mention again from Bertrand Russell's "*The Impact of Science on Society*." He's talking here about what was the Soviet Union, which they copied, they copied the system of collectivism, remember. This was decided at The Club of Rome they would use this system for the entire western world. It's more efficient.

### He's talking about the Soviet system. He says:

*"The life of the victims in this system is unspeakable."*

**Alan:** He's talking about forced labor and concentration camps.

### He says:

*"The hours are unbearably long, the food only just enough to keep the laborers alive for a year or so, the clothing in an arctic winter so scanty that it would barely suffice in an English summer. Men and women are seized in their homes in the middle of the night..."*

**Alan:** Does that sound familiar?

*"...there is no trial..."*

**Alan:** Homeland Security can arrest you – actually, they arrest you with no charge. They can just whisk you off and not tell your relatives why you've been whisked.

**He continues:**

*"...and often no charge is formulated; they disappear and inquiries by their families remain unanswered..."*

**Alan:** That's written into all the Homeland Security laws, the anti-terrorism bills of every country now in the west: that is in force. He's talking here about the Soviet Union.

**He says:**

*"After a year or two in Northeast Siberia or on the shores of the White Sea, they died of cold, overwork, and undernourishment. But that causes no concern to the authorities; there are plenty more to come."*

In the age of the mass man, as I say, if you dissent to anything you're simply whisked off into the middle of the night. It's bye-bye to your families and you won't see them again; all written into law.

That's it tonight, from myself and Hamish the dog, up in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**



September 14, 2007 (#12)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt September 14, 2007:  
"NAVIGATING THE NIGHTMARE  
FROM  
SOMNAMBULISM TO SENTIENCE — TRUTH AND  
CONSEQUENCES"

© Alan Watt September 14, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 14, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is September 14th, 2007. For newcomers, as always, check into [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) site for lots of free information and talks on the history of how we got to where we are and where we're going, who did it all and how it's done to you through your scientific education and training. I tell you the names of the big scientific players that work for the global elitists, the very wealthy families that have run the world for probably thousands of years. You can also check into [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) for transcripts you can download for free in the European tongues.

Tonight, I was thinking of talking spontaneously because these are spontaneous talks I give. I generally don't plan anything at all. I sit down and whatever has been in the edges of my mind comes out, and it's to do with people who email me going through the same steps I find. The same steps of trying to sort things out and people are in different stages of waking up. Some have woken up long ago. Some have always known something is wrong, their entire lives, with this structural system that they grew up in.

Now for those who have always known something is wrong, it's because they don't realize that the TV, really the instrument which gave us a form of reality and a tool of tremendous conditioning, gives you a fiction, the ideal family, the ideal this, ideal that, and that continued up until about the 1970's and suddenly reversed. Then they showed you the dysfunctional families through comedies and so on. Regardless, people live up to one or the other depending on their era, the time they grew up in, and they noticed it's never the same in their own domestic life. People really haven't been so happy and the reason for it being that the whole structural system was designed and authorized a long, long time ago to keep people working their butts off, basically, and paying taxes to keep a small elite with their power control in charge of the whole system.

We are in a system that didn't just evolve, anymore than the future is going to evolve. We have science fiction writers coming out belonging to the Futurist Society, where they're given basically information on high technology that's kept secret from the public and probably won't be released for 40 or 50 years, so they write stories around these particular topics. Exciting stories with the intent to get the young especially to look forward to these particular types of changes. The changes, however, are always for an ulterior purpose. It's for simply more control. Never in the history of a dominant minority ruling over a majority, have a minority given their power away to anyone else. It doesn't happen. It doesn't happen in life. Never has happened. They always use experts. In the old days it was high priests and historians. Now it's experts and they have been running our lives since before most of us were born. I'll be back after these following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, just going through some of the feelings and the understandings people come through as they're waking up into this nightmare we call reality. As I say, we come out of the dream and we wake up in a nightmare, when you realize that pretty well everything in your own life and in your parents' life and grandparents'

was basically rigged. We're living a script. All the major events are planned way ahead of time by big armies of think tanks and professionals who work for the dominant minority. In Britain it was much easier to understand because, even though people voted and went through the rigmarole of left wing and right wing and all the rest of it, they still all referred to a small group they called "The Establishment" as being in charge. This establishment would occasionally show its face with one of their members like Bertrand Russell on television and various other ones. Members of the high aristocracy going back for centuries and centuries who'd accumulated wealth through the various myriad of wars that Britain went through ever since they created the Bank of England, long before the Rothschild's took it over. The Establishment have always been in control. They gave democracy, this term democracy really is to placate the people, to make them think they had a say in things.

In fact just today, while I'm on the topic of democracy, it's voting time coming up in Canada in the provinces, which are just like the U.S. States. A big glossy pamphlet about a foot and a half long when it's unfurled, in both official languages French and English, at the top is a caption and it says, "VOTE - Don't let others speak for you," which is kind of an oxymoron, because the whole point supposedly in the scam of voting is that you're voting someone to speak for you. So there you go. It really doesn't mean anything anymore because we're living through an agenda and we always have been living through an agenda.

Writers in the late 1800's talked about the necessity to bring in a global system and how they would do it, starting with basically a world war and how they would need a world war to get everyone involved. Bring every country to its knees as they get exhausted with resources and men, manpower, and they almost succeeded. They did manage to get up the League of Nations, which President Wilson funded for with Mandell House behind him in league with Lord Earl Grey from Britain. Grey was the boss really behind Mandell House, and that's at the same time they brought in the various tax laws to help finance it. These were all temporary tax laws supposedly. The same in Britain and nothing is temporary once it's on the books, as we know. It's continuing to this day, only we're paying far, far more than any of our ancestors could ever have imagined.

World War I came and went and the League of Nations tried to get total power for the world. Big front men like H.G. Wells, the propagandist for this particular organization, wrote about it. He said in one of his books that since the League of Nations was now formed, high level bureaucrats and new governmental departments could bypass the politicians and converse basically with their equivalent cohorts or bureaucrats within the League of Nations, bypassing all politics and all democracy. He thought that was a wonderful thing. He wasn't the only one.

Many others wrote about it too at that time. However, the American people were probably the only people who did stand up at that time and they weren't quite ready to give up what they knew was their national sovereignty to a power they knew would be based over in Europe somewhere, so they had to go back to the drawing board and scheme and plot; and sure enough, over many years they managed to cordon off Japan. At the same time, the U.S. banks were financing Japan to arm itself to the teeth. All the scrap metal that they brought into Japan and they had to because Japan didn't have all that raw resource. It came from Canada and the U.S. Trains for 15 almost 20 years took all the scraps to Japan as it built up a navy and massive armaments, and they got

all of its financing from guys like Bernard Baruch from the U.S., one of the biggest bankers, the man that Winston Churchill used to visit before he went to see FDR when he visited the U.S. during the war. Then, as they were doing all this, they were cordoning off Japan and stopping it having access to other natural resource countries and they knew they were bringing on a war.

World War II came along. The Council on Foreign Relations and The Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is both, one in the same thing, the American branch and the British branch, had their meeting in Australia in the 1937-38 global meeting. They talked about this coming war and how they would have to save the Soviet Union at all costs, which was rather strange because the Soviet Union with communism was supposed to be an arch-enemy that promised through all of its writings to destroy all the old systems including monarchy. But here they are, saying that they would defend the Soviet Union at all costs. In the same book, from the minutes of their meetings, they said that it would be very fortunate if Japan were to attack the United States and that would bring the U.S. into this coming war, which they knew Britain would begin before the U.S.; and we think it all just happened spontaneously out of the blue. Nothing happens out of the blue.

We're living, as I say, a script and these guys know what they want. They get the problem going to cause it. They know what the reaction will be, and out of it comes their outcome, which we all accept as some natural formula of just coincidence. If they want to disarm the public, they'll have the school shootings. They'll have strange lone gunmen that all use the same pattern, the same formula and go berserk and have no memory of it afterwards, or guys like Timothy McVeigh who was in Special Forces in the U.S. who ends up blowing up the Oklahoma City Building, supposedly, we're told, with basically a bomb made out of fertilizer. It was very strange that all of the bomb-proof pillars in that building that were made to be bomb-proof and take much higher impacts from higher explosives all came down as well. McVeigh also mentioned that he had a chip implant in his butt, and that is not laughable at all because there's been soldiers coming out since the 1960's complaining about the same thing. Sure enough, they have removed some implants from troops in Britain who were being tested, unknown to themselves, when they were implanted during minor operations while in the military. Simple things like abscess and so on in the spine and they found they were getting little chip implants.

We are guinea pigs. The whole world basically is one vast laboratory and we're experimented on constantly, without our knowledge and consent; and to Joe Public, all that matters is that he or she can survive, play themselves, enjoy themselves and get through life. Keep their heads down and have a fairly easy – that's what Joe Public wants, and that's what the elite at the top know because they understand human behavior to the maximum.

We have other people who are waking up in a shock, in a frenzy when they personally are attacked in some way for the first time when the authorities move in on their property through a myriad of agencies now. We have so many laws concerning the home, all coming from the United Nations. Every law on the planet to do with building codes, septic tanks, guttering, upgrades for electricity, everything, is coming and has been for years from the United Nations. Governments just sign it into laws as soon as they get them put on their table. They have said already that they're going to start fining people for even things like a hole in a gutter, like \$1,500 per day until you're either bankrupt or you comply. How many people can possibly jump to it in

two or three days and fix all these things if some inspector suddenly decides it isn't up to scratch. That's to get the people out, and lots of folk are getting hit with this kind of thing now.

They want the public off the land into the new habitat areas. For the mass-man and woman, the habitat areas are the cities; for the elite and the bureaucracies and the essential ones, that Stalin talked about and Lenin talked about and others talked about, the ones who are necessary or conditioning and enforcing law, they'll all live in their prettier places in the country. They're prettier communities with more high-tech, more space and all the rest of it. That's already happening. If you look at the surveys of who's buying the homes in the country, the big homes, expensive ones, they're mainly people who work for governments in bureaucratic positions or they're man and wife who are teachers on very high salaries. That's what's been happening for years. Everyone else is getting pushed off the land, and that again was an agenda that even Lenin wrote about over 100 years ago.

Isn't it strange that they could write these things so long ago, and we live through it and we're told it's all coincidence. Just one coincidence after another. Joe Average when, as I say, he gets hit personally by authorities who come his way will freak out. He will look for alternate news to try and inform him what really is happening because what is happening shouldn't be happening but it is happening. It shouldn't be happening in his life because he's done nothing wrong. He is good. He's followed the rules. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and before I go on to this caller, I'd just like to finish that people who break out suddenly because of something that has happened in their life and look into the alternate media, suddenly are hit with a barrage of incredible realities from various people in different areas. Again, more experts in different areas that overwhelms them sometimes, and they then freak out even more trying to inform those around them of what they're just learning, and it sounds bizarre because it's an alien talking to a different species initially. So try and tone down if you're just learning, you're just waking up to this new reality that's always been here. Try not to terrify those around you so much with everything you're hearing, and checkout your facts before you do as well. The legitimate ones are easily checked and you'll be able to put it across to them in a sensible manner that won't isolate you or alienate you so much from those around. You don't need more conflict, especially with those nearest and dearest to you.

Now I think Don from Ohio is on the line. Are you there, Don? Hello Don.

**Don:** I am here. Yes. I didn't want to divert from what you are speaking about, but I did want to give a heads up to all the listeners out there that on Bill Moyers Journal tonight they're going to do a 9/11 for the record show, which talks about pre-knowledge weeks and months beforehand. It's on PBS. In the east it's on at 10 AM, 10:30, I don't know the rest of the country, but it might be interesting to see and record and stuff like that. If you don't see it on TV tonight, you can also go to Bill Moyers Journal and they have a streaming of it after the show and stuff like that. I don't know if it's going to be any good, but it's the chance maybe.

**Alan:** They have to put something out because there's just too much information out there that conflicts with the first official story; and again, people too, remember, have no memory. They have very little memory. People are losing their memories and have been for some time. The day after it happened, the media was abuzz and they had people from Britain from the top intelligence services talking about the frustration they felt at having to warn the U.S. over and over and over that this was going to happen on that date and it was completely ignored. All that stuff is forgotten now and that was general mainstream media at the time.

**Don:** And Cheney was snapping his fingers all along.

**Alan:** They all are. All these men are just front men because none of these men at the top – what seem to be at the top, even though they are the little coterie that's the *New American Century* group, none of these guys could make a move without the rest of the big boys in Europe's consent. It was interesting that Tony Blair was the one man band that went right into action and backed it all with no hesitation and most of the parliament was against him in what he wanted to do, so that tells you there was a higher authority guiding all of this. The very fact that even NAFTA – I was just reading the Hudson Report there on the Summit of the Americas and the integration of the Americas, and the Hudson Institute is almost thanking 9/11 for helping them rush ahead the integration process. So many things were hanging on something happening that year to get this whole process moving. Not just with integration but with a global ID system, international with a global so-called anti-terrorist bill that they all signed right away within a week. They all had it on the table before 9/11 happened. 9/11 HAD TO HAPPEN to make it all come true, so this tells you that it isn't just one little group working on their own. If they were working on their own, they wouldn't have had the backing of the other major countries.

**Don:** Right. It's been in the works for a long time.

**Alan:** Absolutely. This was a "*must be*" as it's called in the higher circles. Something that's planned that's a must be. Everything hinged upon it. Arthur C. Clarke, the big high Mason with all his little allegories at the top there in his book "*2001*" written in the 1960's, he called it "*2001*" because a major new event was to happen in the world that would change the world and it was all done in allegorical story form. Then in his next novel, "*2010*," was to be basically a new world type order. By 2010, even in the Hudson Institute's Report here, we're to be all integrated. These guys knew 40, 50 years ago what was coming.

**Don:** Hey, have a good night.

**Alan:** You too. That's the key to all of this. We're living through a script and it's very much like the Matrix movie, where you get an occasional glitch in the program when the cat walks at the bottom of the stairs and he goes along twice, a little glitch in the program. Some people are sensitive to the little glitches we get when things don't quite jive the way they're supposed to and your sensory perceptions kick in, and you question yourself first of all because everyone around you seems to be normal and going along with all the info they're getting, but you're not quite happy with it; and that's because part of your mind is still functioning. The reality, and this is a sad truth, a hard truth to take: We have all been hit big time, heavily with inoculations that were bioengineered in warfare laboratories and given out a long time ago under various guises to help us all. Then, afterwards, we find the books came out written by those guys who invented these vaccines like Dr. Salk, who happened to be one of the top eugenicists in the planet who promoted the vast reduction of population and the sterilization.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and I think we have Dan in Pennsylvania. Are you there, Dan?

**Dan:** Thank you so much for taking my call, and also thank you for the gentle way that you wake people up and for reminding us that the people around us do have free will and just because we love them, doesn't mean that we can wake them up. I have a strange question about [Idrasha] and Sufism. I noticed a lot of times there's a lot of similar words in freemasonry and Sufism and I just wanted to get your take. Thank you and wish you well in getting wood in and hope Hamish does well. Take care now.

**Alan:** Yes, you too. Sufism is interesting because the Sufis came from what used to be Persia and went to India when they were being persecuted. They have their roots going way, way back, partly Mohammedism and partly even Zoroastrianism combined but with some good ideas at the top as well. They figured out for themselves, as a philosophy almost, that particular people who did marry carefully, again, almost eugenically, would have better offspring, healthier offspring, more intelligent and they certainly prospered in India. Sufi literally means "wool," which is interesting too because you have the sheepskin, the wool, the lamb's wool or just sheepskin which the Masons use as their apron, but you also go back to the days of Sumer and the priests there, the only garment they wore was basically a sheepskin around their waist down to about their knees. There certainly is a lot of similarities especially to do with the sun. They don't really

worship the sun but they use it as an allegory for life itself. All life on the planet depends on the sun; and people who think they actually worship it are mistaken. They're worshipping the higher deity beyond it all that no one can name. It's beyond all human understanding, beyond human reasoning even, because we tend to make deities in the shape of ourselves. As it's been said before, if we were shaped like triangles then the god would be presented as one as well. We project it into the deity. So that's it for Sufism basically.

We find that, as I say, the priests of Sumer wore these particular sheepskin cloths around their waste downwards as the shepherds of the people, and again, it's a nasty sort of way of putting it because the sheep is the most stupid animal there is basically. It's a herd animal. It follows the herd. Someone wrote recently who worked with basically sheep and cattle et cetera that went to a slaughterhouse, and he said the only way to get the sheep out of the pen was to start lifting two or three out and pushing them outside and then the rest would follow because they all like to be together. They don't like to be different than all the rest of the sheep, and that's why the people at the top call the public the sheeple or the sheep, so it's very, very true.

Now I think we also have Todd in California. Are you there, Todd?

**Todd:** Hi, Alan, just had a couple of quick questions for you. When exactly do you see the Amero being forced on us? What do you think the timeline is for when the biochip is going to be enforced and mandatory?

**Alan:** The biochip, it's already been enforced for the last 10 or 12 years in the Special Forces in Europe. I know that because I've read books written by some of the guys that have just left the Special Forces and they admit they had them implanted under the eyebrow, one of their eyebrows.

**Todd:** Involuntarily?

**Alan:** Yes. They're expanding it within other regiments as well, and have been for a while. However, the chip is to be gradually sold to the public: the idea of that you need it, you need this chip and how convenient it will be. That's how they're going to try and sell it initially and then, once maybe 40 percent have accepted it, they'll simply make it impossible to live without it. You won't get into a store – you'll walk into a store and alarms will go off and you're not authorized to be there. The same thing with airports, you'll walk right past the queue. They've just announced for instance that the next step is to give you the ID card and special fingerprinting and all the rest of it within the active chip on the ID card, you'll be able to walk to the head of the line without any hassle. They simply make it easier for you to walk into the mousetrap, and that's how they hope to eventually sell the chip. I have the actual chip to be implanted. It's to go into the back of the head. I got it from a guy within the company from Germany that's making them. The U.S. has ordered millions of them and it's ready to go. It's an active chip.

**Todd:** They've already been ordered and are being shipped over?

**Alan:** Yes.



**Todd:** Wow. Can I ask you a quick question about passports? I just recently got my U.S. Passport and it does have an RFID chip in it. Do you think it would be safe to say that it's trackable by GPS satellite?

**Alan:** Yes it is trackable by the satellites. That's why they've been throwing them up all over cities. People think it's just for the cell phone. No. These guys always have a good reason and a real reason. It's to eventually track everyone who must carry that with them at all times. You'll also find once it's issued next year they'll start arresting who are in back alleys or somewhere – it will be in the papers how suspicious characters and the hard time that they had when they were caught, even though they were innocent, and that's going to start terrifying the public to carry it with them at all times. Then they'll go even further. “So and so didn't have it. It was lost or stolen,” and bingo, it will be on Oprah or Dr. Phil. You can get this one implanted. That's a step-by-step process we're all being trained.

**Todd:** Oh yes, step-by-step they'll got it. Okay, well thanks for answering my questions and thanks for all the work that you do for us.

**Alan:** Thanks for calling. I think we also have Olha in Canada. Hello, Olha.

**Olha:** Hello.

**Alan:** How are you?

**Olha:** Fine. Nice to talk to you again.

**Alan:** Yes.

**Olha:** Alan, I have a question that's been burning in my mind for a while now. A few months ago I listened to a fellow a proclaimed head of Church of Satan, and he was very prolific and extremely intelligent and to my surprise the main theory that the Satanists worship is individualism. Now I know you're always saying that we should become individuals. Not that I'm saying that you're promoting Satanism, but I don't think that people really understand what individualism is like.

**Alan:** You're right.

**Olha:** Because most people – I mean they basically care about themselves or their immediate family, and to them that's being an individual, so I don't know. Maybe you could do a whole show on that and explain it to people, because so many people listen to you and some Satanists could come up to them and not tell them they're Satanists and talk about individualism and they'll say oh, Alan says to be an individual, and so many people respect you and they might get confused.

**Alan:** That's right and the thing too with Satanism – really, it's the same old thing from another angle. “We're all one,” and Satan of course, and you'll see that in possession movies et cetera or

the history of people who are possessed where the demons say, “we are one. We are legion. We are many but we are one,” and so, really, they're taking you back into the same trap of the dialectic, just in another way. Anyway, you have to believe in that one particular type of god to believe in a Satan, so you're back into Christianity, Judaism versus Satan, you see. They're bringing you back into the same religion only from a different angle, and they got to realize that most people on the planet don't believe in Judaism or Christianity. That's a hard thing for people in America to accept, but that happens to be the truth. There are many, many other religions with vast followers. Satan has many, many meanings, starting from the ancient Aramaic word of [shiatan] it's the same old thing. Satan is really a composite of everyone together and all the bad side of human nature personified into supposedly a being; because if, and going back to that same religion of Christianity, if the kingdom of heaven is within you, then so is the kingdom of hell. It's up to you which one you manifest in your immediate vicinity, you see? So don't be fooled by these guys.

**Olha:** Oh I'm not fooled by it. I was just concerned for some other people that might hear somebody talking about individualism, and you're always saying being an individual, that they might get kind of caught up.

**Alan:** They'd have to be, as I say stuck in a particular mode of religion already to even connect that kind of thing at all. I'll tell you another thing too. See, governments since the 1800's have been sending out people as gurus and leaders to mislead the public, because they give you past time religions that render you harmless basically. You don't participate in life. You don't want to know the negative aspects of what's happening around you, so you're basically neutralized from participating in creating a future. I've actually met some that are employed by the Canadian government from the federal government that are sent out into the public, and they do pull little “spells” you might call it with the use of drugs. I've seen it done on someone I knew very well, and he ended up in Wiccanism because of that incident, and she worked for the federal government jet setting across the planet in a particular department. They do train these people. Every government does in the west to go out into the world and create “mystery and confusion” as they call it, and vast amounts of people unfortunately generally follow them. They go around in circles until they're a basket case, and they mix fact with fiction so that it ridicules the fact when the fiction is lumped in amongst it. However this does go on and you'll find even the guy who was the head of the Church of Satan before, Anton LaVey, which was the allegorical name he had made up, you find that he worked for the U.S. Intelligence Service. Now what's a guy at the top of the U.S. Intelligence Service running that system for? That tells you all you really need to know. It's a PSY-OPS control, psychological operations; and, believe you me, we live in it. It's all around us. The whole reality we're given, even your regular media, the comedies you see is nothing but PSY-OPS approved.

**Olha:** Well Alan, I'd like to thank you. You're a voice of reason.

**Alan:** Let's all keep thinking for ourselves.

**Olha:** You help keep me sane. Well thank you very much.

**Alan:** You take care. Bye now. I'm just scratching the top of the mountain here, but that's how deep it goes. We don't realize that Hollywood itself, they had debates back in the 1960's in Britain held in London with The Royal Institute of International Affairs and CFR and they were deciding which country would be given the right to lead the world to create a common culture, through media and primarily television and music and fiction and et cetera. After two or three weeks there, it was in the major newspapers that they decided Hollywood was to take the lead. That also meant it had to be integrated with all of the agencies that run psychological operations on the public, and they'd been ongoing before the 1960's, and what kind of dramas and movies and so on they would portray to the public. What culture they would give to the public. How they would upgrade that culture and alter it for its subsequent generation. That's why people who were born in the '60's onwards with the drugs, with the pill, with the abortion, with free love, sex: I've watched families fall apart and the state has taken over the roles that the parents use to have. That was intentional. It didn't happen by chance. It was planned long ago. They went through all the things they'd have to do so they could control every single person, again, individually. That's the government to the individual with no little mob or family standing up for them, and they said they would have to destroy the family; and that's what they've been up to all this time.

Today, we're seeing the repercussions. We see the massive divorce rate. We see that couples have a hard time even trying to co-exist in even a fairly friendly manner, because the television, all those things they're addicted to, are creating dissatisfaction within them on a daily basis. Again, psychological warfare, and in a world where experts count and you don't, you'll listen to the expert rather than your partner across the room from you. This again is intentional.

In the ancient times they talked about the altar. The altar is where you put the man or woman above the rest of the people. They are "altared." They're desirable. They're more important and that's what you see on television. Television puts people above the ordinary human person. They seem larger than life, more important and you start to obey them and believe they know more than you. You do what they suggest or they tell you and you're being controlled through television. You're being controlled and downloaded into on a daily basis as you sit and lap it all up, and your life will be falling apart because you will start to believe what you hear and see, and even the comedies will start to affect you and little things that you see within that show. You'll start to act it out in your own life and your life will fall apart. You'll have a hard time getting and holding on to relations; and this is all intentional as I say.

We live in a controlled society. You heard about "family planning." You know what means. Now it's "global planning." It's society on a global structure, where all must be one. That's one system, one value system, and they'll keep changing the values. Plato said the art was so perfected in his day 2,300 years ago that the generation living through the changes will be the last ones to notice it. It's so clever, so all pervasive because we as human beings are perfectly understood. They understand us better than we understand ourselves. They understand our motivations, our drives and what satisfies us, what we're looking for, and they supply it to you even though it's all fake and for their own purposes.

We live in a dysfunctional society. We also have the devaluation of human life now that they're starting on the other end of the spectrum, the elderly. They want to start legalizing euthanasia so that people can walk into a clinic and just get zapped, probably disappear in a puff of smoke,

nice and clean and hygienic, because they've just lived too long or they're just so depressed or they're in pain and they're not getting the right medications and all that kind of stuff. We saw that in the movie "*Soylent Green*" written a long time ago.

We live in – this is hell, folks. Welcome to hell. We can still make it heaven if enough really want it. Back after these messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I think we have CJ from Missouri on the phone. Are you there?

**CJ:** Hello. Thank you for taking my call.

**Alan:** It's a pleasure.

**CJ:** I have a quick question. I fly internationally out of JFK in New York and I am concerned about this chip business because I'm a strong born-again spirit-filled Christian and I intend to fly for a lot more years, but I don't really want to have one of these things.

**Alan:** I don't know if you heard my last talk last week on the French airlines, they're bringing in the chipped ID cards with the fingerprints and all your data on an active chip and they're going to ask certain passengers to try it, but with all staff it was going to be mandatory to carry it with them. They're working towards it.

**CJ:** But not implanted?

**Alan:** No. However, because that's the format, it makes perfect logical sense that they'll make it mandatory; the chip itself, the implant will be mandatory. Perfect sense because then they'll say, "it's so safe because all the staff are cleared. They can't get through without having the chip and we know who it is," so it makes perfect sense that's who they would use it upon first.

**CJ:** Oh lovely. Do you think they'll be anyway to get around that, like religious discrimination or whatever?

**Alan:** No. This is again a mandate – it's a mandate. In Canada we had shows in the '90's on Wendy Mesley when she went on about the ID card. This is before 2001; years before it and she went to the top manufacturers of these particular cards that everyone is to have. They tried to get in, you see, in the 1990's and very few people heard about it. She talked to the top man and she says, "*why do you think people will take this particular card with a microchip?*" He said, "*They will be given no option.*"

**CJ:** Really?

**Alan:** In other words, if you want to live in this society and exist and earn money you're going to be forced to do it. It's as simple as that.

**CJ:** I do remember at one point we were literally "forced" to have our fingerprints taken by the FBI in order to continue employment, and two of our aircraft went down on 9/11.

**Alan:** Do they make you take iris scans yet there?

**CJ:** No.

**Alan:** Because that's to come as well, and this card: that's the first step towards this. The card will be in a couple of years until we're familiar with it, and then they'll come out with the chip. The card also has your DNA coding in it. It has your medical history. It has your voice print embedded in it too. Everything about you is in that particular card, and this has been admitted by the manufacturers. There'll be no exceptions for this one. They'll waive any exceptions under national security and passenger security.

**CJ:** Well very interesting.

**Alan:** It's decision time coming up, isn't it?

**CJ:** Yes sir it absolutely is.

**Alan:** Yes. Well we've got to be strong now and start vocalizing what we think right now before it gets any worse.

**CJ:** We absolutely do. I used to live behind the Iron Curtain in the shadow of the Berlin Wall. For three years my ex-husband was in the diplomatic service. We spent a lot of time in East Berlin and we saw up close, in your face what a police state looks like.

**Alan:** It's here, it's coming; and I'll talk to you again. That's the end of the show. From Hamish my dog and myself, up here in Ontario, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

September 17, 2007 (#13)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt September 17, 2007:  
"MASTERS OF MASS-MIND MANIPULATION"  
© Alan Watt September 17, 2007

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 17, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. For newcomers, as always, check into [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) my website and [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu). It is September 17, 2007.

These last few days I've been very busy, I'm always busy but extra busy getting wood in, splitting the wood and doing all this stuff. Many thoughts come your way when you're splitting wood, because that's when all of the machines that you have to use suddenly break on you when you're trying to use them for their purpose. After contemplating a few broken things up in the forest there I realized, and I've realized this before, that as time goes on, everything is being made cheaper and cheaper and in such a way that they try to design machinery so that you can't fix it yourself or repair it. That makes you more interdependent on the system. This is all by

design, and so you find the new chainsaws for instance with the plastic casings on them don't last too long. The diaphragms in the carburetor stretch after a couple of weeks and you have to throw them away and get new ones. They're trying to design things just like the cars. The cars now too, same thing, to get your battery changed you almost have to dismantle a wing to get at the battery. This, again, is by design.

You've got to remember that not so long ago things were designed for the average person to maintain. When you maintain things, you're still being an individual. You're able to repair, replace and know how this particular machine works. Since the advent of all the antipollution laws, the big con game, and all the tubes and vacuum tubes and so on that go all over the engine that even give mechanics nightmares, it's all designed so that you can't fix anything yourself. You're interdependent on this system. Things get more expensive and more expensive to buy and very expensive to maintain and yet they're so cheaply made.

Back in the '70's I watched a documentary from Honda in Japan and they were trying shock absorbers on a machine, and they could tell how many thousands of times that could compress and expand that particular shock absorber before it would bust, and they standardized every one to that particular one. Everything in a vehicle or a machine today is done the same way and that's when you know when the things bust so quickly and readily they have put in purposely designed flaws in particular parts. That's where the marketers are working with the engineers, who know how to make things properly if they want to, because there are so many sales now in aftermarket products. That's where the big profits come into it. The more parts that you have to replace during about four or five years, then the more money you find flowing into the company that designs them – purpose built flaws.

Yesterday when all my things were breaking down and this ATV reverse gear just bust off my hand, and I mean literally bust off my hand, luckily it was pointing in the right direction to get it back – this is what went through my head, plus they were spraying the bejesus out of the skies above me. I'll be back after these messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I was going through a few experiences I've been going through myself over this last weekend; so, as I stood there with a bust chainsaw and bust ATV and a whole load of wood upon a hill, I looked up at the sky and there they were, just going to town, some of the heaviest aerial spraying of chemtrails I've ever seen. The way the

wind was blowing they were becoming boomerang shaped and just spreading out across the sky in the direction of the wind from this main boomerang above my head; and I thought to myself, we certainly are at the end of an age. There's so much happening. Signs in the heavens, right above our heads and people don't even notice it. They don't notice it because they can't think for themselves, having accepted that the media is there to tell them what to think about. If the media doesn't make a big deal out of anything then neither will you. Simple as that.

People have succumbed to what Brzezinski and others said they come to, and that was they would hand their ability to reason over to the media. Anything worth knowing the media will tell you. If your friend tells you the same thing, it's of no import unless it's been on the media – simple sort of operant conditioning procedures that are used on the masses. Never in history have so many techniques, well studied and tried techniques, to have been proven true to work and used on so many people at once, a standardized world, standardized education. Everything is becoming standardized, including the mindset of the public who really, really don't ever attain consciousness in their whole lives. If they did attain consciousness, by the definition of consciousness they would see it all and it might even give them a nervous breakdown when they had to go through it to see it all as it really is.

When they see that even their own little routines in their daily existence are exactly that, they're routines that they go through. The speech patterns they have, the conversations they have are called “routines” by those at the top that use the scientific techniques to download behavior into us. We are so well understood. Breaking through into consciousness entails the complete reevaluation of everything.

In ancient times, because this is a very old system that's here – it's simply more perfected through the use of the trick of the elect, which is electronics, you see. In ancient times they called those who were walking around but really not aware of what was in front of their faces, they called them "the dead"; and so you let the dead bury their dead. It's been the same in every generation, only they never had so many dead people walking around as today.

When you go into the philosophers of ancient Greece, who all appeared around 2,000 BC onwards and put up masses of information on the human condition, the mindset of the human beings and their behavior: It's never been explained to anyone where this particular intelligentsia came from or where they got this knowledge and when they even had the time to study all of this and do all their teachings and writings. However, if you do go into the books deep enough you'll find that every one of them went to Egypt to be trained in what they called then "The Mysteries." The mysteries really are a form of waking up into reality, being taking up and guided, if you're needed at the top. If you have "the rite stuff" as they call it. The rite stuff, and by that I mean the R-I-T-E, rite stuff. They put them through rituals, and that's where rite comes from. The ritual, the rite. If they can use those particular individuals they'll put you in the higher degrees and then you'll leave Egypt, go back to your native country or wherever you're sent and you start up a cult, basically. A cult which would bring in the young that followed particular precepts. They would have codes of silence for maybe a few years and those who couldn't keep quiet were weeded out. Those who didn't have the ability to follow through were weeded out. The ones who attained their apprenticeships (the Soccer's Apprentice), they were actually trained



in higher degrees and mysteries, which is all to do with a future to come, where intelligentsia should rule the world by using revolution; and the key to it is certainly revolution.

Socrates, Aristotle, Plato, all of these guys studied in Egypt. Not only Egypt because they had three main centers in the Ancient World. Plato also went to the Middle East for part of his training after he left Egypt and then even to India. The same old centers of the world, the trinity, three main centers. You'll find that Socrates himself was condemned by those who ruled in his time, condemned for corrupting the minds of the youth and carefully laying out a strategy for rebellion that would take over and knock out the old and bring in the new system. A system run by this new intelligentsia who truly believed that they had the right to rule the world. They called themselves "The Natural Aristocracy."

However, going deeper into it you'll find this natural aristocracy already were the wealthy aristocracy of that period, and Plato and others and Socrates were no exception to that, but they also, on an esoteric level at least, told their students and the world that the reason they had such intelligence was because of their religion. They believed that they were reincarnating into the same family trees, down through history, down through time. They believed that the reason they understood the mathematics and algebra and geometry and all of these things was because they'd done it all before in previous lives, so the old MO [modus operandi] of the system we have today was in existence long, long ago. That's why in every New Age they bring back the old, which is in fact the new. Figure that one out.

They bring back reincarnation. They bring back a belief in the stars affecting you. They bring back all the old stuff and of course the tarot cards, which has an esoteric side to it which is never ever given to the public, even by the ones who are put out there to push it. These are all "methods" in a sense. They're all techniques written in the stars and written in the cards. They're techniques of controlling human behavior and manipulating the masses. That's really what mystery religion was all about.

In previous times they did have rebellions in some countries. We find that some of those who left Egypt set-up in Crotona for instance and had schools set-up. They brought in women too for the first time and trained them to be the perfect wives, who could then manipulate the wealthy leaders and change their minds and help the rebellion come along without a hitch. Some of them were caught and executed in the school at Crotona, which was just a little outpost of Greece at the time, in Italy, because they had an empire at that time. The Crotona school was burned to the ground and most of them hunted down, but it didn't stop them. It's gone down through the ages with the same system as they move from country to country, accumulate the wealth of the country and then use standing armies to go out and invade other countries and take over those countries.

Empire building, with the goal eventually to reach a world empire, and they did it through a myriad of sub-cults, all different degrees of freemasonry as we know it today. The freemasons at the bottom haven't a clue what it's all about except they get little payoffs and little exemptions from legalities that everyone else is subjected to. They take their little cuts and they also are guaranteed to have business come their way to other Masons. They also take promotions, unmerited favor quite happily as well. The bigger ones above them are taught the mysteries

gradually until they're above the 40th degree, because *life begins at 40* and they're told some of the truth. These are the characters who end up in the very high bureaucratic state positions within governments, the departments of foreign offices or the State Department. They know what it's all about and they also get incredible perks. They also get certain longevity, health care; which you will never see being a member of the masses.

That's the world we live in. All this I was pondering as I say when I was up the hill with this bust ATV that was going to haul the wood down the hill, watching the skies above me being sprayed and probably even feeling the effects of it. It's amazing what does run through your mind when you're sitting there looking at the disasters around and above you. That's the world we're living in. We're living in a huge laboratory where everything that happens on a major scale in the world is done in the open, but our perceptions of what we're seeing or hearing are distorted through massive propaganda, very good propaganda, perfected propaganda. These sciences should be dug into by the average person who really wants to know what's been happening to themselves and their families and their friends and those around them.

You can check into "*The Technological Society*," excellent book by Jacques Ellul. That's E-L-L-U-L who wrote quite a few books for the biggies at the United Nations. He was a master of psychology and sociology and he spells it all out. All the techniques that have been used on us today, he puts it out in the open. Check out that book. You won't regret it. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, just mentioning a book you should add to your library which explains an awful lot. It will show you the in depth understanding of the people at the top and how long ago they knew all of this how to control the masses and give them a created personality. "*The Technological Society*" by Jacques Ellul, E-L-L-U-L who gives you a tremendous insight into this and his character. He was up there with Bertrand Russell, Aldous Huxley and others. Huxley even mentions him in the forward of a couple of his books. He was a great hero of Jacques Ellul who then went on to work for the United Nations.

Now I think we have Rick in California on the line. Are you there, Rick?

**Rick:** Hi. This is Rick. Hi, Alan. How are you doing?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Rick:** I'm so glad to talk to you. I have so many things. I have a question to ask and then I have some news I want to share. I just came back from Senegal, West Africa and the question I have first because you were talking about reincarnation. I have felt like in the past and I have met other people who have felt like sort of like a feeling that they have been here before in a culture that they have no genetic connection to. Even though I'm white, I felt like I've been an African in the past and there are certain things and events in my life. I understand that there are beliefs in reincarnation outside of the Hindu system, that not all of them are elitist, and I wanted to get your take on that what you feel if it is a fact or if it's not.

**Alan:** Here's the whole thing. Remember, reincarnation is made up of a couple of words and we've got to understand the importance of the words. They're not made just for fun, so you have RE-IN and you have CARNATION. It's a flower. Carnation is a flower. It's like the rose too. That's why Jesus *rose again*. These are high mystery words that were used and inserted into the language that we use everyday. There are other reasons for believing or thinking that you've been here before. There is a genetic memory according to some scientists that's encoded within your genes. It doesn't matter what color you are, if you all had the same roots long, long ago or even someone in your family genealogy that had them, you could possibly have genetic memories. That's a popular theory with many scientists, and a theory is certainly just a guess, but it's also part of the fact that you feel so at home with the people themselves. The reason for that being, if you're with people who aren't in the so-called "advanced countries", they're still living in a more natural setting and they behave more humanely to each other and to you. We're use to almost making business contracts in the west. Everything in the west, even marriage with most people, is a form of a business contract. Everything is what can I get from you and for how much. These people who live by survival means, even pre-money, they're self-sufficient et cetera, they still have more of a natural tendency to treat each other as real humans without expecting anything in return; so that reinforces your belief that you feel at home there.

Then again if you go into the other religions remember, and again religion means that which binds. A religion binds you. That's what it means. It ties your thinking. It ties your whole outlook on life to something. You have to remember, too, that there's also another belief of some religions in spirits et cetera which could also have vast memories that have lived for eons and could be floating around there as the theory goes. Yes, it's very popular to jump into a religion, whether it's reincarnation, spirits or demons with memory; but, as I say, you'll find most of it comes from the fact that you feel so at home with people who are less vicious than we are ourselves.

**Rick:** Thank you. Can I share some news I picked up over there?

**Alan:** Yes, sure. Before that, why don't you mention first though; didn't you email me that some of them no shoes but they had cell phones and there were cell phone towers everywhere?

**Rick:** Yes.

**Alan:** Mention that, will you?

**Rick:** Yes. I found no visible chemtrails in Senegal but everybody has a mobile phone and they've really caught on over there big time and the rap music has caught on too, and so I wanted to mention that. Another thing I wanted to mention that was really strange was when I was on the plane flying back, was the only places leaving Africa, it was a Brussels airlines. They said "*for health regulations we have to spray and we assure it's completely harmless*" and they started spraying in the air, and then suddenly I felt it smelled really bad like a chemical smell. I said I want to know what's in that canister and they said, "we assure you it's completely harmless," and I started to get mad and I said this is where I become the ugly American. Then I felt something in my lungs like I couldn't breathe as well and all my alarm bells were going off and then I realize oh, okay, them being racist they're leaving Africa. I also wonder what kind of tests they're doing to us. Are we guinea pigs in this -- you know?

**Alan:** We are. We are and people don't ask questions so much when they want to go somewhere, or get away, or have to get back; so they can do it. I'll be back after these messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. I'm back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and what a matrix it is. There's many levels to this matrix and the beauty of it is most people don't know they're in it. They think it's all quite natural. That the beauty of perfect propaganda and indoctrination.

I think we have Manolick. Is it Manolick in California on the line?

**Manolick:** Manolick. Hello.

**Alan:** How are you?

**Manolick:** Good. How are you Alan?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Manolick:** Thanks for taking my call. I first heard you about a year or so ago on Coast to Coast. I work late hours so I came home one night and I usually listen to Coast to Coast on the way home and I heard you and you really struck a chord. I'm thankful that they did have you on,

because out of everything I've ever really heard on Coast to Coast, you were pretty much the most incredible thing they ever had on there. So I've been into you for a while and your website and every lecture. I have your DVD and one of your books as well. I think what I wanted to ask you if I could would be about the entertainment industry, which I'm a part of in a sense. I wanted to know on the music side of things because I'm in the music industry and see it on a day-to-day basis how dumbed-down the masses of young people are, being indoctrinated on a daily basis. But I want to know on the production end, how much in terms of the producers knowing what they're doing with the sound and the tones and where the music is going. How much do they know about what they're doing, or are they just thinking that their – do they get the call from someone above them that says this is what we're looking for, do this; or, are some of them either initiated in the whole game and knowing what the mission is; or, how does that work?

**Alan:** The higher ones, the ones in the bigger companies certainly, certainly do, absolutely. I've met them and I've worked with some of them. The trick was always for me to try and get messages out in songs that still were popular but bypassed the political correctness that was getting pushed in different directions. Yes, the ones higher up are all experienced in the sciences of sound and the manipulation on the human mind of particular types of sound, the emotional effects it has on people and also the combination of words, which can have almost a magical impact on young people, who parrot generally the choruses. They vaguely understand or remember consciously some of the main verses, but the subconscious really listens carefully and retains these subliminally, you might say, in the background verses. They actually act upon it. It programs them to act out and they start to change their speech. They'll copy the little words, the "neologisms" as they call it for new words. They start to mimic them. They don't know where it came from and they don't question anything.

They had meetings in 1904 on this very topic, international meetings on the use of music. One guy from New York who was experimenting with a new type of what became really jazz, not Dixieland Jazz but the more sort of discordant type jazz, and he was kidnapped eventually after the Russian Revolution and taken over there because the Russians understood the significance of music on the minds of the youth and they worked heavily on this. They came out with the Beatnik Era. That was a communist invention, where they would associate a particular dress code, type of music and the use of marijuana for the west and use this kind of discordant music, which put you into almost a hypnotic state. Nothing really mattered. Anything would go and it took off really well in Europe, but it didn't quite make it for the U.S. and Canada, so they had to go back and revamp it and turn out pop music.

Guys like Martin that worked with the Beatles was really a scientist in acoustics and how it manipulated the mind, because if you listen carefully to the types of arrangements and so on that were done in the early music, it was definitely not done by back-street musicians or three-chord wonders, but by people who really knew their stuff and how to get particular type of emotions attached to the words that they were putting out. When you have an emotive attachment to the wording itself, it imprints itself on the mind, the brain and you will never forget it. It will affect your personality in fact.

**Manolick:** Today's producer – and I know a lot of these guys out here that are doing the music that's out. The music is not as complicated. It's not as thought out. There's a lot of sampling and

looping. How does it work now? Are these guys aware that the tones that they're using are going to produce a certain response, or are they just following a trend, like one producer hears what the sound is and then?

**Alan:** Yes, that's right. They see what's coming at the top. What's being pushed and promoted to be number ones in the hit list and they emulate it thinking: that's now in. We'll do something similar.

**Manolick:** Well Alan, I don't know if you – I'm sure you don't keep up with much pop music but it is getting to the point where – I mean I'm around young people all the time and I don't know where it's going to go if we don't get to the youth soon. These kids – I hear you talk about the microchip in the future and being prepared for it. With the mentality that's being bred into kids today or the children today, they're getting progressively more and more ready for it because the violence in the music, the aggressiveness in the music and the whole idea of “it's about me, not about you. I could less about community,” and it's like all those elements that you talk about with family being broken down. You have man and woman. It isolates the child so that the music becomes a friend almost.

**Alan:** That's right, and what it does too, and this was talked about a long time ago when they discussed, they called it the “sequencing of music trends” where they would come out with pop then rock. Again, all Masonic terms, then heavy metal like King Arthur's sword, that's what it refers to; and on it went, right down to rap – wrap things up. The judge of course and the Masons hit the gavel and then it starts the session. These are all Masonic terms for a sequence. During the late '80's when they were creating massive unemployment they wanted a nihilistic generation, so they came out with basically (before the gave the word metro-sexual male) suddenly all the groups were metro-sexual and this wailing music; sort of lost music which was very depressing. It was meant to put them in a state of depression.

**Manolick:** Is that the New Wave movement that was going on in England with the whole – I remember England had this whole New Wave where all the guys kind of look like, you know, kind of feminine or effeminate with their look, new romantics or different sub-genres?

**Alan:** I've been present when older people who are professionals pick out people from a line-up who are all looking for a job as a musician or a group, and they're picked: you, you, you and you, are the right size, the right weight and all the rest of it, the rights looks. You're now a group called so-and-so. You're going to sing three hits in a row. Here's the songs. You'll get well paid. You don't tell anybody about it that this is a set-up, and they just act out their six months to a year in the hit parade and then they disappear. You wouldn't believe the business behind it all at the top, and it's not done by just business people at the top. I've seen how they pick the top 10 and top 20 in Britain at the BBC, and these were people with tweed suits women and men in their 50's, sometimes 60's, who had no interest obviously in a particular music except for the psychological effects and the social conditioning that they put through. They were picking what songs all the media in Britain was going to push as number one, right up to 20. This is how it really, really is. It's a scientific thing.

**Manolick:** It's funny because I heard you talk about this before with Jackie a while back, you were talking about rock, the Beatles and the whole thing. In my experience I've seen the same things where a producer will get with an unknown artist and this artist will have a song written, but the producer will take the song, change the lyrics, change the way the arrangements were going. Say, okay, here's how you sing a song, and you get the co-writing credit for it. The whole idea what the artist wanted the song to be has been changed now. It happens all the time. I see it all the time.

**Alan:** I met one guy who was one of the top rap groups in the states, and he went through the drug scene the whole thing and almost killed himself and then he left it and he did get religion, which helps a lot of people who are addicted to substances and so on, but he said the same thing. He said the same thing. He said we walked into that studio the first time with an average song: girls, boys all that kind of stuff. By the time they'd left the studio and it was recorded, it was kill cops and all this kind of stuff; completely changed.

**Manolick:** Yes. Alan, I really appreciate you taking my call. I want to ask you one other question. A lot of things you talk about I'm very aware of, I've done a lot of studying on my own over the years. I find that I can't get enough information from any other source so – I wouldn't say I'm addicted to but my roommate and I kind of listen to you quite a bit. What steps or where would you point me in the direction of finding out more in terms of the mystery. I want to find out more about the higher levels of this whole thing.

**Alan:** I will have to put out a book – I mean really, I don't run this as a business. I'm doing it now as an imperative and it's a time factor with me. That's the only problem, doing everything else at the same time, but I will be putting out a good book on this which will go through details you haven't heard of before. You've got to understand this world is controlled and even those who pretend to give you exposes are also controlled. I'm trying to breakthrough all of that, do it myself, and I won't go through a publisher, I'll do it the same way I'm doing it myself.

**Manolick:** I've been through the Manley P. Hall's. I've been through everything you could name. Everything you've talked about or touched upon, some of these things are just “wow.” It's so right on and the whole idea of being an individual. All I can say is I know there are people calling you “the man.” I would never call you “the man.” I would just say for a kindred spirit, you're a Godsend. So thank you so much.

**Alan:** Well thanks for calling.

**Manolick:** You've got it.

**Alan:** Talk to you again. I think we have Robert in Nevada there. Are you there, Robert?

**Robert:** I have three quick questions for you. Number one. There seems to be a pervasive underlying current of the United States being subservient to the United Kingdom, and I was wondering if you feel that it will played out in the economic world over the next few years, concerning the declining American dollar versus the British pound?

**Alan:** There's no doubt the U.S., as far as I can make out, really was created as a knight in shining armor with a mission and it's fulfilling its mission now. This is the mission that it was created to fulfill. Benjamin Franklin talked about it. He said, "*This federation will be the foundation of a federation of the world.*" It's in his own writings in the Diaries of Benjamin Franklin. You can look in the Franklin Institute and find them. His descendants still keep them. Jefferson was the same. They wrote openly about the mission of the United States and once that's over, of course, they'll be submerged into the rest of the world. We've got to stop thinking in nations because they're already gone. They went a long time ago and even what you have is an elite living in England, in London and an elite living in the U.S. in New York and California and different places, and they are globalists. They always have been globalists, and even the cultures that we have, as I keep saying, were given to us. Even the beliefs in the culture and the pride that we have in the culture are given to us. Now they've served their purpose and now it's time to bring them down. Therefore, as the U.S. finishes off its job in the Middle East it's also to be merged gradually down to not quite the third world standard but almost, and so is Britain and the rest of Europe.

**Robert:** Okay. I have two other quick questions. What are your feelings about the pole shifts that so many people mention on the internet, especially around the year 2012?

**Alan:** They love to do this kind of stuff. 2012 is just the big date where the United Nations takes over running over the three trading blocs of the world, the merged trading blocs. That was discussed a long time ago and they put out these rumors, always impending catastrophes or something. Believe you me, if it's a man-made disaster you will never hear about it. They will never give you a clue it's going to happen. We have had pole shifts in the past, but the histories are so ancient and so confusing no one can actually say when they exactly happened. We know this because the magnetite of volcanoes et cetera when it comes out, being iron basically, it will point in certain directions to the North Poles of those particular little slivers point all fixed, so when it cools they fix themselves at where the North Pole was. We know that the North Pole at one time was in Siberia and lots of volcanic dried magnetite all point in that direction. We certainly have the capabilities to do a lot of things through science today and no doubt, if they want to they will do it. However, there's no point in worrying about things which are outside of your control all together like a natural disaster. Although, most disasters today are man-made.

**Robert:** Yes. And lastly, what about someone viewing an exit strategy of perhaps getting away from some things that might be coming down the road here politically and culturally, and say go into a third world country like the Philippines? Do you know if that's about the future plans for the Philippines?

**Alan:** Yes. The Philippines has been basically kept in a poverty situation since the U.S. first went in there, and I cannot see it getting improved at all. You could also tell where they had not put manufacturing in the third world countries, that those countries are slated for depopulation. Otherwise, believe you me, they'd have massive manufacturing in there with the cheap labor. When they haven't done that – then it's slated to go down the tubes, especially if it's somewhere that's partly up and coming but still retains some of its old culture; and hope that they still keep that culture for the rest of your life, because, believe you me, it will change like Africa once they get cell phones and their towers and their rap music.



**Robert:** Yes. If someone was looking at what's coming down the road towards us in the new few years and their choice was to stick it out through living in America or going to the Philippines, which would you suggest?

**Alan:** I would stay in parts of America, personally.

**Robert:** Okay. Thank you very much.

**Alan:** It's a pleasure. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and that last caller, just to finish up, is to do with the U.S. or the Philippines, definitely I'd pick certain places within the U.S. This is a vast country and if you can stand some rural living you've got a better chance of coming through, but for some countries, like the Philippines, when they haven't put massive employment in there, it's cheap labor, and you know that that's slated for other things. There are other third-world countries you can look at which will last longer, where there is some industry going in; and that's a clue that they're not going to hammer them so much, so you really have to do your homework if you want to move out. Eventually, the U.S. will become – It is already totalitarian. It's just that you don't see all of the bars up in front of you yet, but it's coming because I've gone through all of the laws that they've been ramming through the books since 9/11. They have more laws on the books that, if they ever enforce them, it will be a thousand times worse than Nazi Germany or the Soviet Union within the U.S., and most of the western world for that matter because it's all the same anti-terrorism bills they've put through, identical.

They tried to get them through in the '90's and some countries objected because there was nothing really happening at that time. However, they brought it right back in 9/11. They needed 9/11 to get them through in fact. They were already written up and drafted in every country in the west. Look for a place outside the U.S. but maybe in the Pacific or somewhere. You have a bit more chance of having at least some kind of normal life under a less totalitarian regime which is coming down the pike.

Now for those that want more information, go into my website [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and you can also contact me. It doesn't mean you'll get answered because I get hundreds of emails every day. I try and read them but I can't get back to most people and you can get me at:

[alanwattcuttingthrough@yahoo.com](mailto:alanwattcuttingthrough@yahoo.com). As I say, I try to answer some, but the way things are going, just taking care of myself here, all the basic things I have to do live, it's impossible to sit here and write everyone who writes in. Some people take the huff when I don't write back right away and they don't realize I'm not sitting here doing this as a job. I'm doing this because it's an imperative that has to be done at this particular time, because no one else is doing it. They really aren't doing it. You have many fakes out there and you have leaders of the opposition, who will just lead you in circles or make you do the wrong things at the right time according to the big boys' plans. What I am doing is different, giving you the higher education you've been denied all your life. I'm pointing out realities and I'm pointing out the indoctrination processes that you're all under, and I'll try to help people come through as best I can.

Now the next talk I do I'll be reading some from "*The Technological Society*" by Jacques Ellul. You can get that in paperback used for about \$0.25 from various bookseller sites. I'll be back on Wednesday with readings from Jacques Ellul's "*The Technological Society*."

From Hamish and myself up here in Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

September 19, 2007 (#14)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt September 19, 2007:  
"TECHNIQUE OF MASS-SUGGESTION,  
TRUTH DEFLECTION"  
© Alan Watt September 19, 2007

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 19, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Well you walk with your eyes open  
But your lips they remain sealed  
While the promises we made are broken  
Beneath the truth we fear to reveal  
Now I need to know now darlin'  
I need to know what's goin' on so c'mon

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix, and what a matrix it is. For newcomers look into my site [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and also [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) where you can get transcripts downloaded in some of the languages of Europe. Today is September 19th, 2007.

The last time I was on, I was mentioning something about the technique of controlling masses of people through a perfect understanding of their nature. I mentioned a man called Jacques Ellul, E-L-L-U-L. This man is the man who Aldous Huxley referred to when anyone asked him about technique, what it was about, who the main expert it was. Jacques Ellul lived in France. He was an adviser to different presidents of France after World War II and he ended up working for various associations to do with world government and the United Nations. His technique is the same technique and the same word in fact that we find Zbigniew Brzezinski and others discuss.

Technique, but they never really explain what they mean by technique. Some of them are calling it the technocracy. Others call it a type of political technocracy but it's really beyond politics. It's over and above politics. It's how to guide whole nations into a predetermined goal. Jacques Ellul himself, who first printed this particular book called "*The Technological Society*," he first published it in French in France in 1954. This man understood it all perfectly.

### **Why did he understand it so perfectly?**

It was because he had been taught since he was very young, as some of them are. A very few people were given access to archives where they get all of this information, information of the study of human behavior going back for thousands of years. "Formulas" if you like. Formulas which, they worked before, if they are introduced in the same sequence, will always work again. They never change them. That's the beauty of formulas and people.

He said himself that basically:

*"Technique refers to any complex of standardized means for attaining a predetermined behavior that is deliberate and rationalized. The Technical Man has standardized the devices into motion. He cannot help admiring the spectacular effectiveness of nuclear weapons of war. Above all, he is committed to the never-ending search for "the one best way" to achieve any designated objective."*

That's what they mean by technique. It's how to motivate people, vast groups of people who will never really understand the end for thousands of years. "Formulas" if you like, formulas which if they worked before, if they are introduced in the same sequence will always work again. They never change them. That's the beauty of formulas and people.

He said himself that basically:

*"Technique refers to any complex of standardized means for attaining a predetermined behavior that is deliberate and rationalized. The Technical Man has standardized the devices into motion. He cannot help admiring the spectacular effectiveness of nuclear weapons of war. Above all, he is committed to the never-ending search for "the one best way" to achieve any designated objective."*

That's what they mean by technique. It's how to motivate people, vast groups of people who will never really understand the end.

## **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. You've got to excuse me, sometimes I go straight into the ads, but sometimes I get an intro or exit. Sometimes I don't, so if I'm cut off I don't know where I've been cut off and where to continue from, so I do my best here.

Now, I'm talking about Jacques Ellul and one of his many books actually, "*The Technological Society*" which was eventually published in English in 1964 I think, round about then. He talks about the discipline of the techniques and he's talking here about economics as well.

### **He says:**

*"Intellectual discipline of economics itself becomes technosized. Technical economic analysis is substituted for the older political economy included in which was a major concern the moral structure of economic activity. Thus doctrine is converted into procedure."*

**Alan:** That's very important because you have theories which become doctrine and then it gets put into procedures as fact. It's actually acted out, even though it's only theory and a whole bunch of them go together. They swear allegiance actually to go towards this particular theory, without ever explaining it really to the public what they are doing.

### **He talks about the technicians:**

*"They form a closed fraternity with their own esoteric vocabulary..."*

**Alan:** That's the same with all bureaucracies, by the way.

*"Moreover they're concerned only with what is, as distinct from what ought to be."*

**Alan:** This is in the forward of his book, so you can imagine what the rest of the book is like.

### **He says:**

*"Politics in turn becomes an arena for contention among rival techniques. The technician sees the nation quite differently from the political man: to the technician, the nation is nothing more than another sphere in which to apply the instruments he has developed. To him, the state is not the expression of the will of the people nor a divine creation nor a creature of class conflict. It is an enterprise..."*

**Alan:** Very important word, "enterprise," in the high esoteric circles.

*"...providing services that must be made to function efficiently."*

**Alan:** What he means by that is they use terms like "cost-cutting" et cetera when it comes to health care or certain services you're taxed on. What they really mean is they're going to reduce your service by cutting the costs. They can't give you the same services. They use a particular vocabulary which sounds pretty good to us. We like "cost-cutting," but to the guys who introduce these techniques, they're meaning they're going to cut back your services. That's what it means. Either that or they'll tax you more for the same service. The use of terminology is very, very important.

**He goes on to say:**

*"He judges states in terms of their capacity to utilize techniques effectively, not in terms of their relative justice. Political doctrine revolves around what is useful rather than what is good. Purposes drop out of sight and efficiency becomes the central concern. As the political form best suited to the massive and unprincipled use of technique, dictatorship gains in power."*

**Alan:** Again, going back to Plato, he goes through the different systems "republic," "democracy" and so on; and when you hear them pushing democracy, as Plato said, they're actually aiming towards a form of dictatorship because all this has been done before, you see. It always ends up in dictatorship.

**Ellul goes on to say:**

*"And this in turn narrows the range of choice for the democracies: either they too use some version of effective technique—centralized control and propaganda—or they will fall behind. Not understanding what the rule of technique is doing to him and to his world, modern man is beset by anxiety and a feeling of insecurity. He tries to adapt to changes he cannot comprehend. The conflict of propaganda takes the place of the debate of ideas. Technique smothers the ideas that put its rule in question and filters out for public discussion only those ideas that are in substantial accord with the values created by a technical civilization. Social criticism is negated because there is only slight access to the technical mans required to reach large numbers of people."*

**Alan:** He's talking about the media here. It's all to do with the media. Control the whole media and you control the minds of the people by using technique and repetitive slogans and little catch phrases like "downsizing," "upsizing," "cost-cutting" et cetera, et cetera as the people then parrot themselves, because it really doesn't mean much at all to the average Joe.

**Now I'm going to cut back here to page 368 where he says:**

*"Propagandistic manipulations take place under all forms of government and in all walks of life. It may be said that we live in a universe which is psychologically subversive. Even so, modern man has no clear conception of the extent of the phenomenon. Experience cannot reveal it to him; he would have to be outside looking in. We in France are fortunate in living in a country where propaganda is still remarkably inefficient. In addition, we are acquainted with the technique of "social psychoanalysis," as reported by the pre-1938 Berlin Institute of Applied Psychology and by numerous American institutes and research committees. It is scarcely necessary to add that all propaganda technicians in search of the "one best way" loudly proclaim the value of exploiting the great subconscious motifs described."*

**Alan:** As I say, this book is a "really must" for those who those who are really trying to find out how their lives have been run for them. How the school system – how the indoctrination went through the schooling and then was carried over into the regular media right up to your mainstream news. This was talked about too by a guy who was an Archbishop of Canterbury back in the '40's and '50's and '60's. They called him "The Red Bishop" because people thought he was communistic in his ideas but he wasn't and he kept using a phrase. It was called "continuing education on the general public." Now for the general public who heard his statements and who did not attend his lectures it sounds pretty good. Yes, we'll take night courses and 'upgrade' as we call it now since we're all becoming computers. No, what he meant was the media constantly put out new terms and catch phrases and start to tell us what to do. How to keep fit, what to eat, what to wear, what kind of weather – all of these things; a world again run by experts. The same with Bertrand Russell, that's what he said would come in. He said we'll bring in a society where the average person will be unable to do anything for themselves without the advice of an expert; and we've actually gone that step and that's rather scary.

**Back to "The Technological Society," on page 369 we find here he says:**

*"1) The critical faculty has been suppressed by the creation of collective passions. The well-known phenomenon of "reciprocal suggestion" has made collective passion a very different force from individual passion."*

**Alan:** We've all heard about communitarianism, your community, on your local news. Are you part of your community? et cetera. That's what he's talking about. We're all doing things together. Everything that's together is promoted.

*"...We know that individual passion is itself inimical to the critical faculty, but the critical faculty can still be exercised if some equilibrium can be established between criticism and passion. In the collective passion created by technique (of which technique itself is sometimes the object) the critical faculty, which is peculiar to the intellectual organization of the individual, is excluded. As Monnerot says flatly: "There is no such thing as a collective critical faculty." Because technique acts upon men collectively, the passions it provokes—which exist in everybody are amplified. The suppression of the critical faculty—man's growing incapacity to*

*distinguish truth from falsehood, the individual from the collectivity, action from talk, reality from statistics, and so on—is one of the most evident results of the technical power of propaganda. Human intelligence cannot resist propaganda's manipulation of its subconscious."*

**Alan:** That last little part is worth repeating.

*"Human intelligence cannot resist propaganda's manipulation of its subconscious.*

2) *A good social conscience appears with the suppression of the critical faculty. Technique provides justification to everybody and gives all men the conviction that their actions are just, good, and in the spirit of truth. This conviction is the stronger because it is collectively shared."*

**Alan:** As I've said before, the average person thinks they're sane because they bounce ideas off their neighbors, and if their neighbors have the same opinions as they have, because they've all had the same indoctrination, you think you must be sane. That's what it means. He's going through that very thing here.

*"...The individual finds the same conviction in his fellow workers and neighbors and feels himself strengthened in it through the implicit communion of media such as the radio. In countries where propaganda technique is exploited, there is a decrease in neurosis as well as in crime."*

**Alan:** Isn't that interesting? The more propaganda that's out there the less neurosis there is and crime even falls.

*"...We can believe the wartime statistics of the Nazis and the Americans because they fit so well with everything else we know. Conversely, whenever for some reason propaganda technique fails to instill a good collective social conscience..."*

**Alan:** There you go. See, technique and propaganda gives you a good collective social conscience and this is of course what all religions do, is to give you one particular type of social conscience. You all know the rules. Now I hear the music coming up this time, so I'll be back with Jacques Ellul and "*The Technological Society*" after these messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows



Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm going through "***The Technological Society***" by Jacques Ellul, one of the big players in advising other players, lesser players, even Aldous Huxley, into what makes people tick. When you read their books, being human, again you'll jump into the dialectic of thinking about science, like whose side is he on. You've got to realize that these guys really are not on a side. They work for the one boss that runs world, the one system that runs the world. It's only the lesser types that automatically jump for sides. It's a very human trait. If you get sides in anything, believe you me, it's being supplied to you. They're ready made for you and if you have a particular thing which you're into, a hobby or conspiracy hobby or something like that, they've also got lots of sites out there for you, too, to join and they will control you through that particular group. That's how bad it is. We're dealing with a total system here.

Now before I continue with some more of Jacques Ellul "***The Technological Society***," I want to mention that people can look into my website for a few things that I do sell and you can donate some money. The prices are up there donations which keeps me going because, believe you me, there's a lot of things I could be doing to sustain myself but this is a full time job almost doing this, what I'm doing now. So support me by buying the DVDs, the CDs 12-hour CD on Ancient Religions. Again, techniques of ancient times and also there's books for sale which go through the esoteric understanding of the vocabulary and how words have been put together very carefully by priesthoods in the 1500's such as English. In fact, all the European languages were updated around the same era and they're coded. I show you some of the codes that are in them, which the high esoteric groups use and they laugh all the way to the bank with your money as they do so, and you don't even know you've been ripped off most of the time and that's how good their technique is. So help support me. Keep me going. It takes money to keep this all going and that's enough of my shameless self-promotion.

I'll get back to Jacques Ellul "***The Technological Society***." As I was saying, he was mentioning the more totalitarian the propaganda is or perfected it is, the more well behaved society is because they've all been given a sort of formula to exist within a group culture. This isn't new because religion did the same things in past ages. You were given a whole set of rules and laws and regulations which you all followed; and if the regular policeman didn't catch you breaking the law, then the god would because God saw you everywhere. The all-seeing eye is always present and so we've always been controlled in all ages, especially since the beginning of the monetary system, which created a leisure class which could study human behavior then. Before that, there was no leisure class. Everybody had to literally work to survive.

**On page 369 Jacques Ellul goes on:**

*"Conversely, whenever for some reason propaganda technique fails to instill a good collective social conscience, there is a sudden and brutal collapse of the sense of individual justification, and individual morale falls drastically. This, among other things, would explain the extraordinary increase in neurosis in the United States after 1945. A similar situation among the Germans may have other explanations, but I am convinced that the sudden halting in the Nazi propaganda machine played a significant role in German postwar neurosis. The problem in the*

*United States has been so serious that it has led to the dramatic development of psychoanalytic therapy in the past few years."*

**Alan:** That's when they brought it all out. In the '50's suddenly it became very popular, a fad that was pushed in all the magazines, mainly women's magazines, that the therapist was the new priest. That's where you went with your problems and he'd deal with it all, and Hollywood churned out lots of movies, both comedy and straight fiction as well. Promote the therapist. The therapist was to take over. He is the new priest for the present age.

*"...This development in reality represents a resumption on an individual level of the activity which collective technique had abandoned. When a good collective social conscience has been created, the individual becomes addicted to it, as to a drug. And when the Americans realize that individual psychoanalysis is a more costly, less efficient (because it cannot integrate the individual) and more difficult, they will return to a collective psychotherapeutic technique."*

**Alan:** Which they have – it's called massive media propaganda.

*"Propaganda technique, moreover, creates a new sphere of the "sacred." As Monnerot puts it: "When an entire category of events, beings, and ideas is outside criticism..."*

**Alan:** That's very important.

*"... When an entire category of events, beings..."*

**Alan:** People.

*"...and ideas is outside criticism it constitutes a sacred realm, in contrast to the realm of the profane." As a result of the profound influence of the mechanisms of propaganda, a new zone of the forbidden is created in the heart of man, but it is artificially induced, in contrast to the taboos of primitive societies."*

**Alan:** I'll be back to explain that after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just giving you some of the techniques which are used and why they work on whole populations. They work primarily because it's a coordinated effort at the higher political system, the front men when they're taught all the same buzzwords and terms and all come out saying "weapons of mass destruction" like a robot whenever they're questioned, but they're told to parrot these little phrases. The more people who parrot them at the top, the more we think it must be true because they're all saying the same thing, aren't they? It's because they're all at the same meeting and they were told what to say, that's why they all say the same thing. That's why it works.

**He goes on to say on page 370, Jacques Ellul says:**

*"To summarize: the suppression of the critical faculty, the formation of a good social conscience, and the creation of a sphere of the sacred are all aspects of a single manifestation, the first and clearest consequence of the application of psychoanalytic mass techniques. Incidentally, our analysis confirms a social phenomenon frequently analyzed by modern sociologists: the "creation of the masses." These three elements add a new dimension to the masses; the masses thereby gain an internal cohesion they did not possess naturally. A unifying psychism has come into being."*

**Alan:** That's what they mean by culture creation. They create and upgrade your culture very quickly actually and we all parrot the new terms they give us, because the terms themselves put pictures in our minds of what we're supposed to be. "We're all in it together." That's what you hear when all wars begin. We're all in it together and the propaganda labels and posters et cetera that go up generally use that term in one way or another. Yes, we're all in it together and you'll find, too, the sacred manifestation – they create the sacred. That's when the leaders drape themselves in your national flags and emblems using the tribal bonding instinct, and sure enough, most people put their brain out the window when that happens and they let their heart take over because they've all been conditioned to follow. That's the other part of it.

Another part of it too is when presidents and prime ministers give you new terrorist laws, supposedly. Whole new marshal laws in actual fact across the planet, not just in the U.S. and Britain, and tell the rest of the Congressmen and our politicians that it's unpatriotic to read it. Just pass it. That's your democracy for you and yet that happened. That's happened. President Bush told them in the U.S. if they read the anti-terrorism laws, this massive omnibus bill which would have taken you weeks to read anyway and probably months to read it in fact, he said it would be unpatriotic for any of them to actually read it. Just past it carte blanche and they did, except for one abstention. That tells you they're all paid from the same pocket, you see, because politicians being psychopathic types want self-gain. They don't care about you and that's no news to those like myself in the know. It might be news to the general public who fall for the personality propaganda technique that's propagated to us.

We're living in a very controlled system, a perfectly controlled matrix where everyone is given a particular type of culture. It's upgraded sometimes three, four times in one lifetime and those who live through it don't even notice the changes where right is made wrong. Wrong is made right and new norms come into being that throw the old norms out and Joe Average, who really doesn't think critically, can't analyze it for himself because they all flow in the same direction.

Everyone is flowing in the same direction at the same time and they're not questioning either. They just accept. Most people live in a subliminal existence, a Twilight Zone where they use twilight language to indoctrinate your mind. That's how it works.

You have to do your homework if you really are, really are trying to wakeup, not to get a country back; because what era are you trying to get back? The corrupt system of the '50's, '40's, '30's, or '20's or what? It was all the same system and your great-grandparents were being controlled back in their day by the same people with sciences behind them and often the ancestors of the present bunch that's in power. In Europe we just have family dynasties running for governments using either the mother's name or the father's name, so they can confuse us as well and throw us off the track by faking one or the other names. This is very, very common and there's nothing new in it. If you read the histories of Jefferson and others to do with the United States, he talked about the laws they tried to pass to stop the first generation of politicians from getting their own offspring into government and they failed pretty miserably. I think even Washington got some relatives in. Franklin tried to get his son Temple in. Luckily he was so mixed up fairly nasty deeds that he didn't get in, but others did and it's been the same ever since.

You can trace the long-term members in politics, whether it's a democracy or a republic doesn't matter at all, because they're in bed together like Carroll Quigley said since at least the beginning of the 1900's, completely in bed together in fact, the same bed. We've been guided along a particular course towards world government.

At the beginning of the 1900's, people were sent over to the U.S. from London. Wells went across and talked to senators. We find that Rudyard Kipling was sent across to read his little poem. Pass the torch on to the U.S. That they did. They knew that the U.S. would supply the future men for armies. The tax base would be phenomenal because of the population increase in the United States and they knew they would take over as policemen of the world at the beginning of the 1900's and they discussed it fully in the books written at that period.

For those who want to go into it, seek out the old books. Anything written after World War I was down the hill. Anything after World War II is useless pretty well because they're heavily, heavily authorized. That's why you have authors who are authorized. It's like the King James Bible was the authorized bible. Not anybody can be an author and have your books published. I know this for a fact because I've had some phone me up who've been told what to write and guaranteed to have a bestseller if they do by the big boys, by the Penguin Books and other ones. That's how it really works in real life.

The same in the music industry – a star is made. You don't need talent. If you've been picked for it, you'll get there because they'll make it happen for you. That's how it really is, as well with authors. All you poor souls that are scribbling away there thinking if you just do good you'll get up there by sending all your transcripts out. Sorry, it won't happen unless you're just copying something you've read already which is in vogue and it's being as the way to go, same in music too. That's the world in which we live. It's a controlled system, completely controlled.

The last thing they want out there in society is truth – truth that might break the spell, burst the bubble and have people thinking; because if people starting thinking, who knows where it might

lead? It might just turn this whole agenda upside down. You might start exposing all the big magicians at the top for what they are. Really, we've got to flush the magicians out because they're behind the scenes. They're the advisers. Advisers are far more important than presidents and to the people than anyone we'll elect. They're trained in the technique of the technocrats, the technocracy like Jacques Ellul is saying.

**Now what he says too on page 371 of his book, Jacques Ellul, "The Technological Society," he says:**

*"A third consequence of technical propaganda manipulation is the creation of an abstract universe..."*

**Alan:** Here's the matrix.

*"...representing a complete reconstruction of reality in the minds of its citizens. The new universe is a verbal universe, to use the excellent phrase of Armand Robin, our keenest student of radio propaganda. Men fashion images of things, events, and people which may not reflect reality but which are truer than reality."*

**Alan:** Truer than reality.

*"...These images are based on news items which, as is the case in much of the world, are "faked."*

**Alan:** Faked news, most of the news you get is fake news and diversions and trivia.

*"...Their purpose is to form rather than to inform."*

**Alan:** Just data, overloading you with data.

*"...Faking the news is systematically practiced by the Soviet radio, but the procedure is found to a lesser degree in all countries. All of us are familiar with the "innocent" fraud of the illustrated newspapers in which a photograph is accompanied by an ambiguous caption. A shipyard, for example, is indifferently described as a plant in one of the democracies, or in the Soviet Union, or wherever."*

**Alan:** Or you'll find that even today (and this is me talking now). When you find the Feds are raiding someone's home, suddenly the media says, "It's a compound." A farm or a house becomes a compound. Oh? and that's how it's done. That's the fakeness of it all.

*"This kind of thing represents the first step towards a sham universe. It's also indicative of an important element in today's psychology, the disappearance of reality in a world of hallucinations. Man will be led to act from real motives that are scientifically directed and increasingly irresistible..."*

**Alan:** Think about the computer.

*"...he will be brought to sacrifice himself in a real world..."*

**Alan:** He will be brought to sacrifice himself in a real world.

*"...but for the sake of the verbal universe which has been fashioned for him. We must try to grasp the profundity of this upheaval. The human being has enormous means at his disposal, and he acts upon and in the real world. But he acts in a dream: he seeks other ends (those the incantational magic of propaganda proposes for him) than those he will really attain. The ends he is expected to reach are known only to the manipulators of the mass subconscious, and to them alone."*

**Alan:** It's true. Most people are in a hypnotic state. They're being guided step-by-step towards giving up all their rights, all their freedoms and they don't mind. What's scary is that they don't mind. Tyrants we're used to, if you read history, but when the public don't mind—something has happened to the people. It means they have no mind of their own. They have nothing to hide they say, and yet wars were fought in the past to have privacy and peace within your own home. Now we don't even own our own homes and, again, no one's really complaining about it either.

### **What's happened to the public?**

The public have been trained that everything is being taken care of by big brother and his cohorts. You know all these people who come out of special wombs, different birth canals than you and I. The ones that are up there in high bureaucratic positions, experts and scientists are taking care of all the world's tough problems for us because it's all too difficult for us to understand. That's how we're being trained to view it, or not even to look at it in fact. That's the world in which we live. It's a matrix and for those who are conscious the hardest job is trying to wake anybody up.

Now since one in thousands can wake up it's rather – the chances of someone in your own family waking up with you are incredibly small, so don't beat your head against the brick wall. Look for those who are trying to wake up and that's what they meant in all ages. Let the dead bury their dead and try to get those who are trying to live. They're trying to get up from the dead. You make the dead to walk. That's what that always meant in all ages. You've got to do it yourself. You've got to feed it to the people very slowly. Don't overload them with anything and don't give them more complex books to begin with. Use your own words, words which they can understand and relate it to their own experiences so they can really understand, because we are living in a very clever, very advanced mind control form of society the world over. The world is being standardized into the same system, which further decreases the chances of peoples in other countries waking up.

When you have no one else to compare yourself with, and that's the problem with global governments, when there's no other country or people or culture to compare yourself with, you will not question your culture at all; and that is fact. Any historian knows that and anyone who's studied the technique of civilization knows that too.

**Ellul goes on to say on page 373:**

*"I have made it quite clear that propaganda is not the defense of an idea but the manipulation of the mob's subconscious. The hope reposed in the contradictions of propaganda comes to this: the citizen receives a blow in the face from his neighbor on the right, which, unfortunately, is compensated for by another blow from his neighbor on the left. If propaganda involved calm exposition of political theories among which the citizen might choose intelligently, contradictions would be beneficial and would leave the citizen a free man. But this is an impossibility, from the moment the propagandist possesses material means for exerting action on the mob and knowledge of the secret recesses of the human psyche. The man who upholds a political theory presumably believes in it. I take the case of a politician who acts from conviction and not from personal interest. He will indeed strive to present his convictions in the best possible light and to secure the adherence of the greatest number of his fellow citizens. To do this he will of course make use of the most efficient means. So, like any totalitarian, he will proceed to rape the mob propagandistically. And rape remains rape though it be effected by ten political parties ten times in a row. Altering the outward form does not alter the substance. Think of the parades for instance of Nazi Germany, the somber and fanatical rites of "blood and soil." In the United States, the equivalent for the most part revolves about rites involving scantily clad girls. It is all a matter of temperament; the psychic aim is the same. And it is ruinous to democracy."*

**Alan:** He's telling you about all the things you take for granted, including the use of sex et cetera and young girls which symbolically mean the young generation of breeders into the subconscious mind, all doing the dancing for Uncle Sam. An idea and that's all it is, a collective idea that's been put into your mind by professionals. I'll be back after the following messages.

**"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed

Hi folks. It's Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before I go to the caller, remember what Bertrand Russell said. He said, "***There is no nonsense so arrant that it cannot be made a creed, the belief of the vast majority by adequate government actions.***" In other words, the public can be made to believe anything. Bertrand Russell. Check that one out for yourself.

Hello, Allen from England. Are you on the line?

**Allen:** I've been waiting. Hi Alan.

**Alan:** How are you?

**Allen:** Bertrand Russell also said that "*people would rather die than think.*"

**Alan:** That's right.

**Allen:** Alan, I only discovered you in the last few months. Like you, I was a session player. I didn't know you were a session player. Myself I'm in my forties now living in Devon writing books and teaching. I work for Jeff [Way] music and Billie Grey and people like that. You probably know a few of those names, but I noticed – I want to get to the point very quickly. I noticed that you don't deal with the current affairs of what's going on. I suppose that's your technique and you deal with the historical information, which I think is fantastic but let me ask you a question. Do you know anything about the exopolitics?

**Alan:** Yes, I do. The reason I don't go into what's happening day-by-day is because I'm beyond that. I mean what's happening today I knew would happen years ago and there are bigger or big talkers out there who do cover the daily events, and to me, there's no real point in that because you have to look at what's coming in the future, what their goal is. That's what we have to look at.

**Allen:** Absolutely, yes. I like the idea of international citizens – international war crimes tribunals. I think that's a good idea especially when you can get some countries behind it like [Alfred Weaver] is suggesting. I'd like you to talk about that a bit further and get off the line. I mean give Hamish a wee little pat on the head for me.

**Alan:** Yeah, I will do.

**Allen:** And one day soon I promise you my brother, you will be one of the sort and one of the people that most people will listen to and will be listened to. There's no doubt about it and more and more people will listen to people like you.

**Alan:** It's happened.

**Allen:** And that's what our job is if you like. So God bless you and let me get off the line and let you talk about subjects like exopolitics and that sort of thing or whatever you know about it, rather than the history and what's happened in the past. I'll send you an email, okay?

**Alan:** Yes, will do.

**Allen:** Okay. Thanks Alan.

**Alan:** Bye now. Yes. The thing about as I say I don't really go into the day-by-day events because that's part of technique, is the reporting of events which can seem overwhelming to the average person, and if you're hit with more than four major events real or imagined, doesn't matter, in one day you can't cope. Your mind breaks down. You actually become easier to



control by more propaganda when you start to freak out because you're being hit like a machine gun with bullet after bullet of what bills are being passed through parliaments or governments. Who's doing it et cetera but they don't tell you what their long-range goals are, and that's where I'd rather look, what are the effects of it all. I'll go into the exopolitical side of it next Friday perhaps.

Up here – I'm up here in Northern Ontario, from Hamish my dog and myself, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

September 21, 2007 (#15)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt September 21, 2007:  
"CHEMTRAILS KEEPING YOU QUIET—  
WAR ON THE MINDS OF MEN"  
© Alan Watt September 21, 2007

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 21, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. For our new listeners, look into the site at [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu). This is September 21st, 2007.

I'd like to talk a little bit about the chemtrail spraying that's been increased over the last week or so. For those have eyes to see and look up once in a while – it used to be a fairly normal thing for people to do when they got out of their homes, not so many years ago and it's declined in the last 20 years or so – they'll see that the chemtrails were diminishing for a week or so. I think they were preparing for a new type of spray because beginning last week you could see them making this new kind of spray, a quickly dissipating spray, dissipating into a mush and it gave a chemical pea soup effect above your head – a bluish, whitish mush. People across Canada and the Northern U.S. are complaining of nausea and tiredness; almost like chronic fatigue and this is the side effect of the spraying.

Now I always go back to after 9/11 when Donald Rumsfeld came on mainstream media, at least in Canada it was shown. I don't know if they showed it in the U.S. or censored it out, but he was asked what they would do if there was another 9/11 on an even bigger scale on a major U.S. city, and he replied that they would take care of that. They already had aerosolized Prozac and Valium to spray over entire cities in such an emergency. We're going through big, big changes and it makes perfect sense from their point of view, and you have to think the way that they do, that they would pull out all of the – at least some of the higher secretive weaponry they have up their sleeves while they bring whole populations the world over through this change. It's no news at all to those who have been following this that drugging the populace has always been a very popular idea from even before the days of Aldous Huxley in "*Brave New World*" where he talked about possible ways to make the populations feel better. It didn't matter what was happening as long as they felt better. That's the in vogue idea which is pushed in top think tanks, because we're just animals, you see, and if they can make us feel better regardless of the conditions we're going through, then so much the better.

What we're going through now are changes towards a global society, which will go through steps of amalgamation into the three trading blocks of the world under a United Nations government, fronting for the fascists at the top of course. After that, there's a big push towards creating a better slave race through genetic engineering. That's why we've been going this way. Yes, they're pulling out different types of weaponry to dope us as we go through these major changes so that we don't object too much to what they're up to. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm talking about the drugging of the populations. As I mentioned before, it's not a new idea. It's been written about from top think tanks going back 50, 60 years. They tried to even practice with LSD on different parts of the populations back in the 1930's and '40's after they first discovered it. If you want to know who the main character was in pushing this for Britain and the ideas of drugging the population, you can look at Victor Rothschild who worked for the British military at Porton-Down's Institute for Bacterial and Chemical Warfare. If you read the book by Perry called "*The Fifth Man*", you'll find information about that in there and also read "*Spycatcher*". "*Spycatcher*" is an excellent book by **Peter Wright** who worked for MI6. The only man really who clued into the fact that there was a third party running the Soviet Union and the British intelligence services to make sure that none of them actually bombed anybody by mistake. Only those beneath them thought

the war was real, this cold war, as they looted their own countries through taxation et cetera to create bigger weapons and satellites for the future which would be used to track us all. That's what the cold war was all about. It was to advance technology with unlimited financing through taxation because it was a cold war, but a war nonetheless supposedly, and that gave them the excuse to get all the funding for their incredible satellite weaponry which is already up there. Star Wars technology has been up there for a long time and it's still to be used mainly on populations and they have done trial testing of scalar-type weaponry outside of the HAARP technologies which are actually satellite linked. They've used it on Canada and North America.

However, getting back to the spraying of the populace. I always think of "*Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds*" from the Beatles era. Sometimes you'll notice when the heavy spraying goes on you'll see rainbow type sunbursts around the clouds, and what that is actually is the polymer acting like magnifying glasses and you'll see sunbursts in circular or oval colors around the sun, little ovals around the sun; and that's what they are. It's the heavy, heavy polymer content in the spraying and the polymer was first invented by Teller who brought the H-bomb to us – another nice genius, another psychopath, and it was invented to carry viruses and bacterium down to the ground. That's what the polymer is for and that's that mushy stuff you're seeing above your heads.

We're under attack. We're under attack from our food supply where governments made secret agreements with Monsanto and other companies to genetically modify the food, because food is always used as a weapon on people and they're going after the water too. We know they've done with the fluoride for many, many years, a poison which does make us dumb, stupid and compliant. Now they're also poisoning the air, so we're under tremendous attack as we go through massive changes. That's part of the reason that people are losing their critical thinking abilities, because they're under basically a warfare type of attack from many, many fronts.

Once again, look at it from the controllers' point of view. They had to bring a whole world from where it was, from its past histories, its past cultures, its past beliefs and all the rest of it through to a new society with as little complaining as possible. We're all being diverted under the guise of terrorism to just all go along like sheep, don't stick your head up, follow the leader and keep your mouth shut, because that's what terrorism is all about.

You'll find in the writings of Karl Marx, which should be studied by people because he was taught by the best bankers in history. Karl Marx's when through the whole necessity of using terror and why it was necessary, why it worked on whole populations, because he knew that the job of communism was to centralize a government. That was the first thing they had to do. That's why Karl Marx congratulated Lincoln after the Civil War in America, he congratulated him and you'll find that in the Congressional Records: Karl Marx's letters to Lincoln for centralizing a powerful government over the Americas.

Lenin said the same thing and he knew that his job was to bring in dozens of smaller countries with their own cultures and systems, some principedoms and kingdoms and all the rest of it into one main system of standardization, a centralized type government, all working the same way, same bureaucracies, same educational system, of course, which is very necessary. He also knew that it would only last about 70 years. Lenin said that eventually after the dictatorship era it will

eventually blend – the communism would move out to the west and it would blend with capitalism and the outcome would be not quite capitalist nor communist. He's talking about a new type of socialist system where the people are run by vast bureaucracies, multilayered bureaucracies and experts, technocracies, but above them would be the fascist elite of the CEOs of the international corporations.

That ties right in with the books written by Professor Carroll Quigley, "*The Anglo-American Establishment*" and "*Tragedy & Hope*". Two main books that he wrote exposing this, where they're bringing in a new feudal type system for the future, where the CEOs of big international corporations – who move around these corporations like musical chairs and they also move back into politics for a while and then back into the CEO positions. They will be the ones responsible for deciding what laws will be pushed in which countries and that's already happening. They're the biggest, most powerful lobby groups on the planet and you'll find them all around your government buildings.

So much for the ordinary person's say in this great system of democracy or republicanism, to be honest with you, it doesn't matter anymore. *What is is*. What it should be is a different thing, but *what is is*, and those at the top are creating the whole world as a form of democracy. Democracy is the best bet for them because they can always be sure that the vast majority of the public, about 87 percent, will vote the way and go along with the way they are told to. They only have trouble from a very small minority who understand the games that are going on and who are generally fairly powerless financially to do anything about it. That's why democracy was picked and it was picked long ago for this era.

2,300 years ago Plato talked about it, the coming democracy that would eventually rule the world for this utopia of the elite. It's a utopia for the elite. Read "*The Republic*" where he talks about breeding humans, the ITS, the ordinary common people, "ITS" he called them, to be bred for specific tasks or their jobs. If you want a tall guy to clean windows, you'll breed him that way. For a small short guy to go down mines you'll breed him that way; and that's the way it will be. They also want ones to travel in outer space to mine planets way, way in the future and they've talked about that from documentary specials put out by NASA and the narrator was David Suzuki, big player in the World Wildlife Fund with the United Nations. He himself is a geneticist and he also believes in vastly reducing the population – to save the world, of course, and the poor little fuzzy animals. He said that on national television on CBC, and no one even asked him what he was talking about when he talked about reducing the population drastically.

Of course, when we hear these things we don't want to believe what they say, and the other part is the average person who hears it thinks, "he doesn't mean me. I'm too important." That's how the average person thinks. "They'd never do that." They can be very, very brazen and they are very brazen but Joe Average can't really believe they mean what they say.

I've told people about some books to collect and they should really start making their collection of these books while they can still get them, because over the last 100 years major books have been put out with this agenda written into it and they're very blatant about it. These front-men, these authors are not putting out wish lists of what they would like to happen. You can count on it that the think tanks that came out with that, they were debated and then the authors were

allowed to write about it. These will happen. These guys don't make wish lists. They make plans and they do implement their plans. You can count on that. Whatever they say they will do, they will do.

Now we know too, for instance, if you study the British medical journals, "*Lancet*" and other records from Britain, look into the history of inoculations; fascinating subject. You'll find that in the 1800's it was made mandatory at some point to give smallpox vaccinations to test groups of people; 10,000 were the first group. Every single one of those 10,000 came down with smallpox. They were giving them the disease and observing the results. However, they train the population through propaganda like Jacques Ellul talks about. All fiction is actually propaganda. It's predictive programming, and we are taught that all medicine and all doctors and scientists are "good," they are our "benefactors." I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and what a matrix this is – multileveled. I'm talking about the inoculations. Read the books put out and the articles put out by Dr. Salk, the guy who's claimed to be their great savior for preventing polio. Read of his association with the Eugenics Society and his speeches concerning population reduction and the necessity for doing so by even deceptive methods, before he became the hero and gave us these contaminated polio vaccines with all the cancer viruses in them. This is all admitted to now. They just unfortunately didn't know that cancer viruses would be so drastic in the population by giving us all cancers, and sure enough, all the populations who got the first inoculations, especially in the 1950's, they're all dropping around with all kinds of cancers. The Simian-40 virus was the main one, which has only one purpose: and that is to cause cancer; but according to Salk, yes he knew this was all in the actual serums. He knew this but he said that "the benefits would outweigh the risks" and he was given full backing by all major countries to do so. That's another little clue that there was more behind it than met the eye.

The odd thing is, if you go into the history of polio reduction, did it really get reduced? Because suddenly a new thing came out and became very common called encephalitis and meningitis, and what does it cause? The same symptoms as polio victims, so we're being conned left, right, and center because this old eugenics program has been here for a long, long time and it's used on the public. You don't tell the children – we are the children. You don't tell the children of all things that they're doing, because "we just wouldn't understand." We wouldn't see the long-term

necessity to cull and kill down the population; we might not go along with it. We'd be rather unhappy and so you don't tell the children and we are the children.

Going back to the chemtrails, the chemtrails were used back in the '50s and experimented on, mainly with populations in Britain. We find that even cadmium gas, gas containing part of the cadmium substance was released off naval ships off Britain and allowed to come into places like Norwich, where they then would follow the population through the National Health Service down through their lives and take data and statistics and all the cancers that they came down with. It's quite the thing. We find in Canada that the U.S. an agreement with the Canadian government to spray vast quantities of a particular type of gas containing viruses over the entire city of Winnipeg for two weeks solid at low level. Then they did the same thing. They followed their medical histories down through the many, many years and their children's as well to see they came down with. Here we are being told always to worry about some guys across the sea who might want to kill us. We don't have to worry about that since our own guys are doing a very good job and have been before you were even born.

With the aerial spraying, they were testing some of these substances we're seeing today as early as the 1950's. When I was small, I remember seeing a big figure eight being made right over my head and I asked my uncle who was in the Air Force at the time what that was. It lasted for hours and hours and hours before it dissipated and he told me he was baffled. It wasn't a condensation trail. That doesn't last very long, a minute and a half at the most. This thing literally was repeated back in the late '80's in Canada when they started spraying on a pretty well daily basis after they signed the "*Open Skies Treaty*." If you want to find what the "*Open Skies Treaty*" is, remember there are two of them. One is a front, a fake for passenger planes, but the other one if you search it out is actually about foreign pilots who can use your own aircraft if necessary, or their own, to supposedly to reconnaissance missions over your country, your territories accompanied with observation aircraft.

**Why would you have observation aircraft following these pilots who are observing you?**

It's to make sure that they are doing the spraying over you. This is a Dr. Strangelove policy, where our Air Force goes over to other countries and sprays other people, and their countries come over and spray us. That way you're guaranteed it's being done and there's only a few places that are not being sprayed. China seems to be fairly clear. That's the workforce you see for the present and the near future. They don't want them all to be too sick. They want a productive efficient system. Parts of Africa aren't getting it either. However, in Africa, they have in some part decimated many people with AIDS. AIDS seems almost specifically for people of African descent.

We are, as I say, living in a nightmare and we wake up from a dream into the nightmare, and it's a hard thing for most people to take. It's not mentioned in your daily 6 o'clock news. Back after the following messages.

**"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I think Mark from Illinois is there. Are you still there, Mark? Hello.

**Mark:** Yes, I just want to tell you I'm a big fan. I heard you on the John Stadtmiller show and ever since you've had this show, I've never missed a Monday, Wednesday or Friday. I'm calling tonight, it's a little bit off topic of what you're talking about, but last night I was in a focus group because I do these focus groups for extra cash. Last night it was about – one of the questions that got me in this focus groups was because I go to church but I'm not involved in my church or volunteer in my church and the focus group was: Am I open to a new religion; a new spiritual experience. So I went to this focus group and it had this beautiful marketing plan and it was called Touchstones, join us for a spiritual journey. All I could think about was your radio show because it was completely a new religion. When you go to these focus groups, it would be like a meat product and then a year later you see this meat product on the shelf at your grocery store. We talked about spiritualism and this, that and the other, and what appealed to me and what would get me to join a group or walk into a new church or a new age.

**Alan:** You can be sure that that has been well drafted up, that whole part of the marketing strategy, and it's going on in many other focus groups under many different names and guises. It's all the same thing. If you read Mikhail Gorbachev's book "*Towards a New Civilization*," he tells you in here he says, "*I myself am an atheist. However, we (the globalists he's talking about) are in the process of creating a new world religion for the masses based on a form of earth type worship and nature*"—which ties in with the agenda, because in other words, everything will revolve this new type of economy around nature and that will do with the population control, sterilization. Who can breed, who won't breed, all to save Mother Earth, under the guise of a spiritual journey. This is well, well documented this kind of stuff; and yes you're right. It's being preached now through a whole bunch of different guises across the world, always coming from initially the main corporations. They send a lot of their employees to these groups. A lot of high level bureaucrats in fact that I know in federal government positions are also sent to these type of encounter or focus groups; and this is what's been taught for years. They're just speeding up the process now.

**Mark:** In my group there was about 12 people and they wanted our ideas or what appealed to us but they wouldn't let us – this is the first focus that we've ever done where they won't let us take the material with us when we left. One of the ladies in the group worked for a big fast-food chain as a marketing individual and she was talking about how appealing this was. They had the mission statement out there and they made it clear that the mission statement wouldn't be shown to the average person that would walk in the church. This is a statement that they use to guide



and mentor people. This lasted about two hours and the guy got up and he went back and then he came back with questions. The main questions were how could they sell us this if we just wouldn't believe it off the street, and the majority of the group said they would join or go to something like this to check it out if it was brought up by their pastors or priests or whatever. But I could see the writing on the wall and it just came so clear to me, like you said in the show, this stuff comes from the top and then you think it's a grass roots movement.

**Alan:** Yes. It's marketed right to the bottom; and again, if you go into the World Council of Churches, which is an interesting name, WCC, it's a form of WICCA or WISE. They love these little jokes on the public. However, that was set-up by the Rockefeller Foundation and David Rockefeller was the first Chairman for years. I think now he is the assistant chairman or one of them is. The whole idea was to bring in the American regular Christian religions and eventually, gradually over a span of 20 to 30 years change their whole leaning towards a certain direction, a unification towards a new religion, so it's being going on for many levels and you're right. Nothing comes from the grass roots. It takes a lot of think tanks and work to put these particular courses together and they use facilitators at meetings who already know what the questions will be. They know all the answers to give, the counter-answers to your objections and so on as they bring you to a desired conclusion which you are supposed to think is your own. It's a scientific technique of marketing an idea right into your head and guiding you go what you think is your conclusion. It works very well.

**Mark:** I couldn't wait to call you today and tell you that I'm a believer. I mean I believe everything you say and I'm sitting there last night and how they want to know if touchstones was like a logo with a little stone and it was very appealing, the font was nice. It's a new religion and the topics that they combine were all nature: gardening, flowering bringing you closer to spiritual event. It was very, very slick and they wanted to add questions for each one of us because we were all picked – you could tell the group was all over 40 and had younger children and they just wanted to know how they could get your kids in there. That was the last question.

**Alan:** They always go for the children in every generation.

**Mark:** I just want to tell you just keep doing what you're doing. I'm a Monday, Wednesday, Friday listener and I plan on getting your books as soon as I get paid. But keep it up. I really enjoy your show. One night I actually had about eight friends over and we listened to you. This is when you were filling in for a two-hour show before you got your own show and everybody listens to you. We talk about you all the time at work.

**Alan:** That's good. It's catching on.

**Mark:** Yes, you're catching on. Well have a good evening and thanks again.

**Alan:** You too, bye. People should go into this whole business of how their beliefs are given to them and shaped and updated and upgraded like a computer program, so slickly that they don't often realize it themselves, they've been guided to the next step, and the next step, and the next step without really consciously making decisions for themselves. That's how slick this whole technique is, again, back to technique – bringing people to a required conclusion, a

predetermined conclusion, that's what technique is – and how they use facilitators to put it across, where every possible objection you have or question, far from stumping the lecturer, he's already trained in all these questions that you could possibly think of. They use computer even to generate questions and they bring out the answers to try and get round you and guide you all into predetermined conclusions. What's interesting, too, is they always look for the people pleasers. You'll find people pleasers in every group. These are the ones that would bring an apple for the teacher and be goody-two-shoes. They put them in the front row and so if you object to the proceedings in any way at all, these are the ones the facilitator counts on to start the mob collective there to turn against you for asking the wrong questions. They'll say “shhh!—let them speak. Let this guy teach,” rather than let you continue and voice your complaints or objections. Everything in those meetings is guided; and touchstone, again, they love stone and rock and all this stuff because it's Masonic at the top. You'll always find the little catchwords that are very highly symbolic.

It's no coincidence, for instance, you look at even ancient Egypt and you see the obelisk. The obelisk really is the big phallus, a phallic symbol of the virility of a particular high person, a pharaoh or one of the members of nobility and it's squared on all four sides and tapers down or to the top. You'll find the little pyramid top it has on it, [aramadan} they call it. You'll see that also – put that next to a rocket for instance, and what's a rocket? What does that look like? It's very much the same. It's the rock of the ET. For the Christians, it's the end times. For those who are into aliens, it's extraterrestrial. They love these little jokes you see, and it's really to transmit a plan. That's what it really means. They have rock and rock-ET. Touchstones, they have Arthur and his sword in the stone – highly symbolic, again, where only the certain ones can pull it, the ones with the magnetic power within them.

Antonio from Maryland I think it is. Are you there on the line? Antonio. Hello.

**Antonio:** Yes. Hello Alan. How are you?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Antonio:** I've called in before. Thanks for taking my call again. I was listening to your one of your callers who just called concerning the new religion and everything. There was book that came out. I guess it's been over 15 years or so, called "*The Celestine Prophecy*". It sort of touched on like a new religion thing as in nature being one with everyone else and so forth and so on and everything. Also, I wanted to ask you a question concerning the topics of today. It seems like everyone's attention – not that it's not always this way, has been purposely distracted towards other things such as the race problems down in Louisiana and some other things such as Dan Rather recently coming out and saying that the news organizations are being manipulated by the government with the information that they're releasing and so forth and so on.

**Alan:** You're right. I noticed that they revived O.J. Simpson, highly symbolic. All this stuff dragged out over again rehashed and used just to keep us all distracted with the old sex and violence and all the rest of it. It works like a charm every time. Yes, you're right. They're diverting us with other things and trivia. Dan Rather, if you look at some of the declassified information that's being published now and authorized to be published in books now, concerning

CIA operatives in the U.S. and MI6 in Britain, you'll find that Dan Rather was a part of a group attached to the CIA. Here's a man who can hardly call other people names when he's been an imbedded or embedded, it's really "in-bedded," reporter for most of his life. That's been his job, so for him to claim the media is in bed with everything, he's probably playing some game here because he's been in bed with them his whole life.

**Antonio:** Yes. I guess him and quite a few other anchors throughout their lives and newsmen. All right, well I appreciate your time and good luck with all your work at home and your show and thanks for all that you do.

**Alan:** Yes. Thanks for calling. Yes, we get trivia and data, and we get overloaded with trivia and data and that's all it is. It's just masses of data. It doesn't help us to do anything. It doesn't help us to think about anything or come to any great conclusions about anything. It's all meant to distract us and fill our heads with just dead air basically. When you have dead air in your head, then you're of no threat to anyone. Meanwhile, we see this war on terror, which is a war of terror on the public going full steam ahead. They're stepping it up and I shudder to think what will happen when you see all of the laws being executed that's been written into the books. There are thousands of them. It's a completely different world that will emerge when they really start to show these laws in effect. It's going to be worse than any totalitarian state that the Soviets or the Nazis could ever have dreamed up. It's never been done before in such a scale.

It's a world scale, too, remember. Going back to an earlier comment I made about Lenin, when he talked about the necessity of using terror to motivate the people to get them going blindly along and obeying orders. He knew this would work because they used it in the French Revolution. The French Revolution was a great big study where the scientists of the day, the intelligentsia went into France to observe how this would work on a population for the first time – the use of terror and paranoia which it generates amongst the populace. Lenin took over from Mazzini the world revolutionary party then renamed it the Communist Party. Mazzini was trained by Albert Pike. He took over the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. These are all Masonic institutions and Mazzini also authorized the startup of what was called the Mafia, that is also a Masonic organization, which deals with the under world – as above so below. That's why you have the legal system run by Masons above; and when they can't use their own laws or they would have to break their laws, they use their brothers down below to do it all for them. Lenin took over this world revolutionary party that was meant to bring globalism in, and he said that terror was the most effective means to paralyze the minds of the public while they rush them through massive changes.

Lenin authorized groups and bands of soldiers to go into every town and village in the country right throughout Russia and just grab 20 people of any age, men women or children, hang them, put them on trees, leave them to rot – to terrify everyone else in the town or the villages. That's the great benefactor for communism; he was just working the dialectic for the west because communism as we know was funded entirely from New York and London and set-up way ahead of when the public ever, ever heard of it.

Terror is to be used in the same way on the rest of the world. It's being used now. We are taught to just obey, obey. Don't think. Be scared and obey. It works very well to bring us through

massive changes, changes where we're giving up all our freedoms. What we will notice with the major media, right after 9/11 every western country went into action at the same time by using the reporters on the street, with the man and woman in the street, asking them the same questions: Are you prepared to give up all your rights and all your freedoms for safety? They did poll after poll. They published them in the newspapers and this was all fed to the databanks above and they found that unfortunately 80-odd percent of women were willing to do this. That's what Hitler said, too, "*We will aim the propaganda at the female. The man must follow.*" I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I was mentioning how terror works so well. It's predictable and people will act in predictable ways to it, because Hitler, as he said, we must aim our propaganda mainly at the women, regarding giving them food – ensuring them food and safety and security because she will come to us. It's her nature and the children will then follow the mother and then must follow the man. How did he know that? He'd done his homework and you'll find the same statements were made by every tyrant in ancient history. It's a science. They use the female psychology and they use the male psychology. The men see all the tribal flags coming out. They see the top chiefs saying we've got to go to war to save ourselves, protect and survive, and he marches off to war and so we're all used. We're used to easily because these are old formulas. They understand our nature too well. We're very predictable.

Now for those who listen to my shows, I ask for your support. I can accept donations. Remember personal checks are accepted from the U.S. and Canada if you want to send things that way. I'm trying to get an easier way to do it. That will come up shortly in the near future. You can buy the books I have, which are different from the usual books you read. I don't go through just histories and histories and dates and times and places and numbers and facts and so on. I show the techniques of basically the coding that's hidden within your language, within the system, within pictures – things which you are supposed to be able to see, but you've been taught not to see. That's the old meaning of teaching the blind to see. Things which are in front of you have been obscured by the way you've been taught to perceive things or even not to perceive them.

I try to break through that and they're written in such a way that your mind should start participating in what you're reading, as opposed to the regular method where you're to simply read and be downloaded with. You don't participate in thinking while you're reading. Mine is the

opposite and I show you some of the coding as well, and some of the numerology that's all around you. You'll see it in newspapers. You'll see the buzzwords, catch phrases et cetera and I explain what they mean. That's a very important start for people. This was all done when they updated the English language in the 1500's. Francis Bacon talked about it. He said: "we are creating the new international language of the future," (he and John Dee before him and all the rest of them), whole teams of high priests working on this, an old science of creating vocabulary and language. They understood this perfectly well and they said that they were in the process of creating the international language of the future, it will be used in all business. These are the same characters in the 1500's that came up with the idea of a world based on free trade, which would then incorporate themselves into a global whole because your laws must all become standardized to do so. Everything goes around economics.

Well from Hamish my dog and myself up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

September 24, 2007 (#16)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt September 24, 2007:  
"KAISERS, KAZARS, CAESARS AND THE NORMAN WAY —  
SIR, SIRIUS AND ALL THAT JAZZ"  
© Alan Watt September 24, 2007

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 24, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on the 24th of September 2007. For newcomers, look into [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) for lots of free downloads on various topics I've done over they years, and you can also go into [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) for transcripts in the languages of Europe, which you can also download for free.

Today and yesterday I was up on the hill cutting a lot of wood up for this winter and it was a beautiful day to start off. Both days were beautiful and yesterday the planes started making their grid pattern across the sky and the massive chemtrail, which is definitely a chemical trail – it's not a condensation trail behind them until the sky was just eventually this mush that all joined together from the trails and created this polymer type haze all over the sky. Now this has been going on for at least 10 years consistently in Canada or Ontario for sure. We know they've tested it out in other countries over many, many years as far back as the 1950's. Now they're actually

using some kind of metallic substances to create a better type of circuitry in the sky for the electromagnetic scalar weaponry which they're using through HAARP technology. For those into ham radio or short-wave radio, you can go through the bands and you'll find the pulsation of the HAARP is on there 24 hours a day, seven days a week; it has been since 2002, never ceasing. They're using the spraying in conjunction with the HAARP technologies to alter the weather, but it also affects human behavior.

For those who are skeptical about this, look into the treaty signed at the United Nations by all the western powers to do with weather warfare technologies. You'll find in there that they signed in to it that they could create earthquakes, tornadoes, hurricanes and various other atmospheric anomalies, downpours or droughts. They could give you a drought if they wanted to destroy the farming areas, which happened over the last few years out the west of Canada and the States, and they can also give you floods. Either way, they can eventually get the people out of those areas into the big city areas, which are really the habitat for the commoners and the new habitat areas for the commoners. Whenever you see anything today, you're simply seeing the side effects of part of a long-term agenda. A long-term plan laid out meticulously a long time ago. I'll go into this in more detail on the other side after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just talking about the spraying that's going on over our head. Now this is a big issue because really it doesn't matter what else is happening, unless the spraying is stopped we won't have a chance because they have drugs in those sprays as well. Over the last few years I have talked to many people. They phone me everyday pretty well from all over the U.S. and other parts of the world complaining of the same side effects of the spraying. The minor side effects are simply itchy or irritated eyes. That goes into the throat area where people have scratchy throats and in severe cases they end up with bronchitis and have to go on antibiotics because the lining in the lungs is being broken down with the chemicals that are coming down. The chemicals have been analyzed by various people including myself. I had a bunch set off down to the States for analysis. They came back with aluminum oxide in very high parts per million, way above any safe level. It also has other metallic compounds in there.

The thing is I couldn't test for pharmaceuticals; and we know, this is disclosed again, that there are vast quantities of aerosolized drugs ready to spray over whole cities in case of national emergency to keep the people calm, of course. What they do according to Rumsfeld would be to spray the Valium first, which is fast acting, followed by a form of aerosolized Prozac, which

takes time to accumulate in the body and build up to a certain level before it works. That made me think that's obviously what they're doing, because along with all the physical effects, as I say, the eyes, the throat, the hacking coughs people are getting, you're also seeing people being too laid back and not caring what's going on, or else they're very excitable and irritable.

When you are drugged through any tranquilizer for long periods of time, if you stop it or it drops in your bloodstream, then you become anxious and irritable, maybe even very aggressive; and we find that with people when they've stop spraying up to a week. That makes sense because people after a week haven't had their daily dose of spray and it's coming out of their system, they become anxious. Their own system cannot kick in with its own natural tranquilizers to take over. It takes time between that crossover; and then, when the spraying starts heavily again, they're back to being laid back.

I looked at it from the other side's point of view, since they have such big, big plans made for the whole world. Remember this is a 100 years war. Look into your history books and look what happened before in bygone times when they had their 30 years wars and 40, 50 and 100 year wars. It's the same thing that's going on today. At the end of that 100 years war is to emerge a completely new society, nothing like today's society, a regimented purpose-made efficient society where individuality will be gone completely because they will have brought in a new type of human being to serve them better and the old ones will have died off.

We already have been going through this war in reality, big time, all through the 20th century, so you might say it's the 200 years war. The 20th century tried its best to destroy *all that was* in order to make room for *all that will be*, as they say in the high Masonic circles, being the big builders that they are, building societies, building cultures, destroying the old culture when it had served its purpose and bringing in the new. That's "*Order out of Chaos*": a term that goes back for thousands of years, as do in fact the real brotherhoods behind it all. They gives you these little clownish ones down around you, you know the ones you see driving the funny little cars in parades wearing the little Shriner hats. These are the front-men, although they do take good payoffs and they generally have very good positions within your community on all the important boards.

However, at the top of them, you have societies going all the way back and beyond Pythagoras. The word "tone" and "ton" for weight comes from Pythagoras. He was the one who used sympathetic vibrations of musical instruments to show you an allegory of how when one mind works in a certain way, with proper ideas that were instilled in them, when you train a student, then it literally can affect another the same way. That's what was really behind the sympathetic vibration: how you can start a revolution by just one person's thoughts that are put out in the proper way to the proper students.

Pythagoras himself came from Egypt and the biggest export from Egypt was revolution. Revolution couched under many terms and many guises, many stories, such as Prometheus, of those who are illumined. Prometheus was the man or the god who stole light from the higher gods. He stole the fire, brought it to mankind. He illumined the world. If you read Shelley's poem on that very topic Prometheus, Prometheus says, "*Without me mankind would have been nothing. Like ants, like animals living in caves with no intellect whatsoever.*" That's the high



motif behind the real illuminati of ancient times, not the petty Weishaupt stuff that emerged later on.

The whole idea of Sirius that's taken popular form by a handful of authors, mainly from Britain, has nothing to do with space aliens coming along. Sirius was the Dog Star. The eye of the dog follows Orion the Hunter in the winter months, but over in Egypt that's the height of when Sirius rises. They have celebrations because at his pinnacle point, when he's seen in the morning rising against the light of the sun, that's the symbol of the good student, the Adept who's ready to overcome the master. The main light, the sun itself, which is the god of the world, and he becomes higher, he becomes a god as you break over it. Therefore, Sirius gave us the first part of sir – the night, the night is a sir. Sirius rising. It's just a symbol of going up through the mysteries until you are adept at them all and you can overcome the master or the laws of nature. Once you have done so you're beyond the laws of man. You're in a different category. You're untouchable.

We saw the same things breakout with the Cathars and Albagensians in France especially during the latter part of the Crusades. In fact the last Crusade was against them because they also believed you could perfect yourself according to old mystery religions, and the "Perfecti" as they called them, those who had risen above the Grand Masters, way above them, were untouchable. They could do anything they wanted in this world because the laws were only for the profane.

When Sirius rose in Egypt the celebrations were phenomenal because it signaled that was the time the big rains fell down in Uganda through the mountains and the beginnings of the floods down the Nile that take place, bringing all the silt and the nourishment to them. That was their life, and so life was always accorded and abundance was accorded to the rising of Sirius. Nothing to do with space aliens, although the channelers today who are all following each other since it's a popular theme and since there are so many books put out there by very well financed of all fronts guide you on that path. It's nothing to do with it at all. Use your common sense. Look at your history. See what Sirius actually meant and it's nothing to do with the space aliens whatsoever. However, it is to do with the knightly society. The Dogs of War are the dogs followed Orion across the sky. Orion is the hunter, goes under many names and many guises through many religions in fact. The old prayers of the pharaohs to themselves, to their higher selves was to Orion where they said that they would ascend the pyramids until they blended with Orion the Hunter because they were the highest hunters, the highest predators on the land themselves – something that's never changed.

You find too that even with your mind, much preparation goes into it to waylay you along many paths which are all fascinating but none of them true. We find that they put out authors and financed them over 20, 30 years sometimes, to bring out new translations to mystify and intrigue you, to do with giants and gods and had nothing to do at all with what they're telling you. In fact, the other translators don't even take these guys seriously, but the effect they have on the public is always phenomenal.

Erik von Daniken was one of them years ago who brought out "*Chariots of the Gods*," where you saw this kind of Aztec looking character on a type of solar or stellar motorcycle flying through space. All the media backed him right away, made a big phenomena of it and people swallowed it hook, line and sinker. Everyone was talking, not about O.J. at that time, it was about "*Chariots*

*of the Gods*" – that's what they give us. There's seven billion on the planet and they tell us who to talk about and it's quite amazing, one person and their fantasy. I'll be back to explain more about this after the following messages and talk about Erik von Daniken.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, talking about some of the people who've been put out in the past to distract us, keep us totally enthralled generation after generation with new myths and new mistranslations and deliberately so; and Erik von Daniken was one of them and he certainly made a lot of money at it. I'm sure he was pushed by the big boys at the top who give us our thoughts through our media. Every magazine and newspaper in the world was parroting von Daniken who came out of nowhere with these wall drawings, little carvings from rock, until a British journalist one day went over to Mexico and found the little character that was chipping these things away in stone for Mr. Daniken for about five pesos a piece; and that was the end of that.

However, they don't stop there. They always give you one for every generation or a few for every generation to go into the space aliens and so on and they give you very good stories because they have teams backing them up. They know what you want to hear to mystify you; and people being of a religious nature cannot suppress that very fact, even when they think they're atheists, they're still looking for another religion, another belief. They grab these new beliefs that are given to them and swallow them hook, line and sinker and will become just as violent when you manage to dismantle those beliefs for them with fact and evidence, they will become rather nasty, just like any religious person will do if you can actually prove the mythology of their foundations.

Therefore, be careful how you or who you give you mind to. You are the guard to the entrance of your mind. No one else is on guard for you. You have to do it yourself. What you allow into your mind will influence your behavior, it can disable you in many ways, too, and you'll find you can get programmed very easily by those who know how to use your mind against yourself.

Now I think we have George from Illinois on the line. Are you there, George?

**George:** Yes Alan. Thank you for taking my call. I appreciate it. Does my question have to be on topic or can it be a little different?

**Alan:** Let's see what the topic is.

**George:** Okay. If it's on topic, I was going to ask you about [Joseph Faro] – does his research have credibility in terms of his understanding of Giza, pyramids really are some kind of advanced technology, which, I don't know if he's got enough documentation for that. It's an interesting supposition.

**Alan:** No. What you're reading today from a whole slew of authors are rehashes of stuff that was written in the 1800's, almost verbatim in fact. They don't have to change it. They just have to put their own name on it.

**George:** Spice it up and twist it, right?

**Alan:** It's quite easy to see how they pyramids were built. We know from the air you'll see a long straight line coming from the pyramids, generally towards where the water is, the river, because they floated the stones down on big barges and they made ramps going right up and they built the pyramids from the bottom, but the ramps were at the top so they could make the floors as they were going up the way to finish them. This is all well understood with archeologists. There's no mystery to it at all. The only mystery part was the initiation and that – I understand the initiations that they had, and that's all it was really for was for initiation purposes. The pyramid itself stands for the perfect mountain, the mountain that's been squared on all sides; and that's what they did, on a plane, to build a mountain they thought was perfected. However, even the main Giza pyramid is really the Kufu pyramid minus the capstone, in its measurements it's imperfect on one side. That's why the capstone wasn't put on it. There was an actual imperfection there. They got their “sums wrong” as we say, and there's nothing perfect about it at all, so that the capstone wasn't put on.

**George:** Can I ask you another question a little different? See, I come from another country and I'm interested in this one individual who's a very kind of important person in our country due to foreign policy, Zbigniew Brzezinski. Have you ever studied his genealogy and found out where he's from? Because I sense that his roots are really not Polish very far back.

**Alan:** Probably not.

**George:** Because from what I understand – can I ask you about the Kazar Empire? Is that okay? I understand that it was located in the western part of where Russia is now.

**Alan:** Yes. It's around the Black Sea area, it was Kazaria.

**George:** It's between the Caspian Sea and the Black Sea and they were kind of a wandering tribe until they settled in that area. There's a very substantial, like a kind of a mother ship castle. It's tremendous. It's this great castle that was really for the Teutonic Knights in that area. Do you know if there's any connection between the Teutonic Knights and the Kazarian Empire at all?

**Alan:** It's not so much just with the Teutonic Knights. Now you're right in the fact they were nomadic to an extent, but within that area, within those mountains, that area was their land. Hang on the line. I'll go into this in more detail, okay, because the first thing that Lenin did when the Soviet Union was to flood that entire area and its castles.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and continuing with George's question on Kazaria. If you go into the history of that area long, long before it was mentioned in any history book or western history book, the Greeks had histories of that area about 500 BC. You'll find the writings of Herodotus talks about a people who lived there and he called them the Scythians, and there were two groups of them exactly the same as the Kazars. They had the royal Scythians and the regular people on the outside, the circular outside of the royals that were also Scythians. With the Kazars when they were called Kazars, which also means princes or kings, actually that's what it means. In fact, if you look at the Rosetta Stone and you'll find there's an attribute to the Caesar written in there in Latin, you'll find they used the old Greek letter of K and you have Kazar instead of Caesar. Going back to Herodotus, he talks about these people living in that area amongst different tribes like the [Eliani] and others to the south of the Black Sea. Later on, we find a people called the Kazars, where there are Royal Kazars in the middle with a vast nobility around them – mounted nobility who wrote with chain mail and lances. We find when Kazaria disappeared it was never conquered; they simply melded out of there. The darker haired ones went into Europe and parts of Russia, but it was never explained where the big huge mounted cavalry, a cavalry that was so big they actually held off the Moor invasion. If it wasn't for the Kazars, the religious Roman Empire would have fallen and everyone would have been Moslem, and so the Kazars with their vast mounted army, well disciplined, fought on behalf and saved Rome. It's quite interesting that Leo the Kazar was the first Kazarian pope, going way, way back, with red hair and blue eyes. Amazing history if you go into it.

If you go into Arthur Koestler who's one author on that, I have books here going back into the 1700's written then about them, too, much more information. However, what interests me is the fact that the mounted knights were never accounted for when they moved out. Where did they go? It was the same period around the 11th century this new people called "The Normans" suddenly appear in the North of France and then come up through Scandinavia and into Britain and conquered most of Europe as well. All the nobility of today in Europe are descended from what they call the Norman, which is just a term meaning the North Man that came in from the north. The Normans themselves had tremendous finances backing them. A full world war scale

type of logistical supply went on in their day for 10, 15 years when they were taking over what was then the western world. You'll find the Coats of Arms and so on that they had were very similar to what the Kazar nobility had on their standards. Underneath one of the main lakes that Lenin caused by flooding, he made a massive dam over one of the main castles of the Kazars, divers have gone down and brought up artifacts and statues and little amulets and so on; you'll see pictures of these knighted horsemen who rode in formation with the long lance and they wore chain mail, had shields and banners. I think there's a connection between literally the beginning of the Normans and the exit of the Kazarian nobility, personally, and it's been well camouflaged down through history.

The Kazars themselves only had one outpost outside of Kazarian. They lived on taxation. They taxed all – they were in the middle of the main trade route all the way to China and they taxed everyone coming and going with their goods, so they lived off taxation of other peoples. They also intermarried the Royal Kazars with the Turkish nobility; that nobility became part of the Ottoman Empire and ruled their part of the world for a long, long time. They're all interwoven, these particular peoples, down through the many, many centuries, but the dark-haired ones were sometimes called the Black Nobility. Many went to Venice and ran the banking industry from there. They were the financiers for the Crusades for the Roman Church (the Catholic Crusades) and they owned vast sea going ships. They rented them. Without them, the Templars and all the other groups who went over to the Crusades couldn't have got across the water. All the shipping for that, the Crusades, were owned by the Knights of Venice. They're all highly, highly connected, but there's a connection between the Kazars, as I say, the Royal Kazars that is, who were the red-haired, green blue-eyed ones and the high Norman nobility that end up being kings and queens of Europe.

Does that help with your question?

**George:** You had mentioned Arthur Koestler and I know he wrote the one book I think it's "The Thirteenth Tribe" but I think he's got another book which is really focused on empires. Can you recommend one?

**Alan:** Not from that era. The older ones were far more explicit because archaeologists were going in, in the 1800's; amateur archaeologists were going in and finding much more of these artifacts before the Royal Society took over all archaeology and basically hid a lot of it from the general public. However, when you get the old books written at the time, with people who went over there with their own resources, their own financing, they took many early photographs in the late 1800's of the artifacts that they were finding. It is very surprising as I say the first thing that Lenin did – the first big building project he undertook was to flood these areas where the nobilities' castles of the Kazarian Empire were. What they also had in common with the nobility of Europe, the kings and queens of Europe is that they would go to a summer castle, a winter castle, a spring and a fall castle. They made the circular tour every year, exactly as the royal families of Europe do today and always have done, so they have an awful lot in common. As I mentioned, you can find the better books.

**George:** Just one thing. I want to thank you for your great knowledge of the source of words, etymology of history. That's very impressive. I have your books and I'm just starting to read

them and look forward to really getting into them. Thank you very much. I appreciate it Alan. Bye.

**Alan:** Bye now. Yes, people who want my books should go into them. They're different from the regular ones where you just get downloaded with supposedly facts and figures. I try to make you think, using a different technique so you participate in what you're reading. That way you remember it and your mind starts to work. You start to analyze that which you see for the first time, rather than simply parrot the words because the wording in the language is coded. The English language especially, really was manufactured in the 1500's and whole teams of high priests were involved in the making of the language to make the international business language of the future, as John Dee said 500 years ago, and they were successful in that, but they also put in the coding. You'll find it some of John Dee's writings, especially the one where he's calling down the spirits and raising the dead. It had nothing to do with that at all. It was to do with showing you coding. There's coding inside there.

It's the same with Aleister Crowley with his Book of the Law. Forget all the exoteric stuff. It's the graphs you can build within the book itself, if you make a graph of it and connect the dots and the lines together and connect the words that come out of it, you get the real messages. John Dee was exactly the same. That's how it's done; and to get the new language into circulation they changed the King James Bible at the same time and Shakespeare, who introduced supposedly 160-odd thousand words into the language. In other words, they created the language at that time.

Prior to that, if you go back into the writings we had from some of the few authors we were given access to, they actually spoke and wrote in Old Saxon and German, with a little modification, just the idea of being separated from those particular countries, but they were Saxon-German in essence. You'll find that with "*Pilgrims Progress*" in the original version, not the later updated English version. Read "*Pilgrims Progress*" and you'll see what I'm talking about.

Nothing has been left alone and we tend to think in short term. We live short lives. Our parents struggle through lives too. They race through lives, we all do, and therefore we can't imagine that there are people who pass on formulas and knowledge from archives, down through the centuries and plan the future. That's exactly how it is. If you want to control and always have control, you must always plan the future.

Going back to the Normans, the first thing that they did when they went into countries and took them over was to force the public to use money to begin with. That was the first thing, and then use that money to tax back from them the taxation they used for their big building projects. That's their M.O. [modus operandi], building projects which are huge, massive cathedrals, massive road works and highways; even back a thousand years ago they made highways between the cities for all their coaches and their armies to travel along. Go back even further where they had this system even before the Normans and you'll find the Romans did the same thing; the pre-Christian Rome. They built roads all over countries. They built them right through England, long straight roads so they could transport the centurions quickly to their target. The same thing as NAFTA is doing today. That's what they're going to be used for in the future, folks, believe me. I

have no doubt about it at all. They use your money, your labor to do it all – always planning ahead.

When Ronald Reagan mentioned the Star Wars Project, he wasn't kidding and yet people forgot about it so quickly. The Star Wars Project wasn't just to shoot down other missiles or other satellites from other countries. It's main purpose through NASA was actually to set-up a communication system that will control your ID cards which have active chips coming up next year, and also to eventually track implanted chips in humans. They were putting up the satellites 20 years ago in preparation for today. They always, always work ahead and so, as I keep telling people, there's always a good reason given to the public and then there's a real reason which you're never told, but you will see it manifest down the world.

The world is planned and rich people down through the many centuries never disappear. These families never disappear. They would build up a new empire to move into, and when they pulled out with their families and their money, the old countries they left went back to a third world status. Just look at ancient Greece what happened there. It wasn't because they were conquered. It was because the big elite moved out and had taken all the wealth with them, and then they did the same thing in the latter days of Rome. They did it all down through the centuries through Europe and they made their bases to Holland and then into England and then to the U.S. Now they're putting their bases back over in China that should take over for the next century.

Now I have another guy on the line. Are you there, Mike?

**Mike:** Hi. Thanks for taking my call. I really enjoy your program. I get a really good perspective, an overall view of what history is about. I'm a big history buff. From what I understand, the Normans or basically the Vikings that had settled in the Normandy Peninsula, they made a deal with King Rollo. Was it the Viking king Rollo that made a deal with the King of France and said we'll give you this 50 tons of silver and the Normandy Peninsula, just leave this alone? Isn't that how the Normans came about?

**Alan:** That's the story they'd like to have you believe but it doesn't tally. If you look at all the portraits of kings and queens from the Norman times onwards, you'll find most of the barons and the lords et cetera were very fair, curly hair, and brown eyes and they spoke French, remember, too. That was traditional. Even the Court of England spoke French for centuries, not English. You'll find the occasional one here or there was more blonde, but it didn't tie in – they didn't use any of the Scandinavian languages. They didn't have the customs of the Scandinavians either, but we know this thing.

The Kazars had one base outside of Kazaria. The one base they had was in Sweden, even in the 6th century AD that is now Sweden. There's a connection there; they came up through those countries and they used that as a jumping off point, but they were certainly not related to the Vikings.

**Mike:** Well gee, I guess I got that one wrong, but it's just what I read in the history books. The Anglo-Saxons for the Battle of Hastings they marched up north after walloping this huge Viking army and a lot of their forces were decimated. If they wouldn't have had to deal with the Viking

battle at Stanford Bridge, then the Normans wouldn't have stood a chance the way I understand it. But there is one group that's really fascinating are the Scythians. It's hard to find books on them but they were probably my favorite barbarian people. Great horsemen.

**Alan:** They had quite amazing sacrifices too. They use to – one of the tests for the king was to go into a boiling vat with a horse and not emerge until the horse was actually boiled alive and he was paralyzed when he came out.

**Mike:** They found graves where [Pergins] in southwest Russia had dozens of slaves, hundreds of horses sacrificed. They were great horse archers. They had this religion that – they had like a eunuch who was like a male witch who would drink blood mixed with hallucinogenic and prophesize. But let me ask you a question, I don't want to take up too much time, but what do you make of the people that say that the Caucasians, that the Anglo-Saxon peoples are descendents of the Lost Tribes of Israel?

**Alan:** No. That really was put out profusely on the orders of the British Crown in the 1800's. They caught on to this idea of trying to convince their own soldiers, their middle class that were getting sent across to India and Africa and other parts of the world that if they could believe that they were the Lost Tribes they would be more efficient in what they were doing, bringing this system to the world. Their main part that they touted was that the blessing that God gave on tribes of Abraham, that his seeds would be the sands of the sea and the stars in the sky; and since Judaism was too small worldwide, it had to be the British, so they had to convince the British public that this was true. The Crown paid for all these books to be written.

**Mike:** So that's all a PR stunt?

**Alan:** Yes.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, trying to make sense of some of the nonsense we've been fed down through the centuries and definitely in the last 100 years or so through common education, which gave us more disinformation then reality. Now it's true that the Vikings did go all the way to the Volga and there's no doubt they would interbred at high elite levels with other elitists in that area. There's no doubt about it in my mind, but as I say the Normans who came in, especially when they came in from France as well and floated whole



forts across, wooden forts, prefabricated forts – never been done before. Big builders they were, and they spoke French and they had supply routes going all the way back through Europe and beyond Europe into other countries where I'm sure their ancestors had lived at one time.

You'll find that even with Robert the Bruce – his name was Robert de Bruce, the guy that became the first king of Scotland supposedly fighting the English, only to give us taxation after a common country was formed. Before that, they didn't have common country and they're quite happy as they were in reality. Had it not been for the English invading, there would have been no battle of Bannockburn and no nation of Scotland; and again, it made no difference anyway because the kings always intermarry with the queens of other countries and Scotland was given away in a marriage. So how's that, given away, a whole country in a marriage, quite the dowry? That's how the people are treated down through the centuries. It's no different than today.

Dig into your histories as I say and you'll find some amazing stuff. Don't be fascinated by the modern books put out there to give you all the usual space aliens and the big giants and all the rest of it. Quite fascinating stuff, it's good stuff for late night talk shows where you let your mind go into imagination like a form of dreaming, but it's not the actual truth. We've got to keep fact from fantasy when we're dealing with reality, especially when our lives are hanging in the balance and so are the lives of those to come.

We're living in a war situation and going back to the spraying. Notice how there's a lack of birds in the country now. I've noticed that for four years. The spraying is killing the little birds off, the very small ones especially. The larger ones, the crows, the carrion types and the buzzards are doing pretty good, but the smaller birds are absent pretty well. One or two here or there. The forest should be ringing with birds now and they're not. It's been like that for four years. They die off first and also they have the modified feed from all the crops they take away which also kills them, and that's the other reason for it. They're getting attacked from the air and from the seed, as are we too, by the way.

They say “it's not over until the fat lady sings” and at least more and more people are waking up to the truth. They're getting beyond all the disinformation specialists. They're getting beyond the panic stages. They realize that once critical mass builds up and the big boys at the top have a hell of a lot of answering to do to the people who know how to ask the questions and what questions to ask and demand to be answered. It's time that those who pretend to serve us are put back in their place before they do us in all together.

So from Hamish my dog and myself up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

September 26, 2007 (#17)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt September 26, 2007:  
"MILITARY MADNESS AND MASS CONDITIONING"  
© Alan Watt September 26, 2007

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 26, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentiensentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentiensentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix on September 26th 2007.

For newcomers, check into [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) for lots of free downloadable information on many topics to do with the history of the western world, in fact the whole world from ancient time to the modern times. I link in the agendas of powerful groups and institutions, the monied system that is being forced upon the whole planet and I also go into the scientific realms because the scientists are employed by elitists to direct the world. You always direct the world of you want to maintain power intergenerationally. You can also check into [alanwattsentiensentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentiensentinel.eu) for downloadable transcripts in other languages.

Now I don't know how many people know about the upcoming coordinated exercise that's going to take place in Canada and the U.S. and other countries, the UK et cetera in October. It's to be the biggest anti-terrorism, really marshal law type exercise ever conducted – probably even

outside of the two world wars in fact. They didn't have anything quite as big as this. This is an actual press release I'm going to read after the following messages, but it's amazing to see all of this hype taking place over an event from 9/11 that had to happen in 2001 for the *New American Century* group to get their agenda steamrolling ahead, and they've been spending money like it grew on trees, which it in a sense it does because it's just our labor and the grandchildren's labor to come. That's all money really is and that's what debt is too. They're spending billions and billions of dollars on this hype, hype, hype, terror, terror, terror and how no one really in the Western Hemisphere can be trusted with conducting themselves in a normal fashion. We're all at risk you see. We don't know what we're going to do next, because all of this hype is nothing to do with the Middle East or Islam or any of that. It's to do with training the public, the whole planet really into doing what they're told and also to check everything that you purchase, every penny you earn has to be filled in triplicate and sent to governmental departments because they want to know everything you're doing. It's all about you – you and me and everyone else on the planet.

This is totalitarianism and it doesn't matter really what other names you give it. If it walks like a duck and quakes like a duck, it's a duck – and we're seeing the biggest duck ever invented come down the pike. Now the following messages are coming up. I'm going to read this actual U.S. NorthCom handout that was given to different groups and the media after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hello. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and I'm about to read the press release that **USNORTHCOM** gave out to the media. I don't know if it's published much in the U.S. They seem to be the last to be told about anything that's happening in fact. I heard the other day from someone who said his mother didn't even know there was a European Union, and that's how you can be fooled when you think you live on the cutting edge of society with 19,000-odd radio stations. You can't imagine that you're not being told any truth, because it's just as easy to control 19,000 stations as half a dozen if they're all getting their information from the same source.

Here's **USNORTHCOM**. This exercise is called "*Vigilant Shield 08*". It says:

*North American Aerospace Defense Command and U.S. Northern Command along with U.S. Pacific Command, the Department of Homeland Security as well as local, state*

*and other federal responders will exercise their response abilities against a variety of potential threats during Exercise Vigilant Shield '08, a Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff-designated, North American Aerospace Defense Command (NORAD) and U.S. Northern Command (USNORTHCOM)-sponsored, and U.S. Joint Forces Command-supported Department of Defense exercise for homeland defense and defense support of civil authorities missions."*

**Alan:** They love these long drawn out nonsensical statements, don't they? They even have their own PR department that works on this. These are the guys that market all this stuff to your brain.

**It says:**

*"VS-08 will be conducted concurrent with Top Officials 4 (TOPOFF 4)..."*

**Alan:** By God. They probably have a whole team working on that one.

*"...the nation's premier exercise of terrorism preparedness sponsored by the Department of Homeland Security, and several other linked exercises as part of the National Level Exercise 1-08. These linked exercises will take place October 15-20 and are being conducted throughout the United States and in conjunction with several partner nations including Australia, Canada, and the United Kingdom, as well as the Territory of Guam. VS-08 and National Level Exercise 1-08 will provide local, state, tribal..."*

**Alan:** Interesting, tribal.

*"...interagency, Department of Defense, and non-governmental organizations..."*

**Alan:** Now here's your non-governmental organizations that sprouted up like weeds and all got financed from the top down, like the Rockefeller Foundations and so on. That's who sponsors these non-governmental organizations, which used to be called the Soviet in the Soviet Union.

**It says:**

*"...and agencies involved in homeland security and homeland defense the opportunity to participate in a full range of exercise scenarios that will better prepare participants to prevent and respond to national crises. The participating organizations will conduct a multi-layered, civilian-led response to a national crisis."*

**Alan:** Now I don't know if you know but many big organizations including GM and so on have been taking some of their top people and training them to be civilian leaders and training them to help herd the public along particular directions in a time of national crisis. That's where to go for safety and all this kind of stuff. This is a full-blown multi-integrated scenario that's coming along as to their crisis preparedness.

**It says:**

*"USNORTHCOM's primary exercise venues for VS-08 include locations in Oregon, Arizona and a cooperative venue with USPACOM in the Territory of Guam. NORAD's aerospace detection and defense events will take place across all the exercise venues, to exercise the ability to mobilize resources for aerospace defense, aerospace control, maritime warning, and coordination of air operations in a disaster area."*

**Alan:** There's no doubt the maritime warning also takes into consideration all these flotillas of gunships they put on the Great Lakes, which are really there to keep the U.S. citizenry in, in times of plague and so on in case they try to flee. This is a huge, huge exercise and I have no doubt they'll be a lot of nervous people carrying guns around and wearing these fancy Ninja Turtle outfits – the kind that you saw in the Star Wars movies back in the '70's. It's quite amazing they actually knew what they would be wearing back then. However, if you're in the know you don't have much problem in equipping actors with the right kind of suits.

You see, there's nothing new under the sun and it's true. There's nothing new in this whole scenario, because I used to wonder when I was a child, I could see how Britain and Europe were being integrated into a European Union, but I knew that the U.S. would have to be approached differently because they had an idea of a vague thing called “freedom” quite a few years ago and individual rights, and probably it was the only country on the planet that still had a vestige of this thing called "individual rights." They've done a lot in the last 40 years to make people give up those individual rights and encourage this sort of herd mentality. It's been very, very successful, so most folk today don't really mind giving up their privacy and all their rights.

There's just a few who can still think that are the problem. This kind of exercise is meant to take care of those kinds of people, little groups of people, thinkers – people who have “speak-crime,” stuff like that, they speak what they think. That's called "speak-crime" you see, and before you speak you have “thought-crime” like George Orwell said. That's where it's all going and this is going to cost the U.S. taxpayer a bundle as the dollar of course is falling, because it's following to align itself with Canadian dollar. In fact, the two have been on par now for weeks. All they have to do now is create some kind of general sales tax like Canada has, to bring the U.S. up to the same standard and then integrate the countries. It will be much easier. That's all that's happening right now. All of this kind of exercise scenario is to take care of backlashes from the public as they get less and less, and as prices go up and up to match Canada's, because we pay a lot more in Canada for basic things like food and so on than they do in the U.S.

In Europe they brought in Value Added Tax to police the public and it went up to about 15 percent at one time on every purchase of every item. In Canada, they tried to bring in the Value Added Tax when Brian Mulroney was in. It didn't really float too well so they called it General Sales Tax instead and slapped it on, but in the U.S. they don't have that kind of tax so it's time that they did to bring it in line with Canada, because there's no way that Canada's going to decrease its prices to match the U.S. The U.S. will have to come up to Canada's standard and then once we're both “harmonized” as they call it – they love this word “harmony,” they're great singers at the top – they will bring us all down to a state near Mexico and Mexico will come up a little bit from where they are and there'll be this happy medium. A bigger harmony, the tripartite

type harmony. That's what it's all about. We're integrating and all of these preparedness exercises are to do with the integration and all the fallout that has to ensue from it as the old American way of life, whatever is left of it, is gone.

Now I talked to a teller in the bank a few weeks ago and I mentioned casually that we're integrating, that's why the U.S. dollar was on par with Canada and she said, "That will never happen," and then under her breath absentmindedly she said, "It wouldn't matter anyway. We're pretty well the same," and she was quite correct. It also told me that subconsciously she will accept this. She has already been programmed to accept it. Consciously she would say no, no but subconsciously she already accepts it through her programming through TV, all the little bits and bites of information that's been fed into her has made up her mind for her and she doesn't even know it; and that's how most people are. They're conditioned for every phase as it goes.

Really, what's the difference between Canada and America today? There's none at all, because we have the same Hollywood giving us the same culture. We've had that for the last 40, 50 years really. It's all the same culture. In fact, it's the same culture worldwide. Go into the 1960's, read the newspaper articles from Britain to do with The Royal Institute for International Affairs and the American branch of the CFR (Council on Foreign Relations). Look at the meetings they had in London, England in late '60's to do with who would be responsible for creating the future society by directing the culture. Britain tried with its little Pinewood studios and the BBC, but it wasn't up to the kind of stuff that Hollywood could crank out, so they decided that Hollywood and the New York based industry would give culture to the world. They would be the ones who would broadcast to the world and the children would mimic. They'd copy, they'd emulate what they saw, and that's already happened.

So the teller was right for reasons she didn't understand. We're already pretty well much the same and even the accents it said in the 1960's would change because the children would mimic the universal new American Transatlantic accent that would come across on television and radio; and that's happened too. If you listen to even Canadian children, they copy the California type actress and actors they hear on their favorite teenie-bopper shows. That's how you create culture and that's how it's copied by the public. Again, read Plato's "**Republic**." Read all of his works in fact because he gives you the whole scenario how to create culture, how to change culture and how the public will always adapt step-by-step without realizing it into the new culture.

I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just going over the craziness of this world. It's an organized craziness though. It's only crazy for those public down below who are suspicious about things but they don't really know what's going on and don't really care to know what's going on. They're kind of nervous about things, namely about the dollar falling and that kind of stuff. Will their own personal life be altered by high prices and all that kind of stuff. They literally don't really know what's happening and don't care to know, so don't waste your time on those ones. Look for the ones who are trying to come alive and give them the information to wake them up faster.

Now I think we've got Roger from Tennessee on the line. Are you there, Roger?

**Roger:** Yes. How are you today?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Roger:** You know when you were talking about people that you come in contact with that seem to be just totally apathetic and uninterested, and the way things are going, it kind of reminds me of this movie and there's an analysis to be made between the society we live in and the mental hospital in "*One Flew Over the Cuckoo's Nest*" really. Most particularly how ultimately the one who is really the sane one is considered the problem, and the ones who are under medication and subdued are the ones who are easy to control, and especially when they've got all the doctors around what are we going to do with this guy? The nurse said we can help him, and their ultimate solution to the problem was to lobotomize the guy and make him just like everyone else.

**Alan:** What you saw is the system versus the individual. That's right on.

**Roger:** These group-think programs that they have brings to mind Alcoholics Anonymous. You know I see this program – I've done my own research and it always seemed odd to me that it had so much power within the legal system with judges forcing people to attend these meetings. I did some research and one of the founders of Alcoholics Anonymous was mentored by Carl Jung, who said that his situation was pretty much hopeless and that he needed to find some kind of spiritual help to get him out of his problem, so he joined up with this Oxford group which was I guess a minister who got a lot of influence. So there's these influences from Oxford. There's influences from Carl Jung and you know I look at the whole program. They've got the pyramid with one side it says "Unity," one side it says "Service." It's a really sick program if you think about it, considering that a lot of these judges are Masons, you wonder, and a lot of these meetings are held in Mason Halls, you wonder if a strong influence from freemasonry. Can you comment on that?

**Alan:** There was. There's no doubt it that the founders were Masons. They did come out of the Oxford movement and the Oxford movement was designed and charted, given authority by the British Crown to basically set organizations, many different kinds of organizations across the whole planet to standardize everything under the same system and even with the 12 Steps. You know it's the 12 Steps, and so you have "harmony" and you "five" the five points – five and

seven, twelve. You have that involved too and plus confession basically. Confession came up through Masonry from the Knights Templars and the Rosicrucian's into modern Masonry, and every Mason must have a confidant where he gives a confession. Same with the Skull and Bones, that's part of it too. Some people have opened themselves up to blackmail in fact through these organizations and they do hush it up. You see, there's two different ways to look upon it. It can help a person initially if they can get over their initial problem and get to know themselves better, but why stand around with a bunch of people complaining that they're alcoholics forever and ever and ever until you die.

**Roger:** I didn't mean to interrupt you but I was forced to go because of one of my run-ins with the law and it wasn't even because of something I had done. It was a petty theft when I was on the streets and had some problems in the past, and because I had alcohol on my breath I was forced into this program. It just seemed like a really sick program because it was a lifetime commitment and you always had this problem that you were alcoholic for the rest of your life. If you even said that "I only drink once in a while" you were really raked over the coals; and being on probation, they had a real strong influence as to whether or not your relationship with your probation officer and getting through that probation would happen if you didn't cooperate with these people.

**Alan:** Yes. It's a forced thing into again the group activity, where your business is spilled out on the floor to other people and you have no real private life of your own then. In fact, if you tried to have a private life they'd be at your door asking what was wrong with you, why don't you come back to the group and acknowledge your problems. You see they decided long ago when they were taking down religion they had to replace it with a new religion of psychotherapy and group encounters and all this kind of thing. That's why they brought psychiatry and therapy to the front. It was to take over from religion and it pretty well has. I will be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm going to read an excerpt from a book called "*They Thought They Were Free: The Germans 1933-1945*" chapter 13 which is entitled "*By Then It Was Too Late*." Milton Mayer was the author. You can get this book from the University of Chicago Press, printed 1955. He says here in this chapter, and relate this to the present times, that's why I'm reading this.



## **But Then It Was Too Late**

*"What no one seemed to notice," said a colleague of mine, a philologist, "was the ever widening gap, after 1933, between the government and the people. Just think how very wide this gap was to begin with, here in Germany. And it became always wider. You know, it doesn't make people close to their government to be told that this is a people's government, a true democracy, or to be enrolled in civilian defense, or even to vote. All this has little, really nothing, to do with knowing one is governing.*

*"What happened here was the gradual habituation of the people, little by little, to being governed by surprise; to receiving decisions deliberated in secret; to believing that the situation was so complicated that the government had to act on information which the people could not understand, or so dangerous that, even if the people could not understand it, it could not be released because of national security. And their sense of identification with Hitler, their trust in him, made it easier to widen this gap and reassured those who would otherwise have worried about it.*

*"This separation of government from people, this widening of the gap, took place so gradually and so insensibly, each step disguised (perhaps not even intentionally) as a temporary emergency measure or associated with true patriotic allegiance or with real social purposes. And all the crises and reforms (real reforms, too) so occupied the people that they did not see the slow motion underneath, of the whole process of government growing remoter and remoter.*

*"You will understand me when I say that my Middle High German was my life. It was all I cared about. I was a scholar, a specialist. Then, suddenly, I was plunged into all the new activity, as the university was drawn into the new situation; meetings, conferences, interviews, ceremonies, and, above all, papers to be filled out, reports, bibliographies, lists, questionnaires. And on top of that were the demands in the community, the things in which one had to, was 'expected to' participate..."*

**Alan:** In the community events he's talking about.

*"...that had not been there or had not been important before. It was all rigmarole, of course, but it consumed all one's energies, coming on top of the work one really wanted to do. You can see how easy it was, then, not to think about fundamental things. One had no time."*

*"Those," I said, "are the words of my friend the baker. 'One had no time to think. There was so much going on.'"*

*"Your friend the baker was right," said my colleague. "The dictatorship, and the whole process of its coming into being, was above all diverting. It provided an excuse not to think for people who did not want to think anyway. I do not speak of your 'little men,' your baker and so on; I speak of my colleagues and myself, learned men, mind you. Most of us did not want to think about fundamental things and never had. There was no need to. Nazism gave us some dreadful, fundamental things to think about—we were decent people—and kept us so busy with continuous changes and 'crises' and so fascinated, yes, fascinated, by the machinations of the 'national enemies,' without and within, that we had no time to think about these dreadful things that were growing, little by little, all around us. Unconsciously, I suppose, we were grateful. Who wants to think?"*

*"To live in this process is absolutely not to be able to notice it—please try to believe me—unless one has a much greater degree of political awareness, acuity, than most of us had ever had occasion to develop. Each step was so small, so inconsequential, so well explained or, on occasion, 'regretted,' that, unless one were detached from the whole process from the beginning, unless one understood what the whole thing was in principle, what all these 'little measures' that no 'patriotic German' could resent must some day lead to, one no more saw it developing from day to day than a farmer in his field sees the corn growing. One day it is over his head."*

Now we've got Ron in New York. Are you there, Ron?

**Ron:** Yes. I had a question about the "2001 Space Odyssey" book, because in the book it looked to me like a crystal in the beginning, it comes out and does different things, it tests them out, I was wondering what that was basically?

**Alan:** What it was in the end you're talking about, or the beginning?

**Ron:** The beginning when the crystal light goes up and it tests all the apes and what was that symbolizing basically?

**Alan:** It was symbolizing advanced intelligence that had sent out this Masonic obelisk basically to check out the different apes to find out which had the most intelligence and dexterity. They were also tested physically for physical stamina and strength; and supposedly it infused into this particular ape this gene or whatever that gave it the ability to be dominant and to be aggressive and even to kill. In other words, it was about an outside force coming in. However, it's also allegory of the Masonic stone, everything to do with the stone, that's what the obelisk is. It's interesting too, that obelisk they actually had in the movie, if you look at UN building, the big black building, that's what that is. It's the one. The UN is one. However, the whole story was to do with one individual overcoming the computer, and that's what all Masons are supposed to strive to, to overcome the Lord of this world by understanding the nature of things. Understanding how sciences work to be cunning et cetera and not to break the laws, but find ways to get round them and overcome the lord of the world. Once he's past that lord he becomes God in extremely high levels; and that's exactly what I was talking about with Sirius. Sirius is basically a form of Prometheus who actually goes up towards the sun. HAL, the computer in "2001," is sun, that's what it means from Old Greek, and so he overcomes the sun, the light; and who can become greater than the light? Well you become an illumined one yourself. The same thing as I say with Sirius the Star, because in the morning it heralded the coming of the Nile with the flooding coming that gave life to the land around Egypt, Sirius could be seen in the morning climbing towards the sun. All of these are allegories of the same things of a particular individual's ability to overcome everything and become a form of God. That's the crux of all the mystery religions.

**Ron:** When you said he took over the computer, you might think of them taking over everyone chipped?

**Alan:** That too. In fact, that's where the chip comes from, "*it's a chip off the old block*," and Masons talk about "*you have to go around the block a few times*" as they say during their ritual

when they used to pretend they were the planets going around the sun in one of their rituals. That's the block in the middle they call it, and it's a chip off the old block. The only problem is this will be silicon, which is a silly cone. See, we're all silly cones indeed if we take it.

**Ron:** Coneheads. If something's going to go in the brain, it really is a conehead.

**Alan:** You're right and this whole idea of chipping, it's quite amazing to realize that in ancient religions and right through all religions you have the stone; Peter himself is the rock. The rock is the stone. Peter is Petra, or Petros, and that means rock or stone. You find the same thing down through the mystery religions, including King Arthur and all the rest of it, the legends with the Sword and the Stone. The stone also is the family jewels, that's the real ones because it's your testicles, and what you give out as a Mason as you select your wife or she is selected for you in the high degrees, then you pass on superior intellect on to the child. It's a eugenics program.

**Ron:** Fits the picture.

**Alan:** That's why they call it stones, folks. Everything sort of fits in when you understand their terminology, how they hide things in plain sight.

**Ron:** Terminology, I heard one of your sayings and like I never known that "fetus" was Latin for "baby."

**Alan:** Yes. If you demonize or dehumanize an enemy, that's what you do in all wars, it's much easier to kill them and so you simply make them like a non-human being. I've actually heard women say, "it's just like getting a wart removed," so they equate a baby to a wart. That's how far it's gone; and yet that wart could have been you, I, or anyone else.

**Ron:** Yes. And if they wanted to change the name, what could they even change it to, nothing?

**Alan:** That's right. The same with the elderly, they call them geriatrics. You're no longer an elderly person, no, you're a geriatric, you're put into this non-human form where it becomes easier to again use genocide. Standard techniques used down through the ages. You'll find in the ancient slavery systems of the Ancient World they gave numbers to the slaves, and if you were born on the plot of land that others worked on, that plot had a number and that was your name. You worked there until you died. You had no name except for the number. The numbering of slaves is not new. They just use the same old techniques down and down again, down through history, over and over, and the public are kept in ignorance and never twig onto it.

**Ron:** If you only think in the English language – I only think in the English language so that's pretty limiting right there.

**Alan:** You'll find they've done the same in all of them. See, all the main European languages were updated at the same time and they used different heroes of religion to update them. They had Luther in one country and you had King James in another and so on, but they really updated the languages all at the same time to encode them all – all the languages of Europe.

**Ron:** Do they have a commonality tonality?

**Alan:** Yes. You can go from one language to the next and find the same meanings when you understand the codings.

**Ron:** Okay. Thanks a lot. It was great talking to you.

**Alan:** We're living in a multifaceted matrix here, where even the words you speak are basically your form of computer language. They know by giving you a particular type of logic in the language that you use, if they give you a question or they make a comment about something, you will work through to a conclusion which was preconceived. They know what you must come to, and that's how perfectly understood we are. We get downloaded from 100 different sources every day in media outlets, magazines, billboards and even the symbols and logos that we see all over the place. You're living in a high Masonic world, and if you're one of the profane, meaning those in the darkness, those who don't see, then you're being programmed without understanding what programming is, or even that it's happening, but it does affect you. It will work its way through you. It's quite amazing to see the symbols of slavery all around you, symbols that medieval peasants would have run away from because they knew what they meant; and yet in today's society they're so ignorant and dumbed-down.

Now mind you, today's society have never had so much scientific dumbing-down, including the inoculations to target their brains as soon as they're two years old and the fluoride in the water supply, which does dumb them down. It's meant to make them more placid and pliable, and the spraying from the air and even the food they eat is all modified for particular reasons. There's never been a society that's had so much conditioning and been under such massive war attack as we are ourselves, never mind the bombardment by the daily media we get everyday, the coordinated media, where you change from one station to the next. It doesn't matter what you switch to. It's the same format, same stories, same presentation and it's the same stories, one after the other, in the same formula. They're all coming from the same central capstone. That's why they're all telling the same stuff. It's quite easy to fool millions and millions of people and keep them in darkness without ever understanding. It's very true that outside of the U.S. there's far more information globally and about the U.S. than the people within the U.S. are told themselves; and that is just fact, folks.

We're heading towards a whole new brave new world. A brave new world where the gods – you know the high elite, the inbred crew at the top who've been practicing eugenics for an awful long time, have decided that they will make the future – they will remake life on the planet. Quite interesting in the Old Testament and even the parts that they took out of all the old ancient holy books, which they wrote themselves of course, talked about the Satan boasting that he would conquer and overcome God by understanding nature, meaning science, and rise higher than all the other gods and remake all that that was left imperfect. Everything on the planet is just not efficient enough and so the new gods are going to make sure that they complete the job and make it far more efficient; and under name of efficiency, they'll change everything. They're already changing human beings. They're already created Chimeras in laboratories that are part animal and human. Britain was the first country to pass a law that they can go ahead and try this; and

when they pass laws and tell the public, believe you me, they've done it long ago because we are the last to know about anything that really matters.

Same with Dolly the sheep, Dolly was an old type experiment, done at the bottom of science. The higher levels of science had done that years and years beforehand and overcame all the problems that Dolly and the offspring of Dolly were experiencing. All that is really old stuff, so that's where we are today – not a nice planet, not nice things that are going on. It doesn't mean you have to be miserable. You have to have a sense of humor and still laugh at a lot of it, and my God, there's a hell of a lot to laugh about when you look at the statements we're given. It's like they're talking to children, the handouts from the media, and some of us are not children. We object strongly. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. In the last few minutes I'd like to mention that this show really is brought to you by you yourselves, listeners, by sponsoring or buying the few things I sell: The books, the CDs, the DVDs, and a few donations. A few donations come in once in a while, always from the same handful of people, and for those thousands out there – and there are thousands that listen to my shows, I know that for a fact – try and help out. It would certainly help if they send some “lula” my way, because unfortunately the whole world has been forced to use this “lula” and until it stops we're all into the same system and I'm no different. I have to keep going too and I'd like to have some time to get the next book out, that's going to cost money as well, and I'd appreciate you if you'd help out and pay for some of the free information I've been putting out for the last few years.

Before we close, I was going to go back to Arthur C. Clarke's "2001." Remember, a Clarke too is a division of priests, and so old Art is well named. He put out "**2001**" and "**2010**" and "**3001**" as well. You should read that book, too, because he has the future for the elite in a thousand years time and how they will live; and how the lesser types will have been eradicated from the planet; and how everyone, even amongst the elite, all have a brain chip and a little antenna circle, like a halo around their heads which acts as a sort of antenna and intensifies signals so those computers can make sure that no one has nasty thoughts and they can all sleep well at night.

"**2001**" had HAL as the computer in the space ship, and the whole story is nothing to do with traveling in space. It's an occultic journey. The planets are there for other reasons, for other symbols and allegories, and it's all to do with a particular person overcoming the computer or the

sun. If you take HAL and take each letter that would come after the H-A-L in the alphabet, you'll happen to find IBM, which is of course the computer itself. That's how they put their little jokes in movies the people enjoy as they pop their bubble gum and pop away on their popcorn and ask what the next movie is, because they haven't even got the point of the first one as they consume movies like they consume the popcorn. That's the society we're living in.

At least some of us are awake and more are waking up, gradually, slowly and it took years to get them dumbed down this far, so don't expect miracles overnight. We should be quite happy that people are actually asking questions, and the good news is there is more and more of the young ones asking the questions and becoming involved. They have a bit more guts. The older folk have been terrified too much and too long. They're world weary. They're worn out, a lot of them, and they're after their pensions. They're scared of losing their pensions, whereas the young are going to go through the worst of the changes and we have to help make sure that we give them as much knowledge and help them as possible to come through.

For Hamish and myself up here in Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

September 28, 2007 (#18)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt September 28, 2007:  
"PSYCHOLOGICAL WARFARE, VICTIM EXPERIMENTATION  
AND  
CONTINENTAL EMERGENCY MANEUVERS"  
© Alan Watt September 28, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - September 28, 2007 (Exempting Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is September 28th, 2007.

Newcomers I always ask to look into my site [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) for lots of free downloadable talks I've given over the years on other radio programs, a few television programs as well, and you can also download transcripts of my talks down through your printer in the languages of Europe. It's [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu).

-  
We are watching this big exercise get ready to take place in the next couple of weeks really. I think it's the 15th of October the Joint Jurisdictional Taskforces – the Multi-Jurisdictional Taskforces, Northern Command, NORAD, the whole lot, everything under Homeland Security.

The combined effort with Canada, the U.S. and a few other countries all going into action to try out how they can keep total control over entire populations in times of crisis.

For information on some of this such as the Avian Flu is a big part of this too. They want to see if they can contain cities – entire cities from moving, perhaps. Look into [Pandemicflu.gov](http://Pandemicflu.gov) and [Avianflu.gov](http://Avianflu.gov) for more details on what they're planning, because it's all in there. All the combined state, federal, local and tribal police departments, various military organizations of all types, some of which I've never heard of before and some of which may be even new, plus civilian groups, NGOs. They're all going to be involved in this, including the criminal justice system are going to be involved. The prison system is going to be involved, which makes me think they're going to try to see if they could actually move people towards prisons in large numbers. Where else would you put people who were infected for instance? You want to put them somewhere away from the rest of the public and somewhere where you could guard them very, very well. I think that's why the prison industry is also involved in all of this.

There's so much going on, so much to do with all of this. Why are the governmental organizations going full steam ahead, trying to tie down entire countries, the whole continent in fact of North America? Is it just to test their strength? Is it to test what we would do and how they would react to our freaking out should something disastrous happening? Or is it simply to get us all trained along the pathway of doing what we're told, not thinking in times of crisis and emergency? I think it's all of that in fact; it's a huge psychological test as well. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, talking about the upcoming October exercise, huge exercise to be carried out in Canada and the United States with other countries joining in. Britain and some European countries too are doing a similar exercise trying, as I say, to contain whole populations, because the first thing people will do if they hear of a plague coming or an outbreak in a certain area is to try and flee and get away from them. Of course, under NATO Charter, it's all been signed by every participating country, all of these countries, U.S., Canada et cetera, they've all agreed to contain whole populations within cities should an infection or even the contamination from a nuclear fallout occur, and anyone trying to leave those areas during such times is to be shot on sight. Whole groups of people who are trying to get out are to be bombed from the air from helicopters with CS gas. That's official. That's the NATO plan and that was signed back in the early '70's. It's still in operation today. This whole



containment type exercise to do with terror, terror everywhere I think is also part of the coming plagues which they will use. It's the most efficient method for gradually bringing down a population and making sure that everyone obeys during this fear type scenario.

October – I don't like the month of October because look down through history at all the big revolutions that happen in October, like the Red Revolution. They do love October because October is the month for the Orionids, the meteor shower that comes around from the direction of Orion, not from Orion but from that direction. It's always been used in the high occult for advancing wars et cetera, big changes. No, it's not UFOs hiding behind them either, as some talk show hosts always bring out every year, which, if you tune into some of them, I'm sure you know who I mean. They always mention “there's UFOs hiding behind these meteor showers, these strange meteor showers.” Well there's nothing strange about them. They happen every year in October, and don't let the mickey be pulled out of you. However, to use October for such an exercise is rather ominous.

Now I think we have Robert from New York on the line. Are you there, Robert?

**Robert:** Hello Alan. Yes. Thanks for taking my call. I'm just calling because I had heard it on one of your blurbs almost a year ago now how you were against – no, how you heard from young people that they were using psychedelic substances to achievement enlightenment and understanding and what not, and that you were pretty much against that avenue for understanding. I was wondering if that still remains to be in your case?

**Alan:** I don't care really what other people do. However, I do know that Britain for instance has run what you think of as the New Age since they gave us the New Age. MI5 and MI6 have come out officially and admitted they put out Aleister Crowley to start the OTO (Ordo Templi Orientis) and to start pushing the use of drugs for alternative experiences. It was part of a guise and a plan. We also know from Peter Wright for instance who worked for MI5 and who wrote the book "*Spycatcher*," who was put on trial for disclosing a lot of information when Maggie Thatcher was in power. Peter Wright also talked about that they had been trying different psychedelic drugs to find if they could drug the whole population and especially the youth who would be so fascinated by all their alternate experiences that they wouldn't really care what was happening in real life around them; and that actually does happen. I do remember the drug scene back in the '70's. I was at the tail end of the '60's. I remember that too. Some of my friends died with it. I saw friends walk out windows and drop two floors to their deaths. I saw people who never recovered from LSD trips, who were then diagnosed with drug-induced schizophrenia for life. I also know post mortem that if you go into the ventricles of the brain in heavy drug users, even cannabis too, you'll find that they have been expanded and that the cells around the bottom have died off. You've got to ask yourself why would the big boys at the top be pushing these particular methods on the young? That's your first clue that there was something wrong, when they're pushing it.

When LSD first came out there were limousines going around the big universities in Britain and in the states throwing garbage bags full of free LSD to get it all started up; and that came from big drug companies. You'll find Victor Rothschild, who was a scientist, he was a physicist who was in charge of Porton Down bacterial viral and chemical warfare facilities for England. In fact,

he ended being in charge of the whole security at the tail end of the Cold War over all the organizations, he was personally experimenting using LSD on agents, on MI5 agents, and Peter Wright also wrote about that. When the big boys push it, you've got to ask what are they really up to? I've seen enough strung out people, as I say, they could go "wow, wow, wow" about all their experiences and they're totally oblivious to the real things that are happening around them, including their own lives going down the tubes; but as far as anybody wanting to use it themselves, that really is up to them.

**Robert:** May I ask one more question? What do you see the role of the mental health field in this agenda?

**Alan:** The mental health field, it's incredible. That's a very good question because since the birth of psychiatry you'll find the eugenics movement really was founded within psychiatry itself, because psychiatry from its very inception came out with the idea of eliminating "inferior types." They put everything down, all mental problems, diseases and so on to hereditary factors initially; and mental retardation, schizophrenia, manic depression, all these things, dominant genes passed on through the generations. Their whole point was to try – they wanted to be right in every country to sit on the boards of governments and implement their strategy to try and detect all these things within people and sterilize them. You'll find the whole psychiatric profession pretty well in Nazi Germany became Nazis. They did join the party and they were all for it because the Nazi ideology went right in line with their thinking already, which was to sterilize what they call "the unfit," those with inferior genes, dominant genes and those that carried mental illness. They also wanted to use psychiatry to train whole populations to be supermen, the *Urbemensch*, and we find that it's never changed. Psychiatry is a big player and they have demanded seats on governmental agencies in advisory capacities especially to implement their own agendas for early detection at school; and with the New Age movement that's to come in and to be blended, according to Gorbachev, "*Towards A New Civilization*," they do want the right to start to stop the breeding of what they call "inferior types with mental problems" or the possibility that they are carriers of recessive type genes.

**Robert:** So it's evolving back to the Nazi way of trying to just basically segregating these people and eliminating them?

**Alan:** Yes. There's no doubt about it. I don't tout any religion. I'm very skeptical of all major religions, including the ones that are even trying to compete with psychiatry, but I will say this, that the Christian Scientists I think it was, it could have been the Scientology movement, they did put an excellent video on the history of eugenics tied in with psychiatry. At the end they touted their own belief system certainly, but during the rest of the whole movie they did put in the facts, the people involved, the names and all the ridiculous things that psychiatry has done in the past. All those silly things like dunking people into cold water to shock them out of schizophrenia. That was all called a "science" not too long ago. Before the big heavy tranquilizers came in, the Largactil, Chlorpromazine, Fentazine types all came into play. They used to give them Croton's oil to all mental patients in hospitals and that simply was a massive laxative. The idea being they were so exhausted with diarrhea at the toilet they couldn't run around and cause any problems. That was called a "science" up until the 1950's you know. It's really Voodoo. Most psychiatry is Voodoo, but the big play for psychiatry is for mind control. No doubt about it. The CIA, MI6 are

heavily involved and always have been with top psychiatrists who have used the mental hospitals for big experiments on the people within. Experiments eventually that were to be used on whole populations without.

**Robert:** Unbelievable, Alan. Well I appreciate all your elaboration and if I can ever get a donation out to you when some money comes in I definitely will.

**Alan:** I'd appreciate that too. Thanks.

**Robert:** All right. Take care now.

**Alan:** Bye now. People should check into the psychiatric industry. I think that video was called "*Psychiatry: An Industry of Death*." You'll find that the names of the top eugenicists were psychiatrists and they were all in bed with the Nazi Party, which is still alive and well. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just touching on how psychiatry has been in bed with mind control from the very beginning. It wasn't just MKULTRA sponsored by the CIA in cahoots with Canadian government who gave them permission to test certain techniques of psychic driving on people in Canada. It was all over the U.S. and Canada and Britain, the psychiatric hospitals, especially the top consultant psychiatrists were passing information and doing little experiments on individual patients and sending the information back. What you do in the microcosm you use on the microcosm, which is the whole population eventually.

Now I think we have Ben from Maryland on the line. Are you there, Ben? Hello, Ben.

**Ben:** Hi.

**Alan:** How are you?

**Ben:** I'm good. How are you doing?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Ben:** How's Hamish?

**Alan:** Oh he's doing good, yes.

**Ben:** Good. I know you don't like to talk about current events that much, and I understand that, but I'm curious about the media with them pushing the situation in Burma Myanmar a lot of it right now. I was wondering if you thought that in a way that you're dealing with the Hegelian Dialectic?

**Alan:** Oh yes. I mean the media is always involved in the dialectic and whatever they give you, they'll always give you two experts, one for either side, knowing the public will take one or the other and then parrot them. It's as simple as that. The media's main job is to distract you and lead you into certain ways of viewing what's coming up next to get your mind ready for it. It prepares your mind for the next thing that's coming. Let's be honest here. Most media today is nothing but trivia and entertainment.

**Ben:** What would you say that the synthesis would be in this case?

**Alan:** If it was the case of? Which case now?

**Ben:** If the Myanmar being pushed by the media is one aspect of the Hegelian dialectic, what would be the synthesis?

**Alan:** I'm not really sure. I'm not really certain of the topic there. I had a train going by too in my other ear, but most of it's really for you to simply expect an outcome down the road. It really doesn't matter which outcome it is, but you expect something to be done about things. That's what the media's job is, to get you geared up for something and you'll want something to be done by the government; and sure enough, NGO groups come out at the end of it pretending to speak for you with their ready made answers on how you all are backing them on whatever it is they demand. That's how the Soviet Union was run. We are now run in the exact same manner as the Soviet Union. The Soviets meant rule by councils. These were NGOs, with the top people appointed by the Soviet government, that pretended to demand things on behalf of the public because of what was written in the newspapers. First they put out the stories and the people say "something must be done." NGOs go forward and demand what they want done and the governments are so happy to take that from them. That's exactly what they wanted to hear and they put the laws on the books. That's what most of the news is today, outside of the trivia and entertainment.

**Ben:** You said there was some deeper meaning to O.J. Simpson coming back in the media again. Is it just that it's the trick of using the same old person again to distract the public, or is there more to it?

**Alan:** I'm sure there's more too it. They do like someone who is involved in some horrific type of murder who gets away with it, because remember in the high occultic system anything is allowed as long as the person does it craftily with cunning and can get away with it. That's what they appreciate. It shows you that they're above the laws of ordinary mortals. It's got something to do with that I'm sure. Remember there are seven billion people on the planet and here they have you fixated for months and months, almost nine months the last time, everyday, O.J. Simpson, and the whole world has been affected in other ways which they would not tell you about. Great distraction and it's even more fascinating that gullible public will take items like this and parrot it forever. It's just amazing.

**Ben:** Absolutely.

**Alan:** That's about all I can say about O.J., or Paris Hilton, for that matter. Who cares? These are just trivia stories. Outside sports and trivia, there's very little news. The news really is just little orders coming from government and the media tells you what they are. That's all. Okay?

**Ben:** I have one more question that's off topic.

**Alan:** Go ahead.

**Ben:** Before you had mentioned a British Lord who had written about the plan for Israel and Zionism and said that it would become the new – and I can't remember what Irish city you compared it to or he compared it to.

**Alan:** Ulster.

**Ben:** He said that would essentially be the new wedge, create the Middle East that they needed.

**Alan:** That was Sir Ronald Storrs. S-T-O-R-R-S. He eventually I think was put up to a lord when he married one of the royalty himself.

**Ben:** If I wanted to find that where would I be able to look? Do you know?

**Alan:** You would have to look at the book "*Orientations*".

**Ben:** Okay, thanks a lot.

**Alan:** He wrote that himself and he was the lieutenant governor for Palestine for the whole of the 1930's. Ulster is – I'll talk about that when I come back from the other side of these messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed

Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before I leave the last caller, Sir Ronald Storrs said in his book – now remember he was in charge of Palestine on behalf of Britain. He brought in the refugees. He oversaw all of top refugee leaders. He knew them all personally. He said, "*We have successfully put in a new Ulster in a hostile territory.*" Now that's exactly what they did with Ireland. Britain did the same with Ireland and they put in a different people, namely high Scottish Presbyterians into Northern Ireland, and they were the overseers of the area. They were not Catholic, as most of the people were, and that created dissention right away and so they became a form of Israel you might say, and they were used for the same purpose for centuries right up into modern times. This technique is not new. It's been used before. It was also used in ancient times in the Middle East, where various leaders would remove whole populations and put them into another country, sometimes as overseers to another people, to create dissention and hatred. That kept the heat off of the people behind them, the kings and queens who now ruled over those countries. It's an old, old technique. That's the story of Sir Ronald Storrs.

How about Tim in California?

**Tim:** Hello.

**Alan:** Hello Tim.

**Tim:** Yes, hi. I've got kind of a different question for you here. It's probably one you are not used to getting. Anyway, I'll get to it. It's a personal question about myself. Since probably the age of 12 years old, wherever I would go I would be followed, not on the ground but in the air with small types of airplanes. I first started to notice this wherever I would go. I've moved to a more rural area now and it still continues. When anybody ever comes to visit I see the same little plane, and at nighttime I can see the little navigational lights, so I know where they are, just circling around constantly, and there's four or five I can see at night. Combine this with the fact the first day I moved into my new place here, there was a massive jet that flew 500 feet over my house going about 300 miles an hour, all painted blue, all on the bottom, it just flies right over. I also noticed when these little planes fly around it would be in coordination with the jets. Sometimes they fly real low and it's just the most bizarre thing. I've talked to quite a few people about it and most people in my family don't believe that it's really going on. I figure if there's one person that might know what this is and maybe any suggestions for me, it's probably you, so I'll go ahead and just give your input on this.

**Alan:** I do know that some people have done studies on this kind of scenario like Eleanor White. Eleanor White at raven1.net. or .ca perhaps. Now we do know that the government agencies certainly do pick individuals and test them for sometimes a good part of their life, doing the most

bizarre things to them in order to see how they respond to these bizarre situations; did it drive them crazy? Did they adapt to it? Did they get use to it? They certainly have disclosed information in the past on that very thing, either following people, bumping into them, making sure that the victim knows that they're being followed, but then studying their reactions to it all to see if they can drive them crazy, because these are all psychological tests. They're always gathering data, because if you represent the average individual you'll react the same way as the average person will in bizarre situations that are continuous, so it's very possible for some reason now you have been targeted for observation purposes just for data collection.

**Tim:** Okay. Do you think from a young age maybe there was something about me that they chose me for some reason maybe?

**Alan:** It could be. It could even be you represent the average person. That alone could actually do it. That's why they do psychological evaluations at school. They now admit they all go to federal agencies and they go over them, so if you're perhaps an average person.

**Tim:** Another thing I've noticed is something you've talked about one time, when you pick up your phone and you haven't made a call and the line is constant but no one's called and you haven't called anyone. I notice that quite often too. What would be the purpose of that? I live alone so why would they want to – I have no one to talk to. You see what I'm saying? How would that figure in?

**Alan:** Once again, even though you have no one to talk to, if you're being observed you'll also probably have bugs in your house or little tiny cameras even and you could be part of an experiment. They have done lots of experiments over the last 60, 70 years.

**Tim:** Okay. Is there anyone you could put me in contact with?

**Alan:** I would go into check out Eleanor White's website, it's raven1.net, because she's done a lot of stuff. She's gotten in touch with scientists from Russia; the Soviet side and the U.S. side who have been involved in psychotronic type warfare, all of that kind of thing; MKULTRA. She is in touch with some of the people who went through the experimentation for MKULTRA.

**Tim:** Now specifically what agency would you suppose does this? Because this happens when I go from state to state. I've noticed it when I've been out of the country, wherever I go. What would this be?

**Alan:** It would be a high PSYOPS. They have so many different alphabet soup agencies, some with massive clearance, way above even the regular CIA. The same in Britain, you hear about MI6, but you don't realize there's also the Secret Service, and you cannot join the secret service unless you are an aristocrat or an offspring of an aristocrat, and they have passes that override all other agencies. It will be a very high PSYOPS agency I'm sure.

**Tim:** Will I ever be able to get to the bottom of something like this?

**Alan:** Probably not actually.

**Tim:** Then I will just have to live with it I suppose and just do the best I can.

**Alan:** Live with it and the best thing is simply to ignore it.

**Tim:** The other thing I noticed is it's in coordination local police helicopters and all that, because when I get up at 3:00 in the morning and I can hear, they're using infrared, I can tell, because I'm going from one room to another and heard this come in swarming and they were just gone. Anyways, in some respects it's been more of an eye opener having this happen to me because it opened me up to a whole other level of everything else that's going on and it got me into listening to your website, so I know there's other people out there going through this and I know there's people out there listening. Just know you're not the only one dealing with a situation like this, and keep your head up and do the best you can because that's what I'm doing here. Anyway, if you could maybe – where I used to live, I used to live in Orange County and moved into a more rural area about 100 miles from there, and if you could do a show or just a little bit on Orange County because it's one of the weirdest places, I've lived pretty much most of my life.

**Alan:** Orange is a very important name because William of Orange of course came into Britain to start the Protestant takeover in a sense, but the House of Orange is actually a Royal House and that's where The Hague for the United Nations is set, that's where the World Court is. It's got diplomatic status. It's got sovereign right status, that actual county in The Hague over in Holland. Anywhere called Orange County is also part of their ownership. They will own that too, by the way.

**Tim:** Oh okay. I never knew that. Just one more question because I'm sure there's other people that want to call in. I definitely notice the planes and I have noticed with the jets in coordination out here I hear a little buzz, a little plane and then a jet and then a plane and then a helicopter, all specifically timed together like military timing. My question is: why wouldn't they just use UAVs, unmanned aerial vehicles? Why are they using big jets and things like that? Why would they put such expense into something?

**Alan:** Expense is nothing, you've got to realize money is a farce and the guys at the top print it and these guys have unlimited financial budgets. A lot of these jets are equipped with so much high-tech gear, way ahead of what the public are ever aware of, because the sciences are much more evolved, much further ahead than we are told. It's no problem to spend billions and billions on one little plane, so money's irrelevant to them at that level.

**Tim:** I also noticed I have a satellite radio, I like to listen to music and stuff, and when the jets come over and the planes come over that shorts out and all of a sudden when they come back over again it goes back on, so whatever they're using it's involving satellites too.

**Alan:** Yes and it also involves scalar type weaponry. Now they have tested this out on the public via satellite pulsations, scalar type pulsations, so it's very possible they're trying it out on you; and you will represent what will eventually be the majority of the general public. You'll react the same way and you'll be a guinea pig and that's probably the reason for it.



**Tim:** Do you think it's smart that I'm putting the word out there? Do you think this is probably the best thing I can do, because it's not the easiest thing to do, if you can imagine, but do you think it makes sense? You know what I mean?

**Alan:** There are groups out there. As I say, Eleanor White will put you in touch with them.

**Tim:** I mean do you think it makes sense to come on the air like this? I mean is that making myself more in danger, do you think?

**Alan:** Not at all. It means you haven't cracked up. You don't sound crazy and you're making excuses for it and you're not saying that you're ultra-special, which is what some people will think, so you're thinking is still in a logical fashion, and no doubt you're some kind of guinea pig for some of this weaponry.

**Tim:** I also notice – just one more thing here. At night I'll see constantly what appear to be stars but they're not, and I know they're not satellites because you can tell if it's in atmosphere here, going along and they kind of flash up and then they're gone, or if it's not at the right angle you'll see it coming along and you'll see it looks like a star just moving along.

**Alan:** How long have you seen these?

**Tim:** At least for the past five years, the stars anyway.

**Alan:** Do you have my phone number?

**Tim:** I don't have your phone number, no.

**Alan:** If you can maybe give your phone number to the engineer, I'll put you off and I'll give you a call.

**Tim:** Okay. Is he going to come on?

**Alan:** Yes. There's someone I want to tell you about that.

**Tim:** Yes, that would be great.

**Alan:** Bye now.

**Tim:** Okay Alan, thank you.

**Alan:** Ed in New Jersey, are you there? Hello Ed.

**Ed:** Yes. Thanks for taking my call. You were talking about viruses before. I just got a book here recently and I wanted to comment about this book. It's about the Plum Island off of Long

Island, a laboratory there, and there was a connection between Lyme Disease and West Nile Virus. Michael Christopher Carroll wrote this called "**Lab 257**," and very disturbing about this island that's off of Long Island and we've got a problem in New Jersey with Lyme Disease and things like that, and it seems like this laboratory this is where it came from.

**Alan:** Actually, it came from Canada. What they did was – Canada leads the world in bacterial and viral warfare, and with the use of Lyme Disease, Canada developed this in 1944. If you look into the book, it's called "**Deadly Allies**," and it's put out by a Canadian author who worked for the Toronto Sun. It's all declassified government documentation in the book. The photocopies of the originals documents are in his book, and they sent this stuff down to Plum Island but they also spread it, during the War, on deer in Alberta. They sprayed it over them and the deer were carrying it initially with the infected ticks, but now Lyme's Disease has been modified further. You're quite right. It can be carried by mosquitoes now. Now it's interesting that Canada – Bellwood Laboratories in Ontario still supplies Plum Island and other places with these what they call "heavy bomber mosquitoes." They're big mosquitoes, specially bred, because it's the loading dose of the initial infection that will decide if it takes on the victim or not; so the more viruses there are in the initial bite, the more it will take off on the victim. Canada is in cahoots with the U.S., it always has been actually, and they've been testing it on different members of the populations, first in Alberta and then as you say down in your area too. You're quite right.

**Ed:** The book mentions West Nile Virus but it said here that it really started in the area of Plum Island, so evidentially they were, but I haven't finished the book. It's very disturbing. I can't continue it all the time because this island laboratory here had a lot of problems also.

**Alan:** Yes I know. What happens, as I say, Canada has admitted in that book, declassified from the government, they first spread out into the deer in Alberta but they gave some to the laboratories in the U.S. and Plum Island. Some deer down there were being experimented with and they could swim across to the mainland from Plum Island, and that's how it's spreading into the States.

**Ed:** Is there a book out on the Canadian laboratories?

**Alan:** Yes. It's called "**Deadly Allies**" and it's called "**Canada's Secret War**." It's put out by an author who worked for the Toronto Sun, and all he uses in that book is declassified government documents. There's no speculation involved. It's admitted to.

**Ed:** Okay. Thank you very much.

**Alan:** It's a pleasure. Now Mike in New York. Are you there, Mike?

**Mike:** Hi Alan.

**Alan:** How are you?

**Mike:** I'm fine, thanks. A couple of questions: You previously stated that the English language was basically invented in the 1500's.

**Alan:** As we know it. If we look farther back, you've got Chaucer and so on.

**Mike:** I recall reading Chaucer as a teenager, you know the Canterbury Tales, and what I believe was the original. After a bit of practice it was fairly intelligible as English, and that was written in the 1300's.

**Alan:** If it really was the original, you could actually read it if you read German. It's a like "a cold and wintry Nacht."

**Mike:** I was led to believe it was the original.

**Alan:** It probably was the original. I've seen the later ones, and believe you me, they leave some parts in but a lot of it they changed. If it was the actual original...

**Mike:** Do you think it was probably a translation or an update?

**Alan:** Yes, most of them are. Even the ones that you think are old, when you read them at first because it seems so different, if you go into the original one, if you read German you have no problem reading it at all.

**Mike:** Why would they leave it, assuming it was an update, why would they leave in the archaic phraseology?

**Alan:** They only leave some of it in, and the parts they leave in again are typically Masonic. That's what's interesting, even the nun's tail and so on.

**Mike:** One more question after the break, maybe you could hold me over.

**Alan:** Back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just to finish off with Mike. You have one more question, Mike?

**Mike:** A question about the movies. If the powers that be control all aspects of the media, like especially Hollywood, why would they allow a movie like the Matrix that essentially exposes the whole game to be produced?

**Alan:** Because it also, if you listen to the children's points of view, they want and are actually intrigued by being in a computer program and actually fighting and winning from the inside. To them that's attractive. What's also important is it gets them used to something plugging in to the back of the head. Lo and behold, we find out now they have this chip that will be placed in that exact location.

**Mike:** Okay, that's fine for the children, but what about the adults?

**Alan:** Most of the adults, during the phase that they phase it in, I'm sure won't have to take it. Many will take it anyway because they'll get fantastic sexual fantasies and all that. That's how they'll sell it, but the rest they don't really care about. They always go for the next up and coming generation, the youth.

**Mike:** But I would have thought that they might have introduced the chip in the back of the head type of thing without exposing the fact that – you know, a humanity of drones.

**Alan:** First they've got to sell the idea to make the public want it. You see, we must always want their next step and we acquiesce. That way it's much easier to handle us, and for their own laws, because they have a set of laws at the top, we must acquiesce to every change that they bring along.

**Mike:** Interesting. Okay, Alan thanks.

**Alan:** Thanks. Now the last caller is Kirk in California. Are you there, Kirk?

**Kirk:** Sorry. It's kind of breaking up. It's not real clear. I just wanted to make one comment on the one caller that was calling about the observations where he feels like he's being watched and testing and stuff. When I was a child, I was probably about five or six years old, and I grew up in Southern California, Los Angeles area, and they use to give us all these random tests. One test in particular, for whatever reason really I was good at and I had an acuity for it, and that was it was a block like test that had colored patterns on it. They would give you an image and they would give you random blocks and you would have to recreate the image, and for whatever reason I have the ability to do that really quickly. Unfortunately for me that only spawned on more testing and I ended up at UCLA and they were doing more testing, and probably until the age of about 6-1/2 for about a year and a half of on again, off again testing, until it got to the point where it was really annoying, but they really wouldn't let it go. They would always want me to be in these little programs or little groups, and try to give you some kind of treat for it or to make it special, but it wasn't until I would misbehave very bad until they actually left me alone with that. I think back on it now and it was very, very strange.

**Alan:** Yes, they've been doing this on a big scale for specific reasons and testing different individual character types, which they can then use on bigger populations. Thanks for calling.

For me and Hamish (Hamish is the dog, by the way), in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

October 1, 2007 (#19)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt October 1, 2007:  
"CHEMICAL SPRAYING, MEMORY FADING,  
BIO-WAR ON HUMANITY"  
© Alan Watt October 1, 2007

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 1, 2007 (Exempting Music,  
Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is October 1st, 2007. For newcomers, look into my site [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and for those who want transcripts from the different countries of Europe, you can find them at [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu).

We're going full steam ahead into this whole NAFTA North American amalgamation and we're seeing big exercises coming up, which are all really part of the whole deal. If you read Jacques Attali's book, "*Millennium*," a man who definitely knew the plans for North America, since he was one of the planners for the European integration and who now works at the United Nations, in his book "*Millennium*" he gives you the scenario for the integration process of the Americas; and he wrote the book about 1990. He said that the borders would gradually come down over a period of time and there'd be massive influxes of Latin Americans from different countries coming through looking for the streets paved with gold and wanting their share, but he did say

that it would be preceded eventually with big gangs of people. The criminal type could come up and cause mayhem for a generation or two in the southern states, and he likened that to the attacks on Rome, the Goths and the Visigoths and all them different Goths and stuff.

In other words, they know there's going to be a bit of mayhem there; and so what if a couple of generations of American citizens have a bit of chaos going on in their lives. It's nothing to the big boys. It's just as Mr. Rockefeller said in one of his speeches. He said, "*you can't make an omelet without breaking eggs*," and that's all we are to these characters. They call it "historical necessity," a term used by the Soviets. The reason that we're now using all the sovietized terms is because the Soviet was the test bed for all the psychological experimentation on mass population control, which is now being used here.

In fact, all the different NGO groups, which supposedly speak on your behalf and demand laws and so on to be introduced, all came from the Soviet Union. That's how they worked it there. We're seeing the exact same system here, where you have committees for streets, committees for your little local area, of generally the well-to-do, who decide what color to paint your house and when to paint it and all the rest of it. What you can have in your front yard and what you can't have in your front yard. In other words, uniformity is the name of the game and the Soviet system is well and truly here. It's just they don't call it communism. They call it "communitarianism," a term first mentioned to the public by George Bush, Sr. the ex-head of the CIA who became president, which should be no surprise to anyone since they've been running the U.S. for an awful long time.

The bottom line is the citizen has no say in long-term planning and we never have any say in fact. We've been kept in the dark like mushrooms – kept in the dark and fed you know what, and speaking of you know what. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and touching on a few of the things which led up to where we are and where we're going. You've got to remember that Britain authorized various foundations to begin this whole process of world integration, and they started this a long time ago. By the end of the 1800's, towards the latter part of it they formed The Royal Institute for International Affairs, which was a Masonic group, as all the British systems happen to be. They're all Masonic. Read Peter Wright's "*Spycatcher*," he mentions that every member of MI5

and MI6 had to be a Mason. He was the only exception because of his special expertise in electronics.

Anyway, they found Cecil Rhodes, he was off to gather the wealth of Africa and basically steal it and plunder it, and they sent other ones across the world, but they also wanted to start the process for an integrated Africa – same as they'd done with India. India, remember, was a whole bunch of small countries, caliphates at one time and Rajas. They had to integrate it, so they did it through very, very clever means, eventually sending one of their own back to India who became a hero and helped them amalgamate the country for this world system. The same thing happened in Africa, but for the Far East, Australia and New Zealand and other countries they set up the Institute for Pacific Relations, and that was part of The Royal Institute for International Affairs and the CFR.

Their job was to set up societies within Japan and China as early in fact as 1930's and to work towards eventual integration. They even knew back in the 1930's at The Royal Institute for International Affairs that China would be set up eventually to be the manufacturer for the planet, and that took many years to bring about of legalities and various treaties being signed, with thousands of bureaucrats in different countries being involved, generation after generation to make it so. We're here, it's happened and now they're going for the final goal, which is the integration of the Americas and the Pacific Rim Region. They have the capitals already set out as to where they're going to be.

They said that they would choose Montreal for Canada and that they would pick one place in China for the Far East. There's also another one to get put up in Africa, a temporary one once the complete unification comes through. This was all born remember in Britain as far back as the 16th century, with John Dee mentioning it and Francis Bacon and others writing about it; and then of course it came into full-blown publication by the time the late 1800's came around, when Britain ruled the waves and the sun never set on the British Empire, except when they're spraying the skies.

Now we have Rick from California on the line. Are you there, Rick?

**Rick:** Hi Alan. I wanted to tell you and the listeners about something that I found. Have you heard of Sovereign Deed, a PMC, a private military corporation?

**Alan:** I have heard of it, yes.

**Rick:** Yes. They're setting up in America. I went to their website and it says "Are You Concerned About Today's Headlines, and, if you join our services you can become a member and have protection," and to me that's really scary because they've been doing that in Africa and the Middle East, like Blackwater and all these kind of companies and now they're coming to America. That shows that something is coming down the pike really big like you were talking about.

**Alan:** Yes, it's coming down the pike and remember that these private companies don't swear any allegiance to serve the people of any nation. In fact, they don't even go by the Geneva



Convention. That's a nice way to get round all the rules, so it is coming. There's no doubt about it, and it's to tie in with the privatization of the prison system, because under this new system everyone must be totally efficient, including the prisoners. We already see that in China where a good part of the big factories there are run by prisoners and they manufacture. Yes, a private army is a scary, scary thing. All we're doing really is doing what Professor Carroll Quigley mentioned when he said that the new system will be a type of feudal system with corporate overlords. The CEOs would be the overlords of the new system and they will dictate to the governments as to what policies should be. The feudal system, remember, most of the armies were in actual private hands. They belonged to different kings or barons and so on down the line. I think even the Lovett's in Scotland still have their own little private army. They have some sort of escape law because of their Masonic connections. A private army does not go by the Geneva Convention and so they're exempt from any rules and regulations to do with torture or anything else.

**Rick:** I have a question to ask about a book I discovered called "Scientific Christianity" by Gerald Leighton. Do you know anything about it?

**Alan:** Not that one. Now what's that one about?

**Rick:** It starts off talking about how science can become part of Christianity and how it can go with it, and then it skips ahead and he's talking about eugenics and about behavior; and this was written in 1911.

**Alan:** There was a whole plethora of those books published at that time, mainly from New York. That's where the Eugenics Society was based, and there's one in London, and the whole idea was to churn out books. As always, books are meant to turn your head literally. They're meant to give you your ideas, which you think are your ideas, and it's all to do with eugenics. In Britain they started it with theosophy in fact, and they backed that by the British Crown and they gave it a charter to exist as a Masonic organization. The idea was to blend Christianity with the ideas of Hinduism, which is really based on eugenics; and then for the West, especially for the Americas, they would blend eugenics with Christianity and try and find quotes in the bible to back it up.

**Rick:** Yes, I could send you photocopies or I can even send you the book when I'm finished if you would like it.

**Alan:** Sure, I'd appreciate that.

**Rick:** Yes, it's a pretty interesting book. That's all I wanted to share, Alan. Thank you very much.

**Alan:** Thanks for calling. Jackie from New York, are you there? Jackie? Hello. How are you?

**Jackie:** Good. How are you tonight?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Jackie:** The reason I was calling is I just started waking up to everything that's going on in the world probably the last year, year and a half I started to pay attention to what is going on. One thing I noticed and started reading about was the chemtrails and the spraying, and just today I'm in New York City and it was probably the worst rain I've seen in about a year. Since I've only been paying attention to looking at the skies for the past year and a half, I don't know when this spraying really began. I've read on the internet somewhere around 1997 and if this is so, and these large contrails started to be evident, why aren't there more pilots who started piloting when they were in the 1990's seeing the stark difference and why aren't they speaking out against this?

**Alan:** I know some pilots myself and they've told me that they recognize it, they do see it, but they've been told there is no where to report this to. When they report it, it's just fluffed off. We know too that the weathermen at different television stations have all been changed over the last few years because they were also noticing it. They were trained in various weather techniques and they've been replaced with people who will not mention it at all. You're right. It started in 1997, on a big scale that is. They tried it before occasionally here and there testing stuff out since the 1950's, but it's been full time since about 1997-1998 and sure enough, this past week has been the worst. I've had calls from Vancouver all the way to New Brunswick and Nova Scotia talking about the spraying, all the way down through the states. It's been very, very heavy indeed, and I do know they're testing different substances on the public. Remember, this ties in with not only weather manipulation and the scalar weaponry technology, which they have. They can lull you to sleep or tranquilize you with just that technology combined, but I think they're also adding some kind of tranquilizer to it, since Donald Rumsfeld after 9/11 did mention that in case of another major crisis in a big city in the U.S. they were ready to spray the entire cities with a form of aerosolized Valium, which would affect the people very quickly and keep them calm, to be followed by Prozac, which takes a few days to a week to build up in the bloodstream. I really do personally believe they're using something, because when the spraying is very, very heavy I get reports from people from all over the country being very, very tired.

**Jackie:** That document you said that Donald Rumsfeld wrote, can you either direct me where I can find that or is it on any website?

**Alan:** It was shown on Canadian television, I think it was Global Television the day after 9/11. It was a television program, just a little part of an interview during the news segment and I don't know if they even showed it in the U.S., because we are shown a lot of stuff which they excise out of what they show you.

**Jackie:** Yes, I understand. I just want to try to verify everything that I can so when I try to wake people up to what's going on I really have my stories straight and solid, so I guess I'll try to check out YouTube or Google. If anyone listening has a copy of that video, if you could post it online so I can find it, that would be great.

**Alan:** You can also check into Teller. Teller was the scientist who came up with this idea of spraying the atmosphere and using the scalar weaponry along with it. He was the father of the H-bomb, so check into his history because he goes through that whole process of how to

chemicalize the atmosphere and use it as a weapon against the people. You'll find lots of information on him.

**Jackie:** Okay. Thank you so much.

**Alan:** It's a pleasure. That's where we are folks. We're just big guinea pigs in a long-term plan, a big long-term agenda; and if you see it from the elites' point of view it really does make a lot of sense. Use all the equipment you have in your arsenal as you bring the people through the greatest changes they've ever seen in history. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and piecing it all together, which is quite the thing. Once you get into it though, you'll find that everything follows everything else you've read before. It's all sequencing and to do with think tanks, foundations all networking together over generations. Now remember, we think in short-term planning. Our lives are fairly short. We want to see things finished in our lifetime and that's why often things don't make much sense to us when we see this long, long-term agenda knowing that those involved in it, the generations of those that planned this and worked towards it would never see the finish of it in their lifetime. That isn't quite natural to us, but that's how they work because a foundation will last longer than one generation. It will last many generations and they have their mandates there. Every intake gets taught those mandates and they work their whole lives towards it.

Reading the books, if you can get a hold of them, from The Council on Foreign Relations or The Royal Institute of International Affairs, same body, two countries, you'll find that they planned everything long ago. They discussed everything I'm talking about now back at least in the 1930's. I have the books from those years. They knew there was a World War II coming up, which they actually needed to bring the world to its knees to get the United Nations set up. They also thought and hoped at the end of World War II everyone would be on their knees, every country would be exhausted and they would accept global government then. Many books were published in the late 1940's on this topic of integration, but they started to get resistance again, mainly from the United States and some from Britain, so they realized that it would take another 50 years or so to work slowly towards the globalization and they would have to do a big job on the minds of the public, starting with bringing in immigrants from really vastly different countries and cultures.

That was the start of it, and through one or two generations everyone would accept multiculturalism, which really is okay. It's fine. I don't care about it at all, and it doesn't bother me because I treat people as individuals. I don't have to like a particular people or a race. I go by individuals, and that's how I've always been, and that's how everyone should actually be. If we did that, it would be a lot easier to get on in our own lives with people, but groups are scary and groups that bond together are scarier still. I always say if the mob is coming, go the opposite direction. Never follow them because the mob is just the mass-mind, and even belonging to a group or a particular culture, especially when it's led by elite at the top, will lead you to your own doom eventually. That's how you predict people. It's much easier to get people in huge large groups and give them a mandate which they'll follow blindly than to target individuals who think.

It's the individuals that cause the problems; and that's why on the list of suspects to watch for, all these agencies today, they have the individual, the loner marked down. The one who does a bit of thinking, he's the dangerous guy. They don't want thinkers. With large groups of people, they're very predictable; and for a totalitarian system coming up, what they depend upon is predictability – complete 100 percent predictability. That is why all the data on your computer and your fax machine and on your telephone and so on is getting fed through central banks, central systems through the NSA for monitoring; and it has been, by the way, since 1995 quite openly. That's when they passed the law that every phone, computer, fax machine and anything conveying information had to have a chip in it which is accessible by the NSA or any government official at any time they wanted to.

Check in the *Toronto Sun*. You'll find an article printed in 1995 about that very thing. They mentioned the law and who passed it and all the rest of it. We're just monitored. Now people put everything about themselves up on the computer. It's not just their banking. They buy everything over the computer. It's just well it's so easy, isn't it? They're selling everything out for convenience sake, and that's exactly what they planned them to do. You can always count on the vast majority of people to do what the elite want them to do – all for convenience and no privacy.

You think about the wars that were caused and forced in the past when people really rebelled and had enough, and it was because they had no privacy in times gone by. The military could walk into your door anytime of the day or night in the old Red Coat days. It happened in Britain and outside of Britain, and you had no say in the matter. They could put troops in your house and bed them there for a week if need be, and you had no say in the matter. They could take whatever they wanted from your home, you had no say in the matter. Today people take everything for granted. *Freedom is just another word for nothing left to lose*, and so they're quite happy to give it all away because they never had so much credit to their name, you see. They've never had so much plastic that they can wave around and get all these cheap goodies from China, which last about two weeks. At least they give a bit of fun for two weeks, and that's all that they're after is fun. They said they would create an egosyntonic society as they went through these changes, these big shifts, and my goodness they've actually done it. It's all around you. I'll be back after these following messages.

## "Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. I'm back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and going through some of the little bits of history right up to where we are today, where we're going and I haven't got into the population reduction and all that, although it is actually underway. It has been for some time. That's why most people in the West now are 75 percent sterile and the biggest booming industry happens to be within the fertility clinics area.

Now I think we have a caller from British Columbia. I think it's Andrew. Andrew, are you there?

**Andrew:** Hi. My question is you mentioned the other day, I think, the first thing we have to do is stop them spraying us. All right. Stop the chemtrails, so how?

**Alan:** We've got to start writing the military. I don't know if you know that there's a politician from Sudbury Ontario, a federal MP. She went to Parliament and brought it up on the floor there about the spraying. Don Scott had talked to her about it and she did bring it up and the Minister for Defence said they could not discuss this and would not discuss this under any circumstances even to the politicians present because it came under National Security policy. That's very alarming when you realize that you can't even discuss this in your own parliament building and they won't answer to your own politicians. This is above politics you understand, the military's in charge of this. What you can do is what I did. I got in touch with the Air Force Canada on the internet and they ask who you are and all that (as if they didn't know already as soon as you type in) and they put me through and they asked me what I wanted to know. I said I want to know about the aerial spraying. Who's doing it? Why are you doing it? Now they didn't deny that it was being done. They got back to me and said all they could tell me was that they (the Air Force of Canada) wasn't responsible for it. What you find out – you see different countries, we're spraying some of the U.S. Some of the U.S. is spraying Canada. There's foreign aircraft over here too. It comes under the "*Open Skies Treaty*," not the commercial one but the military one. There's two of them and Canada signed it. This is a global effort that's underway on an incredible scale, because I get photographs from Australia and New Zealand, from all over the world and Britain too, and everyone's getting sprayed outside of China and parts of Africa.

Switzerland, China and one other country I believe did not sign the "*Open Skies Treaty*" and they're the only ones not getting sprayed. You've got to go straight to the Air Force and just bombard them with emails and tell them we know this is going on, it's affecting our health and we demand that it stop right now, because if this continues – I've watched the people's intellect drop like a stone over the last 10 years. I've noticed their interest in their surroundings and other

things which should of importance to them is gone, so it's affecting their ability for self-preservation, which is one of the strategies that was mentioned in this particular type of warfare when they dreamed it up back in the 1950's. We've got to let them know that we know and demand that it stop, because until it happens we're not going to have a conscious public to complain about anything; and we've got to demand that this be spoken about openly in the federal parliaments as well.

**Andrew:** So send emails to the Canadian Air Force?

**Alan:** You've got to do it because these are the guys involved with it. They're the liaison between all the other air forces participating in this. They know it's going on. There have been pilots out British Columbia way in fact, it was five of them that stopped spraying because they said it was affecting their own families, and they were all put on the carpet for it. They know what they're doing. They know what the effects are on the public, and if you ask any pharmacist – the biggest problem over the last few years has been bronchial problems, a massive increase – we're getting people now diagnosed in their 40's and 50's with asthma for the first time in history.

**Andrew:** COPD?

**Alan:** Yes. We've got to demand that this stop because this is affecting us. It has many different effects on the bodies. Even aluminum oxide which is present and I've had it tested. It does contain it. It's a high parts-per-million way over any safety level. That alone builds up in the brain. That alone will cause Alzheimer's. They know that. They've known that since the 1970's. That was published in The British Lancet back then, 1973. You'll find that all the other metals put in the spray, never mind the chemical stuff, is affecting us badly and we cannot allow it to happen. This will start increasing the death rate if it isn't already, and why should we live in misery and sickness for this global agenda to take place? It's to tranquilize us, keep us all unhealthy. When your health is down you don't care about what's happening in the world. You're too miserable and you're out of action. That's what they want.

**Andrew:** I heard something like if you're going to vote for a candidate, a politician you ask them to sign an affidavit or whatever that is that they will stop or try to stop the spraying, the chemtrails.

**Alan:** Well if you can get a politician to be honest about anything, good luck to you. It will be a first time, because politicians are generally of the psychopathic nature and they're born liars. That's why they go for these positions, and that's the sad fact and the truth of it, there's nothing respectable about these people. There never has been in history. Their job is to lie to the public. I know how they start their careers off. They join committees and boards for volunteer things. They get coffee and eventually they get out with the chairman of the board on the golf course who susses them out and says “yeah, you've got the right traits to get up there. Just do what you're told and shut up.” That's how you get up the ladder in politics. It's keeping your nose clean and knowing what questions not to ask your superior and lying to the public. I'm sorry but that's the truth of it. There is no such thing as democracy. It's a sham. I've met some of these

politicians. I've seen them. I've seen how two-faced they are and they'll sell anybody out for their own career.

**Andrew:** Okay, but then sending an email to the military and the Air Force? That's going to work?

**Alan:** I'll tell you one thing. It's better than doing nothing. I'll tell you one other thing too. Most people wouldn't have the guts to do what I did because most people are cowards. They don't want their names to be known by the guys at the top. Those with guts and some sense left, you have nothing to lose. Do it.

**Andrew:** Okay.

**Alan:** Don't wait for someone else to do it. Don't wait for some group to spring up speaking on your behalf, because it won't go where you want it to go. It will turn off in some other direction. This is when you have to start doing things yourself; and if your life counts and the lives of others around you count and you love people, then you stand up and you do it and you tell them you know and you demand that they stop doing this. That's what we have to do.

**Andrew:** What about politicians at the local level?

**Alan:** It's the same thing. They all start as I say on the same boards, committees, volunteer things. They don't care a darn about the voluntary things involved in, the money never gets to the places it supposed to get anyway. They sit and stuff their faces with coffee and cakes at these meetings and learn the ropes of the Masonic system. Local politicians just want to be good, keep their nose clean and get into higher politics in the federal level. It's a stepping-stone for them. This is a career thing. They're not there to help the people. Unfortunately that's what's attracted to politics, you see, is the psychopathic type.

**Andrew:** Okay, so anyway I want to make this really clear because this spraying I want to do something about it. Contact the Canadian Air Force. They have a website?

**Alan:** Yes.

**Andrew:** I can actually complain to them and what will that do?

**Alan:** The more emails that come in, the harder it is for them to pretend that no one knows. We're telling them we know, and that's when they have to scurry around and have their little meetings and then come up with some press releases down the road. They have to eventually do that. Remember, those press releases will be carefully managed by the professional media to warp it off into something insignificant, but regardless that's how you start motivating them to be responsible to you.

**Andrew:** Okay. And their website is? Do you have it off hand?

**Alan:** The Canadian Department of Defence in Ottawa.

**Andrew:** Okay. Great, thank you.

**Alan:** Thanks for calling. Now we also have Shawn in Connecticut there? Hello.

**Shawn:** Hello. This is Shawn in Connecticut.

**Alan:** How are you?

**Shawn:** Pretty good. Just a piggyback on what was just spoken about in the United States under U.S. code, which you can look up Cornell Law School. We have Title 15, which is Commerce, Chapter 9A and Section 330, which is an interesting number. We have weather modification as a law, which is not mentioned on any websites, and I use that when I'm introducing people to the fact that they are spraying and it's a fact because there is a law, not to mention the international laws and other things and the little things blinking in the sky, which are clearly a DARPA grid. I think the main goal is with the EM. You touch on it and nobody else seems to about our memory systems and using the symbols. This is really a full-scale onslaught on the public.

**Alan:** It is. In that code, too, I think you'll find there was an appendage put in there because about four years ago they passed another law to allow themselves (the government of the U.S.) to use chemical spraying on the public without consent of the public.

**Shawn:** Yes, and it's a really good that I use and I've been on local cable programs. People have called me to come speak about it and things and all the subliminal programming, so their "government programming" so to speak goes off and they just go into total denial that anybody would possibly be doing this to them. Then I mentioned the EM frequencies, you hear a cricket type sound in your head, and then I try to explain to them they're trying to mess with your sleeping patterns, which screws up your memory systems and really it's a mind control type thing on a very high level. You're probably one of the few people that touches on this.

**Alan:** In 2001 and 2002 they started the HAARP going 24 hours a day; and those with short-wave radio and ham radio, you can pick it up. I've got all the frequencies listed here where you can actually pick up the HAARP. They alternate it to different parts of the broadband in different parts of the day, but it's 24 hours a day now non-stop and it's the most powerful signal on the shortwave.

**Shawn:** I think you're probably the only person I've heard on the internet that can really reiterate the fact that one of the more important things that what we are is memory and they used the symbols. There was recently a good article published in *Nature.com* by Harvard, and this really gets into the whole thing with the linguistics and we're actually – languages are actually a sub-routine of a primary routine and all languages on the planet have this and this has been running – the Roman alphabet is essentially an ISO of symbols. You know this is a hard thing to explain to people. I mean it's hard enough getting the chemtrail thing going, but just to piggyback on what was said from the Canadian caller; and it's a pleasure to speak with you.



**Alan:** They call it psycholinguistics and the psycholinguistics is taught in certain high segments of the CIA and PSYOPS operations at the Pentagon and the British Department of Defence as well. Yes, it truly works because we work like computers. We have a language and a logic; and the programmer, the guys at the top, the media guys, whoever is giving you a set sequence, can formulate the words in such a way that, using your logic and understanding, you will come to a predestined conclusion; and that's what they want. We're very predictable in this way, and psycholinguistics is a tremendous field which is kept quiet from the general public, but it's used even by the big marketing advertising organizations as well. A lot of their guys come, in fact work for some of these covert agencies at the top. Bertrand Russell said in the 1950's that they would bring on board in the Secret Service and MI6, they'd bring on board the top marketing agencies in the world to help them basically put psycholinguistic terminology through to the public for their programming purposes and it works very well.

**Shawn:** Oh yes. It's unbelievably powerful.

**Alan:** Lenin talked about it too. He said that by carefully selecting words and putting them together into slogans—they're called "routines"—and you use them for special interest groups and get them to parrot these slogans, they will think in sub-routines. They have routines and sub-routines they go through, then they parrot little phrases and slogans they've heard; and when you have an argument with them, that's all they give you back are these slogans. They have nothing to say themselves and they're unable to think for themselves.

**Shawn:** All right. How far back do you think the symbols that are used to create letters and numbers for language really started?

**Alan:** I'm sure it goes back all the way to the beginnings of what we call or we're given as civilization, which they say is Sumer, but now they go into the Harappan civilization that existed prior to Sumer (they've dug all that up now) and found that these characters had their languages too. I mean Sumer came on the scene around 5,000 BC and a fully-fledged system with weights and measures, even for gold, the weighing out gold and troy ounces, and all the terminology we have today, including the weighing system and the time system of 12 hours and 24 hours came from Sumer. We've got to realize nothing is – this is all old stuff. Everything we take for granted today is old stuff. They had the weighing and the measuring. They had the time system worked out perfectly and the days of the year and all the rest of it. It was all done back in the days of Sumer and they perfectly well understood what they called "the chants." The chants were, again, a sub-routine within a religion, which helped reinforce the initial indoctrination of the religion and certain symbols or personages of people, so you parrot over and over, very much like the Catholic Church: Hail Mary, full of grace. It's the same thing. It's a reinforcement and taught as dogma that's instilled at an early age.

**Shawn:** Okay, thanks.

**Alan:** It's a pleasure. I think we have Ken in Massachusetts. Are you there, Ken?

**Ken:** Hello, Alan. I wanted to say that I've really been appreciating your show a great deal, wonderful presentation, very enlightening. I wanted to tell you that my observations of chemtrails in the area have jived over time with yours.

**Alan:** Can you holdover Ken and I'll talk to you on the other side?

**Ken:** Absolutely.

**Alan:** Back in a few minutes.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and it's going into the latter part and we're talking to Ken from Massachusetts. Can you go ahead, Ken?

**Ken:** There's been a massive – there appears to be a massive amount of spraying going on today and this is the second day this summer that it was so pronounced that I really had to take notice. I call it the “chem-sky” because you could see there is a lower altitude layer of cumulus clouds and then I could see like the grid pattern forming. I would watch and I'd see a plane flying in an arc pattern and I could see where a previous pattern of a plane had flown in a similar arc pattern sometime before and it would dissipate. I was seeing trails that were expanding to the point to where it was like if you were to take your hand and put it arms length it would dissipate to form a trail that was the equivalent of like a dozens of rooms in its breadth. The prediction for the day, the weather prediction was for clear skies, and it was just this sheath up above and the perspective that I've had, since a child, I've been fascinated with the skies, amateur astronomer.

**Alan:** At night now it's getting spoiled because you can't see so clearly. I saw it last winter and it was so disappointing. Every night you had this haze over you from the daily spraying and again I've had lots of amateur astronomers. I do that too, and you really miss the night skies with this mush that's there. They're stepping up the spraying now and also it's interesting that NASA has claimed that one effect of the supposed global warming would be a decrease in daylight coming through to the earth. Now isn't that just amazing?

**Ken:** That's very peculiar. I remember growing up in the '80's I would just for fun I would take a 6-inch reflector astronomical telescope in the backyard during the day and I would point it at a contrail and follow the contrail, a normal style contrail, to the plane and look at the plane 130

times magnification. I could identify which airline was going across the skies and what not, and one thing that I recall was watching the contrails, depending on weather conditions, sometimes they'll persist for a little bit but it would be kind of extraordinary, occasionally you'd see a contrail that would last two-thirds of the sky.

**Alan:** The thing is, we don't have to keep convincing ourselves. You see, those of us who've seen it know it. We remember and we know it's being done. Now the problem is what to do about it. Thanks for calling in and we'll talk again.

For Hamish and myself up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

October 3, 2007 (#20)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt October 3, 2007:  
"TECHNIQUE OF ENEMY CREATION  
FOR MOTIVATING THE MASSES"  
© Alan Watt October 3, 2007

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 3, 2007 (Exempting Music,  
Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. Today, it's the 3rd of October 2007. Newcomers, as always, I ask them to look into [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) to catch up on what's been happening in the world, how we got to where we are and where we're going. Who's planning it? Who's doing it and how we all go along with it and why we go along with it. Look into [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) for downloadable transcripts in the various languages of Europe.

It's a hard thing for people when they wake up to realize that most of the things they ever believed in were given to them by experts. Experts come in many guises and we've been trained from birth that you have priestly experts. You have ministerial experts. You have medical experts. Experts for everything. In other words, you don't have to think for yourself. You can't even watch a news program without them bringing on experts to tell you how to dress for the weather or put on a raincoat if it's raining. It's getting that bad. Or a hurricane is on its way, here's

what you should do, store water to drink. I mean are we that stupid we have to be told what to do for basic survival? Unfortunately, you see a lot of people today are, they need the experts to tell them what to do.

I've just gone up through Sudbury there. There's a whole two-mile stretch of billboard after billboard from the police. Some of them telling you about all the speeding fines and so much per kilometer you get charged et cetera, and then it's got all these other signs too. "Speed kills." "If you're tired, slow down, take a rest." I mean people – and someone pointed this out to me. Some people really need this. They actually have to be told pull over and take a rest because they can't think of it for themselves. That's the world we've been trained into accepting, a world planned long ago.

Everything happening today was planned long ago, including the system that would rule over us. A system of experts and batteries of experts, all with various diplomas and degrees down to their knees, and we're trained to obey them without thinking or questioning. That really is the outcome of the socialist type society – society of mass-man rule. Society that was written about by the top people and professors at the leading universities in the 1800's. They knew it was going to come to pass because they worked for the big boys. They told them to make it so, and they wrote about it. That was the days of the Industrial Revolution when you had mass production and you stopped looking at people as individuals. You saw them as the masses. They were the workers and there were categories of workers. The lower classes; the middle classes take care of the lower classes and serve the upper classes. All these different classes came into being. I used to wonder why Britain got on so well with the big Brahmins of India, until I realized that the caste system was identical to the class system of England. I'll be back after these following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, just going through some of the changes that happened from the old feudal system, where for a thousand years Norman overlords had to man Europe on behalf of their kings and queens, their masters. How they divvied up countries and put these overlords in charge. There was a very good movie made, it must have been back in the 1960's with Charlton Heston and it was called "*Warlord*," well worth seeing because it was pretty factual. They took a lot of data from history and they showed you how the Normans operated. They were some of the cruelest people ever to take over countries and they treated the peasantry terribly, very abominably. We find that the feudal system lasted a long time.

It's interesting too that the Normans came in to England eventually, and within about 50 years they had rounded up the people, formed armies and had them all going off to do crusades into the Middle East; and no one ever questions that. First, they have a war to take over the whole of Europe and all the manpower and resources of Europe, and once they'd done it, hardly a few years had passed and here they are taking all this wealth and manpower going over to the Middle East to conquer it, where they did in fact set up a king of Israel for a time, whose descendents are still alive today in fact and one of them who helped create the European Union.

Getting back to the end of the feudal system, they came up with this idea of the mass-man. They stopped seeing the peasants as just the local peasantry, where at least they knew their name, and they look at them as the masses. The Corn Laws were repealed to allow foreign grain to be dumped on the British market to get all the small farmers out of the way. They had no employment, no work and they were forced into the big industrial cities that had just been thrown up, the "Red Brick Cities" as they were called. The big horses and carts that used to cart people off during plagues were used all throughout the Industrial Era in Britain to collect the dead every morning, because people were paid pitiful wages and they were all malnourished and they worked a minimum of 16 hours per day. That was "merry old England" at the height of its power.

This system is usually called a sort of fascist type system and we still have it today. Fascism, as I say, if it walks like duck, quacks like a duck and acts like a duck, it's a duck; and that's what we have today is corporate fascism. Professor Carroll Quigley said it right when he said the new feudal system, the new type of feudal system is to be run by the CEOs of the big international corporations.

When we look at politicians today, sure enough, they're in and out of positions of CEOs, then into politics then back in as CEOs, through this musical chair act and routine and we just accept it quite calmly. We know this too that the big, big stores that they've thrown up all across the whole planet in every country, these big factory type stores were intended to put all the small storeowners out of business and they really have been successful. A small storeowner cannot compete. He can't buy in bulk and get the reduced prices on certain items so he goes under and you're left with the big boys dictating to you what you can buy. You don't have the variety that you used to have.

During the Industrial Era, as I say, the masses were called "the masses" for the first time, at least openly, and Karl Marx's wrote about it. He was just a hack journalist that was thrown out of Germany and given employment by the Rothschild's and the British Royalty to write the dialectic, which was to create a system where the workers, who would eventually get their own champion if left by themselves, were given the champions to follow. That's how the dialectic works. They give us our leaders. They voice all our complaints for us. We sit back and we say "someone is doing it all for me. I'll just enjoy myself." That still happens today with all the top authorized anti-groups.

Personally, I like the old Groucho Marx's statement. He says: *"Whatever it is, we're against it."* That's what I go with. He also said: *"I wouldn't join any group that had me as a member."* I go

for that as well. When we look at these groups that are founded for us, as we think it's for us, just like the big unions were founded for supposedly the workers, the unions eventually ended up in bed with the big employers and helped write all the rules on behalf of the employers. The unions are effectively pretty well dead today. Communism itself was only intended to last about 70 years. Lenin said that himself. Some of us have witnessed it, we saw the so-called wall in Berlin come down and the Russians just threw up their hands and said, "we can't carry on anymore. We're changing," and we're all supposed to swallow this "guff" as I call it without question, because that's all it is, is complete guff.

Then we saw Margaret Thatcher, the Prime Minister of England, escorting Gorbachev around the world on speaking tours. The media in Britain and the U.S. and Canada all went into action asking Mrs. Gorbachev about her lipstick and makeup, and listening to the fascinating facts that within Russia you couldn't get a loaf of bread to eat if you were a peasant, but you could walk into a store and get a facelift for free, paid for by the government. All wonderful interesting stuff from the ex-member or the high member, the top guy in the KGB, remember, because that's what Mr. Gorbachev was. Then suddenly he was a trendy guy, a new type of politburo character with a flashy suit – not this old dark rumped stuff we used to see them wearing in Russia.

Then they did polls in the U.S. and Britain, mainly in the U.S. They asked the public after a month of this propaganda, as Gorbachev road around on the arm of Margaret Thatcher, if they would ever vote for a guy like Gorbachev, this new trendy type communist. They found about 80 percent of the public said they wouldn't mind. That tells you where the public's brain happens to be, and it truly is where the sun don't shine. That is the kind of job the media can do on people. Six months after Gorbachev went back, it was reported in a little paragraph in major newspapers that all the media had agreed not to ask any pertinent or political questions to do with Russia to the president or his wife on his visits. There's the compliant media that's standing up for you and is on guard for you. They were all in bed together. They've always been in bed together and they always will be in bed together because the media is owned by the big boys – lock, stock and barrel.

If you don't believe me, read Professor Carroll Quigley's "*Tragedy & Hope*" and his other great book, which is called "*The Anglo-American Establishment*," which fills in all the blanks bits of history you don't get in school. He tells you of how the elite with The Royal Institute for International Affairs all sat together in a round table in London before World War II and discussed ways of terrifying the public to motivate them into demanding war with Germany. They came up with the idea of using their own members who owned all the newspapers in Britain to terrify them by saying that they're all going to be gassed by thousands and thousands of stockpiled gas that the Germans were going to fly over Britain with and release. They went as far as giving everyone in Britain a gas mask, which they had to, by law, carry at all times, just to make sure. That's the Pavlovian training you see, first the lie, then the reinforcement backs them up using psychology.

They even brought the king at the time to come out and make public speeches on how they had to dig trenches all around London. The idea being that all passers-by would see this going on and the idea of eminent war that could not be averted would have to be fought and the public should get on board, on track, and in line with fighting Germany. He admits this all in his book, and

remember, he had access to the private records. He was the historian for the American branch of this organization called The Council on Foreign Relations at the Pratt Building in New York.

The building which is occupied in London, England ended up being the top, the headquarters for MI6 and the Secret Service, the OSS, during the whole of the war. No one asked why the headquarters of this particular organization, which became the CIA eventually in the U.S. and the Secret Service in Britain, no one asked why they had it in that particular building that belonged to The Royal Institute for International Affairs. It's because The Royal Institute for International Affairs at the top is a member of the Secret Service. That's what it is. You'll find almost every reporter, every journalist, mainstream, was a member of this particular organization. You can't ask to join it. You will be approached to join it.

How are you approached? You learn the ropes very quickly, as in all jobs, you learn to not ask certain questions when you're told, when you're being given the wink and the nod, and you keep on the safe topics. You can talk about sports, clothing, sex, little scandals and that type of thing, but don't tell the public the truth. If you obey the rules you get up Jacob's Ladder, you get promoted. One day, if you're trustworthy and you've been tested and tried and true, then you may be asked to join; and then you write lies to the public and keep them in the dark. That's the job of the media.

We're living in a matrix, a matrix that was designed long before I was born or your parents were born or their grandparents were born, because all of the psychologies, all of the intricacies of the control of mass manipulation of human minds was discussed in great detail from the 1700's onwards.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before I get off The Royal Institute for International Affairs and Professor Carroll Quigley's book "*The Anglo-American Establishment*," where he fills in all the little blank spots in history. I mean he gives you the reasons why things happened, not just the times and battles et cetera. He tells you who plans them, how they planned them, how they got wars going, who benefited from them and their long-term goals and agendas. He also explains in that book that all the talk about gassing the British public was a lie. They knew it from the beginning. They had excellent intelligence. They simply made it up to motivate the whole population of Britain into demanding that somebody do something about the Germans. That's how they get things going.



Now how often have we seen this kind of stuff repeated, folks? Huh? We get the same thing going on today with 9/11. The dust hadn't even cleared from the building and already the shouts of Osama bin Laden were all over the place. It was him that did it. They just knew it. Look at all the preparations and all the changes that have happened since 9/11. The whole world's been changed under a complete full-scale war situation, where everybody on the planet is to be ID'd and checked and have no privacy whatsoever. In other words, they're using this for a long-term agenda, 100 years war, and out of that 100 years war there's going to be a completely new type of society, a more efficient society emerging, supposedly; this ties right in with their plans. They needed this war. They planned this war and they have it. The war is on the people of the planet right now.

Now I think there's someone in New York. Hello.

**Unidentified Caller:** Alan. Hey, I've just been listening and I can't help but think that cultures of the world, instead of being something to identify with, it's more like a culture in a Petri dish getting experimented on big time.

**Alan:** That's what we are. In fact, the experimentation has gone on pretty rapidly and intensively over the last couple of hundred years. People don't realize that the school systems themselves, many teachers in different schools in every country, were used to do little experiments on the children themselves to see how they would react in certain situations. All this kind of data is reported back to the big intelligence services, who use this data on bigger levels on bigger parts of the population, and so we are being experimented on. The only difference is, though, the experimentation is pretty well over. They understand us completely and they know how to motivate us. They brought in the big marketing companies, mainly the ones from New York that existed in the 1920's and they had already – to get marketing across, to advertise to people you have to understand what motivates people. Lord Bertrand Russell said that they would have to bring them on board and use all of their collective data to manipulate the public. You're quite right.

**Unidentified Caller:** Everything seems to be trying to get standardized.

**Alan:** Standardization – you see fascism, which is all to do with ultimate efficiency of the masses by a small elite ruling over them, has to standardize everything to make it simpler for them when you standardize countries into using all the same system, and that's what communism was for too. Communism was the fastest way to get the people to fight for something. Come together for something, believing it was for themselves, only to find out 70 years later that communism brought in dozens and dozens of different cultures with different systems and made them all one and the same, including the educational system, was the quickest way to standardize it. Now you have the standardization of the Middle East. They must bring them under control as well; get them on the debt system of the World Bank system. Then of course we already have UNESCO in Afghanistan and Iraq training the young children, who will be the first real indoctrinated democratic leaders when they grow up to take charge. This is a long-term agenda that's underway.

**Unidentified Caller:** They could even already have the new man ready and we're already on a clock, like they already know when we're going to probably perish and bring out the new man.

**Alan:** The old man, and this is what they mean by that: is that they will *perfect all that was left imperfect*. A very, very old ancient saying by an elite of ancient times still used today. What they're talking about is really the ordinary person, the laborer type, the servants or servile type. We still have that little bit of motivation to please ourselves. They don't like that. They don't like a little bit of individualization, so they have to do away with that part of the brain. This was written about to by Arthur Koestler who worked in think tanks for the UN to find ways of lobotomizing that part of the brain that makes you an individual. They call it "***The Ghost in the Machine***."

**Unidentified Caller:** I'm sure they could do it.

**Alan:** They can do it. They have been doing it through inoculations. People today are really the mass man. They've become the mass man. They don't have individuality. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before I go on to my callers, I'd like to mention The Club of Rome being one of the premiere think tanks that makes up the future, makes up a lot of the scams that we all have to be made to believe are real. I've mentioned before their book, one of their major books they put out in the 1970's by the two founders of The Club of Rome, and they admit so much in it. The book is called "***The First Global Revolution***," well worth getting a hold of. You can get it on Amazon or one of the other companies for about \$0.75, paperback.

Here's a couple of quotes from it:

*"It would seem that men and women need a common motivation, namely a common adversary to organize and act together; in the vacuum such as motivations seem to have ceased to exist—or have yet to be found. The need for enemies seems to be a common historical factor."*

**Alan:** They're quite right. You see they always give us enemies and we all pull together to fight the enemy and then we off in some strange direction and a bunch of people at the top get very,

very rich. That's what happens and that's what wars are really for – to change society, as Carroll Quigley said. All sides that participate in war find the societies are vastly changed afterwards.

Here's another little quote from them.

*"Bring the divided nation together to face an outside enemy, either a real one or else one invented for the purpose."*

**Alan:** Now here in this think thank they're finding ways to unify the planet, remember, and these guys are not kidding. They come up with all this kind of stuff and market it to us through magazines, papers, and through television media.

Another little quote is:

*"Democracy will be made to seem responsible to the lagging economy, the scarcities and uncertainties. The very concept of democracy could then be brought into question and allow for the seizure of power by extremists of one brand or the other."*

**Alan:** Now don't forget if you read books by Winston Churchill and others, and a book written by a diplomat, it was called "*The Whispering Gallery*," he goes into the fact that Churchill and those boys were rather ticked off to say the least about this new idea of democracy and that they'd have to parallel ways to run a governmental system, democratic sham for the public to believe in, while they themselves would have a parallel government running it. Read the book. I think it was written about 1925.

Another little quote from this book "*The First Global Revolution*" by The Club of Rome:

*"In searching for a new enemy to unite us, we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like would fit the bill. The real enemy, then, is humanity itself."*

**Alan:** Now there you go. The real enemy is made to be man himself, and that's exactly what's happened with the man who gores us all, Al Gore at the top, the front-man given the job of promoting all this nonsense, along with all the other greenies, of "terror, terror, terror. The sky is falling." In a sense they're right because we're being sprayed every day, but they won't talk about that either, will they? Read the book "*The First Global Revolution*," published in 1991 by The Club of Rome and by its members, its actual founders. In The Club of Rome, you'll find Al Gore is a member; Jimmy Carter is a member; Bill Gates is a member; George Soros, the front man for the Rothschild's; and the author of the Kyoto Protocols, Maurice Strong from Canada.

These are the big makers and shakers of the world. Quigley talks about these characters in his book "*Tragedy & Hope*" and the "*The Anglo-American Establishment*." He said those who work behind the powers and who are unelected have really unlimited powers, these are the real movers and shakers because they are responsible to no one. They don't have to answer to the general public, and that's what these big boys do with the organizations that they lead.

We have wake up to realize we're being run by a parallel government composed of NGOs, very powerful non-governmental organizations that have skyscraper buildings for their headquarters and lots and lots of floors, full time salaries and pensions.

Now I think we've got Dan from Kentucky on the line. Are you there, Dan?

**Dan:** How are you tonight?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Dan:** Good. I had two questions and then I'm going to hang up so we can listen please. The first is we saw the second "*Wicker Man*" with Nicholas Cage and they mentioned how it compared to the first one which we can't get, but they changed into a matriarchy from a patriarchy and it sounded like the director knew what was going on and was probably illuminati itself or trying to cover things up. They mentioned all the trees and flowers in there, and you mentioned Ashcroft and other tree symbolism. I'm wondering if it would be possible to make a blueprint or a flowchart of the 22 trees in the druid alphabet that Robert Grace said was the basis for the Kabbalah, and also to list all the personality psychopathic types so that people could have a blueprint because they're arrogant and legalistic and they give clues to their symbols. That way people could see a name and figure out and know what their mission was in the plan.

The second question is if you would please mention the "Psychology of Killing" author. We found people that they're not the ones that you mentioned and maybe it's out of print. I'm going to hang up now so we can listen and thanks for all your wonderful work.

**Alan:** Yes. Thank you. You'll find the guy's names that they use, very often these family names are related to the "old mystery religion" as they called it, which went around the tree of life. You'll find the same idea in the death of Osiris in Egypt that was cut up into 14 parts; 13 parts were found. That's why 13 is lucky for some and unlucky for others, high occultic number, but the 14th part was never found. They're talking about the virility behind the phallus symbol, the spirit itself of the phallus, that's what they mean by that. They rewrote that into the story of King Arthur when he lost his spirit and the land became wasteland. It's the same story repeated in the occultic fashion, where there's an exoteric for the general public to be amused by, and an esoteric meaning for the inner members. You'll find that their names often go around trees. We find that Osiris himself in one legend his wife found him inside a tree, he'd been placed inside a tree, the Tree of Life.

The Tree of Life of course is comprised of scions. The word "scion" in its spoken form, forget the spelling, also means a cutting was grafted on to another plant; and when you've risen high above commoners and proven your worth and you've intermarried for three generations with wives that have been given to you, you and your sons, then you're allowed to go higher up the degrees. You become a scion and you are grafted onto the Tree of Life, meaning you can marry from then on in into higher royalty. That's where that comes from. They use words like "ash" in their names very commonly; the ashlar, too, being the perfectly squared stone. A round stone is a rolling stone, which is a natural stone, but when it's squared and perfected it's now able to be

used as a building block to place others on top. That's what it means. You build from that one on. You can't build on top of round stones unless you use a lot of cement. They use words like "Roanoaks". It was a place in the U.S. that was settled early on, before there was a U.S. itself, it was still under British rule, and that was the place that disappeared. Nothing left except the sign. It meant the red oaks, the roan. We find, too, the mountain ash was very important, because it's also called a Roan, a Roan Ash, the red one.

You find this symbology all down through their names, like Bill Gates. He's a gatekeeper. What was a gatekeeper? It's someone really who allows entrance and exit of knowledge. That's what it's about. What's his job? He's in charge of the windows. Which window? The window of opportunity. A window can also be two-way, it can let light through in both directions or can be made up to be a one-way like a one-way mirror. These are where you get all the expressions that we commonly use and we don't even know what we're saying half the time. They're highly occultic. You can go into the histories of these people and you'd be amazed. Even the Royal Family of Britain, their proper name is Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. They're Prussian, as all of the European royalty are from Prussia. That's where the fascism itself was born. It was a militaristic race they had and they brought on World War I. These were the guys that loved to have swording duels amongst officers and they all had scars on their cheeks as a sign of manhood. The Saxe-Coburg-Gotha family were fighting Germany in World War I because the propaganda, it wasn't too good to have Prussians in charge of England as your royalty, so they picked an old name from King Henry the VIII's day from the Tudor days and called it Windsor, just to fool the British people so it sounded more English.

These people, yes they are, they're very proud of their names. Gotha is very important, too, from the old Goth, and the Saxe and Coburg as well – three main areas in Prussia that they used to rule, three houses of Prussia in greater Germany. However, as I say, you'll find in all the names of the main players there's occultic meanings, especially when the same dynasties take part in great movements to change society down through many generations. Check into their names and you'll find ties to nature, because in one sense they call it "The God of Nature," that which they worship, and they use symbols from nature. They did the same thing of the "white stone-cutters," as they called the high stone-masons that built the cathedrals in Europe. These were actually a priestly caste of "nature lovers" you might call them. That's why they used the symbols of nature, the high arches of the branches and the bows to make the big domes inside cathedrals and so on. They were emulating nature and perfecting it at the same time with the use of "sacred geometry" as they called it.

They also had an initiation ceremony for this high white cutting stone masons and they were called the Comacines, by the way. They came from Lake Como in Northern Italy and they used to wear a red thread tied around their genitals. That was the symbol that they could recognize each other, although I don't know how they managed to get round to exposing it, mind you, without getting a slap in the face. They had some method of showing this thread to their friends and that was something they had to wear their entire lives. You'll find a similar thing with Ulster, where all the laws that Britain had passed through their delegations in Ulster, every one of the laws that they passed was tied up in a scroll with a red ribbon. Red is very important and that's why you'll find the British military – their officers wear a red band around their hats, very, very important as well.

*"The Wicker Man"* itself – the first *Wicker Man* went into more than the nature worship type thing, the promiscuity of nature in a story form, highly occultic. It was better really I think than the second one. The second one surely has been updated to show you a matriarchal system, because they said at the top, Hitler said this, and Hitler was only quoting one of the old Caesars. They used it in Ancient Rome. He said:

*"All our propaganda must be aimed at the female."*

As all psychologists know, by the way, that it's much easier to influence the female to change in society, to try something new than it is the male. They also knew that the female by her nature wants security or the promise of security, so Hitler said:

*"We shall aim all propaganda at the female. The female will come to us and the child must follow the woman and therefore must follow the man."*

Therefore, you alter society by directing a lot of the propaganda especially during wartime threats of annihilation or food scarcity or starvation. You aim that at the woman and she'll come to you. However, it also goes back to the Garden of Eden because the Garden of Eden is an allegory of how to control both male and female. When you understand the psychology of Eve, who is every woman, remember, then you can manipulate it, because what did she want? She wanted immortality and personal beauty. She wanted to live forever and she wanted all the knowledge. She wanted it all, which was impossible in real life. Therefore, when she's got that proneness to that, you can exploit that particular function and create a dysfunctional system at the right time; and that has been done in today's society.

Adam, it doesn't say much for Adam, because what does he do? He does what he's told by Eve because of other reasons that Adam might tell you himself, but I'm sure every guy's been the same at some time or another. He does what he's told, in order to keep Eve. He disobeys the rules and ends up suffering for it. Understand the male and the female and you can manipulate both types, because up until now we really haven't changed much in the near future – actually we're all changing now. We're all being bioengineered with the spraying and the inoculations and the food that's been altered, but the next generations to come up in the near future will be vastly different. In fact, they're going to do away with the male and female all together and create a new self-reproducing type [hermaphrodite]. They've said themselves it's simply too inefficient to have men and women the way they are, there's too much fighting and squabbling. They've seen to that. In fact, they helped cause it. There's nothing given to you for entertainment that makes you feel good about anything, except that you want this person that you see on television or on that screen, if you're a guy, and the woman will say the same for the hero. She'll be after him. Television is meant to make you tremendously dissatisfied with whoever you happen to be with at the time.

Now I think we also have Gavin from Rhode Island on the phone. Are you there, Gavin?

**Gavin:** Yes. Hello Alan.

**Alan:** Hello.

**Gavin:** As always, a great show. I want to ask you about what you think – did you hear this case where the woman became angry in the U.S. about missing a connecting flight and she was put in a holding cell where she handcuffed and chained and she ended up dying. Did you hear about that case?

**Alan:** I didn't hear about that, no.

**Gavin:** What happened was this woman at an airport obviously and she missed a connecting flight and she became angry about it, and she was like an older woman. She was the mother of two or three or something like that. I don't think really any danger, but she became angry about missing a connecting flight and the airport police put her in a holding cell and they handcuffed and chained her to the bench, and then I don't know. She tried to – I don't know what she tried to do to get the handcuffs and what.

**Alan:** Hold there and I'll bring you back after the break here. Back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. I'm back with Cutting Through the Matrix. We're talking to Gavin about an incident that happened at an airport where a woman was handcuffed and eventually she was found dead I think in her cell. Is that what happened, Gavin?

**Gavin:** Yes. Anyway, this woman who became angry after missing her connecting flight so the airport police put her in a holding cell where they handcuffed and chained her to the bench, which I find unreal. Anyway, evidentially from trying to move the handcuffs and chains from the back of her to the front of her she strangled herself. She ended up dying, but my main question is does this seem to you that it's this heightened sense of authoritarianism where we're just all supposed to act like sheeple. Anyone who gets slightly out of line, something like this, is treated this way in this sort of Orwellian 1984, *Brave New World* type of system and world.

**Alan:** You're right. It's a conditioning process because they make sure the public get to know more about it, they'll have exposes on it say "tut, tut, how terrible." At the same time it's really conditioning everyone to obey or this could happen to you. I have no doubt that whatever inquiry they pretend to have they'll have will come up with no guilt on the guards' parts, but

they'll blame her for starting it in the first place and trying to get out of the cuffs et cetera and strangling herself in the process. In other words, they'll make whatever story will suit them, make it up and give that to the public. The intent is to terrify the public and you'll find more and more incidences of these things happening to make us all obey like good little sheeple.

**Gavin:** Yeah, that's what it seemed like to me. I just wanted to get your take on that. You know conditioning is exactly like you said is conditioning us to just all act like cogs in the wheel, like the sheeple and do what you're supposed to do. All this type of thing, submit, obey and if you get out of line in the least way this is going to happen to you. You're going to be arrested. You're going to be handcuffed and chained in a holding cell, which, as I said, seemed totally outrageous to me. I don't think this would have happened 20, 30 years ago.

**Alan:** No, it would not have happened, but they've given the people a splurge of enjoyment, easy credit, enjoy, enjoy have fun, have fun and they've been moving very quickly and cautiously too with their agenda during that phase while everybody was gorging themselves on such easy credit. 30 years ago they could never have done that to the public. There would have been riots trying to take their rights and freedoms always from them.

**Gavin:** Yes. I think we're seeing a dramatic change. I was just talking to someone today. I mean even 40, 50 years ago you probably heard about the two U.S. border patrol agents who were jailed for basically doing their job?

**Alan:** I know about that, but I'm finishing for tonight. That's the music coming up.

**Gavin:** Okay.

**Alan:** Call in again next time. For Hamish and myself in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**



October 5, 2007 (#21)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt October 5, 2007:  
"CANADIANS UNDER "NEW WORLD ORDER,"  
ACCORDING TO JUDGE RIDEOUT — FROM SUMER TO  
THE NEW WORLD"  
© Alan Watt October 5, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 5, 2007 (Exempting Music,  
Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. For those who are newcomers to the show, I ask you to look into my website [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) and for those who read the languages of Europe, you can get free transcripts downloaded from [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu).

There are so many topics always on the go that the media gives us to discuss, and that's why they give us so many topics to discuss, to keep us so busy that we seldom get any truth coming through to us at all. In fact, the truth is the hardest thing to find, especially in war since it is the first casualty of war; and for those who don't understand that since 9/11 that most countries have

all signed this combined effort on anti-terrorism, which is in fact a war, so we are under wartime powers. All of the western world is and a good part of the Far East as well.

Once in a while to substantiate this war we get rumors from the media telling us about things that are happening within society, all these spooky things, the scary things. The things that try to verify why they're spending so much money on anti-terror and also taking your rights away at the same time. It's all to keep you safe you understand. Once you can't move and you're in cotton wool or chains, then we'll all be perfectly safe because no one will be able to do anything without permission. That's really where law enforcement would take you. In fact, it's taught at certain universities in law courses that that's where it must go. The police are trained to stop crime. How do you stop crime? Then everyone must be predictable. How can you get them to be predictable? They must have complete information on every single individual at all times and be able to make a prognosis as to what they would do next. That's called safety, but it takes away all rights of freedom and free thought and free action. Of course, no one wants to do dumb things in a peaceful society, but at the same time, we're supposed to be given the options to hold onto and use our own sanity and judgment.

In "*The Globe & Mail*" on **October 4th, 2007**, there's a page there on "***Man Convicted in Absentia for Terror Hoax.***" This is in Canada and it's by Mark Hume as the reporter.

*"Vancouver it says: When Lorne Matthew Lapoleon..."*

**Alan:** Now where do they find these names? Lorne Matthew Lapoleon. It's got a Poleon in there from old Apollo you see. They like these little code words. They don't even know if this guy is real.

### **This is what it says:**

*"When Lorne Matthew Lapoleon tried to use a "twist of terrorism" to bring the heat down on three individuals he thought were criminals he didn't expect to become the focus of an investigation by Canada's anti-terrorism unit."*

**Alan:** Now I don't know why they say we have an anti-terrorism unit because since 9/11 it's been reported on the mainstream government-controlled CBC that the U.S. anti-terrorism squads and the Canadian are completely integrated. They're all integrated. I'll be back after the following messages to give you more on this story, which may or may not be real. Who know these days?

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich

That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, going over a report from "*The Globe & Mail*." That's one of the Canadian newspapers, from October 4th, on a young fellow who's supposed to be arrested for putting in a hoax to the police and they tracked him down, and I'll continue with this.

**It says:**

*"But Mr. Lapoleon..."*

**Alan:** As I say, I don't know if this guy is real or not. They always use three names when it's generally a fake or a plant or a patsy.

*"But Mr. Lapoleon, a handsome young man that the court heard was emotionally troubled..."*

**Alan:** I don't know what handsome has got to do with what he did.

*"...was emotionally troubled and wanted to become a computer technician is on the run from the law after being convicted in absentia of a hoax that triggered an investigation involving more than 20 officers and costing more than \$100,000..."*

**Alan:** Which is a drop in the bucket these days and have all your tax monies to play with.

*"...He's believed to be the first person in Canada convicted under the 2002 Public Safety Act..."*

**Alan:** Now the Public Safety Act, if you want to find out where it first came into play it was during the French Revolution and they called it The Department of Public Safety. These are the guys who used to go around and if you gave them a bad look they'd drag you up to the guillotine and cut your head off. The U.S. strangely enough adopted the same policy. They have a Public Safety Department and Canada apparently has one too. It's great how things are continual in the old conspiracy stuff to do with freemasonry.

**It says here:**

*"...which criminalized terror attack hoaxes and tightened controls on biological weapons and explosives. He was also found guilty of public mischief, but not guilty of uttering a threat and is facing a maximum sentence of five years in jail."*

**Alan:** I don't know if this is real or not, because it could be put out just to scare the public or to make you think that something is actually happening.

*"The important thing on the part of the Crown..."*

**Alan:** We in the democracies, in the British democracies have this strange democracy with the Crown on top, so we're still obedient to a very old system that came in really with the Norman invasion. No one has really explained that yet, but all these characters in uniform swear allegiance to the Crown first before anything else.

**It says:**

*"...and the police officers to offer a real disincentive for this type of thing because you know the resources of the police to protect people and keep us safe from terrorism are always going to be taxed."*

**Alan:** That's a little pun by the prosecutor, Ron Berum.

*"...he said Wednesday. "It's particularly important that this kind of conduct be minimized."*

**Alan:** Isn't that amazing how they do this tongue-in-cheek sort of Masonic joke you see.

**He says:**

*"...you know the resources of the police to protect people and keep us safe from terrorism are always going to be taxed."*

**Alan:** Well ha-ha Mr. Ron Berum, which means "son of um."

*"During his trial Mr. Lapoleon fled the low-rent hotel in Vancouver where he had lived for eight months, collecting welfare cheques while looking for work repairing computers."*

**Alan:** Now someone at the welfare office should have told this character not to bother looking for work to repair computers, because by the time he got the parts back from the manufacturers it would be obsolete anyway, so they should have saved him some trouble and found him so other job.

*"Sam Deeby, owner of the Hotel Clifton, where rooms cost \$380 a month, described Mr. Lapoleon, 25, as a quiet, shy, polite man who was always neatly dressed, and whose mother called him daily."*

**Alan:** It makes you wonder if this is a report put out by police under the guise of the media, because number one: What does handsome and neatly dressed and your mom liking you got to do with anything in this kind of case? Why hasn't he got the low overhanging eyebrows, the kind that keeps the sun off your eyes? –The stereotype that they usually give us. It's almost like this one is made up.

**I'll continue:**

*"He indicated to me that he was in trouble one day."*

**Alan:** This is from his mom.

*"He had to appear in court. I said 'What's wrong, did you kill somebody?' He said, 'No. It's worse. I was accused of being a terrorist.' " Mr. Lapoleon is thought to be hiding somewhere in Toronto or Victoria..."*

**Alan:** Like they don't know, eh? No one can move in this country without them knowing where you are, but they tell us they don't know if he is in Toronto or Victoria. That's a few thousand miles apart.

*"...where police have issued Crime Stopper bulletins. His picture has also been posted on YouTube."*

**Alan:** Now you know what all these little things are really for, don't you?

*"Among other things, police are searching for him in Internet cafés, which he frequented in Vancouver, sending off messages under the alias Daniel Jensen. It was one of those messages that led to him being shadowed by an anti-terrorism surveillance team and landed him in court. The Vancouver man's problems began when he hit "send" on a computer in an Internet café on Robson Street..."*

**Alan:** The "son of the robe," you see, Robson Street.

*"...transmitting a fax, via a New York-based server, to the Ottawa headquarters of the Integrated National Security Enforcement Team. The deliberately inarticulate note created "a sense of urgency and a need for immediate action," among police anti-terrorism units in Ottawa and Vancouver, according to the court judgment.*

**Alan:** This is what the guys was supposed to have sent the police:

*"Hi I am a Muslim and I have information on Islamic terrorist cell operating in Vancouver BC the cell members is plotting to blow up the – Royal Danish Consulate..."*

**Alan:** Now here's another strange thing too. See, something smells rotten in the state of Denmark, and this is an old, old con game in Masonry. It a little code word they use and you find even before Denmark supposedly gave out those jokes about the Islamic people about eight months ago or so. Now it's the Royal Danish Consulate with some character living in Vancouver.

**It says here:**

*"I am not sure what time this will happen but I will give you some names and address of the cell members. I am not sure ware..."*

**Alan:** W-A-R-E.

*"...the explosives are being kept. I think at some storage room out in Burnaby close to the Rupert sky train," stated the fax."*

**Alan:** Now, as I say, this is almost like a practice thing, this press release. I very much doubt this character is even real. The main part I'm trying to get to after all the nonsense is what the judge said.

*"Provincial Court Judge Gregory Rideout..."*

**Alan:** Where did he get a name like Rideout?

*"...said the hoax was serious because since 9/11, "Canadians..."*

**Alan:** Now listen to this.

*"...Canadians now live in a new world order," and police have no alternative but to investigate all such threats."*

**Alan:** The New World Order, again, is a high Masonic term first put out (to the public, that is) by George Bush, Sr. on September 11th, 1990 and then repeated one year later on September 11th, 1991. Of course we all know about 9/11 in 2001. A New World Order is part of what the reason for the Masonic building or creating of the U.S. was supposed to be in the first place. It's the new world. American is the new World and this is the New World Order, very, very interesting.

**I'll continue here on what the judge said:**

*"He was reckless and intended to mislead the police by creating the 'twist of terrorism' so the police would deal with the three named individuals..."*

**Alan:** These are the characters who claimed he wanted them to check out.

*"...Judge Rideout said in finding Mr. Lapoleon guilty."*

**Alan:** There you have a judge talking about the New World Order, and I guess that means maybe the Crown and democracy is out the window as well. It's hard to tell what do they mean by a "New World Order." What it means is this is the "Brave New World." That's another term for the same thing. It's the system where the big psychopaths at the top run the system. They employ lots of lesser psychopaths right down to the bottom who wield the Billy clubs that bash you on the old head when you don't do what you're told. This is the New World Order they're

talking about – a world where you can't move or do anything without permission. It's a brave new world. Brave in the sense that they break out of the old tradition of individual freedom, liberty and the right of decision. That's what it's all about, so I very much doubt that this is really, really true this spiel that's put out in *The Globe & Mail* at all. It's got too many little Masonic code words in it and terms which they use and have for such a long, long time.

### **Now what is the New World Order?**

The New World Order used to be symbolized in ancient times along with the Great Pyramid, which was capped at that time. It was never capped really, apart from the mistake they made in the measurements, because one side is actually lower than the rest, but also because the capstone is above the eye of Lucifer is in the middle, the one who has the light. The capstone is the heavens coming down to the earth; as above so below, also symbolized by the number eight, which also means “money and power” by the elite at the top. They used the eagle as well and you'll find that in the fictitious symbol of the tribe of Manasseh from the Old Testament, you have the eagle, his wings spread out and his claws. In one claw it holds the olive branch, meaning it has the ability to make peace, only there's thirteen fruits on that particular one. In its other claw it has the arrows. It means it can fire the arrows to make war. The U.S. copied that right into their other great symbol for the seal and all law enforcement used that at the top, that particular eagle. It's also got a shield over the body because the body, that which is comprised of it, the real members who run things, are always hidden from view – hidden from the public view.

You'll find the same symbol in the Rothschild coat of arms. Look carefully and you'll find it also has the same symbol hidden in there of the eagle, only they put five of the fruits in one claw and five arrows in the other to represent not only the five points of freemasonry but the five sons of old Amschel Rothschild. That's what it's about. This is an old, old system going back thousands of years.

Professor Carroll Quigley, who was the historian for The Council on Foreign Relations, talked on tape to one of his students about this. He did say, after pooh-pooing the whole thing, he said it is strange that they are using a symbol that was used in the occult circles thousands of years ago, meaning the Great Pyramid. He also mentioned the strange fact that they put it on the dollar bill. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix, just going over some of the farce that goes on in today's media amongst all the trivia that they feed us, the other trivia that is, and the sports. Sports make front-page news today and I saw that happen in Britain. Britain was the first country to use that technique, where anything that really mattered was tucked away in the back pages and they gave us sports on the front page, as though someone scoring a goal changed the whole world and the system. Of course, then you have page 3 girls and then some little commentaries on comical matters and that became your daily affair. That's where you started on the road to going down hill. Now it's pretty well standard all over the planet. We're overdosed with sports, something again that Bertrand Russell – even further back than him, H.G. Wells talked about in 1915. Wells said we'll build sports arenas across the planet, put people in it and overload them with sports and trivia to keep them occupied and to give them outlets for their tribal instincts. My, my, my, they never change their plans. They simply fulfill them and we go along quite happily never knowing what's really happening to us, thinking it's all quite natural.

Now I think we have Clarence from Oklahoma. Are you there, Clarence?

**Clarence:** Yes, I am, Alan. It's great to talk to you this evening. I had to call because I mean there's such – I think sometimes you give callers such a great exposition of what's going on you just kind of sit here and listen you know.

**Alan:** Yes, it's not bad.

**Clarence:** I got to thinking and I thought maybe I could maybe ask a question or contribute a thing or two, and I hope I can.

**Alan:** Yes, go ahead.

**Clarence:** Like I said, you just even changed what I was going to say originally when you said that about sports, it's a diversion. Whenever there are controlling ruling classes they want a diversion for the masses.

**Alan:** That's right.

**Clarence:** There was a gentleman that called into a talk show the other day and I'll never forget this and I think I'll use it. I'll start doing it myself. He said if anybody asks him and wants to talk sports, like what do you think about the game this weekend? He said he will ask them, "Who's the vice president of the United States?" If they can't answer him, he said I'm not going to talk sports with you if you don't know who the vice president of the United States is. You've seen the tapes. You've seen the little deals done in various places, YouTube and others. They can go out and ask people simple questions and they don't even know.

**Alan:** Yes I know. That's right.

**Clarence:** I mean it just falls so far into line like what you said with what this whole plan is and it's working itself out just so chillingly I guess would be a good word.



**Alan:** Chillingly, yes.

**Clarence:** This goes back to the ancient Roman Empire and even probably past then. They were the ones that came up with – I did study world history in college, “bread and circuses.”

**Alan:** Bread and circuses for the masses.

**Clarence:** That's what the Roman Emperors knew they had to do if they wanted to hold onto power.

**Alan:** Yes, especially towards the end, because people forget that Roman was the United Nations of its day and the empire that they ruled over was their tax base. They taxed all the people in all the different countries they conquered, to keep them all in luxury back in Rome. You had a political system there. You had an elite living high on the hog, very debauched as well. They used to use electric eels and throw slaves in just for entertainment for the grand finale of the parties at night. Then you had a middle class that ran the bureaucratic system over all the countries. Then you had the lower class or the Plebeians, and they gave them the sports and they gave them the dish out of the “dole.” That's where the word comes from, to dole out the wine and bread everyday to keep them happy, until of course even their tax bases were so overloaded and overstretched the people outside Rome began to rebel and that started their downfall. They see that coming here and that's why the upper classes have already built cities and are in the process of building bigger cities in China to move into. I know lots of them are already moving out there with their families.

**Clarence:** Amazing. I know we're coming up on a break here but I do have one more question, I'll start now and if we run into the break we'll--

**Alan:** Yes, go ahead.

**Clarence:** I hear the music.

**Alan:** It's starting now. Okay. We'll go into more of this history with you. Just hold on the line and we'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix, and I've got Clarence on the line from Oklahoma. Are you still there, Clarence?

**Clarence:** Yes sir, I sure am.

**Alan:** Please continue.

**Clarence:** I want to give a shameless plug and I have no connection to the person, but you know sometimes I've asked on a show what woke you up. I'm 56 years old. I've been around for a while, served in the armed forces of my country, worked for the beast, the federal government I'd like to call them almost. That's a little bit of background, but what woke me up was I read about and I don't know where I heard it from. It might have been – it was another radio show. They interview a man Jim Marrs and he wrote a book "Rule by Secrecy" and I mean when I read that book suddenly I was getting to the point where this whole left, right, democratic, republican, the whole paradigm was breaking down for me. I could see it wasn't going anywhere and I suspected there was something underfoot and that book really brought out points that all of a sudden things started to make sense and that's what your show does, because I wanted to ask you about a certain thing and I've read it. I've heard it other places and I try to keep up with everything. Isn't it that somewhere down, after all, the pike? I mean all these people this stuff has been going for hundreds maybe thousands of years. These people have been around forever and it's amazing their tenacity. They're able to work at this generation after generation, even though they know that they are what do you call it, mortal beings, and they're not going to live to see the ultimate, but they're dedicated enough to keep after it. Now I just want your take on this and if you have any knowledge of this. I've read it but I can't remember it exactly. There's basically at the very top there's about twelve families and they come throughout Europe and from Asia and from around there over the years, and these twelve families their representatives meet and it was a place in Europe and this is above Bilderberger's. This is above many of the other named organizations and I'm not sure this one has a name, but supposedly they meet in a chamber where there are twelve chairs. Now apparently numbers means something to these people. There's twelve of them, but there is a thirteenth chair.

**Alan:** --Which is empty.

**Clarence:** Absolutely. Could you expound on that?

**Alan:** The twelve comes from the zodiac, there's twelve main symbols that they use. There's other symbols too, but there's twelve main symbols of the zodiac, which is only part of a plan. Each part of the zodiac is just an esoteric – if you understand the old Greek mythologies, for instance, you'll understand what the plan is for the zodiac. It's nothing to do with UFOs or anything like that, or tarot cards or anything like that. It's to do with the plan. You understand the plan through the zodiac and the thirteenth one is always the sun. The sun travels through the zodiac. That's why they say the sun is in the house of so-and-so. The house, remember, is the same as the old so called twelve tribes, which were only the symbols of the zodiac in themselves. There were no twelve tribes. They called them the houses of the zodiac and it's the house of Leo and all the rest of them, all the different houses that the sun happens to go through.

The new sun that's to appear at this particular time in history is to be a brand new sun, meaning a new king of the world. As above, so below; so that chair is left empty for the perfect body, physical body with the perfect generations to inhabit. Now it will probably be something that's genetically engineered in a laboratory somewhere from the top families themselves, maybe combination of all their genes into this one perfect one that will be the new king of the world. There will be a king of the world eventually. The ones who are to be saved at the end of every age, if you go into the Hindu religions they talk about millions of years between ages, not just 25,500 years as we have with the Great Zodiac in the West. They talk about a king of the world will take over. There's 144,000 of them. That's the perfect number to bring through from one age to the next age. The rest of the new types for the surface can be man-made today genetically as slaves; and that's the esoteric behind that. That's what that means. You'll see that in Arthur C. Clarke's movie "**2001**" and the other one "**2010**," where at the end of "**2010**" a new sun is born in the sky; and as above, so below – so there's a new type of man born on earth as well. That's what it means.

**Clarence:** Amazing. I always suspected it might be something along those lines and that would also explain quite a bit. Does this have anything to do with the year 2012, the Mayan calendar?

**Alan:** Yes that's right. 2010 is to be the amalgamation complete up and running of the whole of the Americas. 2012 is where the United Nations is openly declared to be the world parliament for the entire planet over the three trading blocks of the world.

**Clarence:** Amazing. Well that's great information there.

**Alan:** It's nothing to do with the Mayan calendar. Mayan is just "I AM" backwards, and as every mason must say, "I am."

**Clarence:** Right. These entities put up smoke screens.

**Alan:** They certainly do.

**Clarence:** They'll try to fool you with one thing and then show you something else, they'll get you off chasing and not to say there may not be UFOs or whatever, but they'll get people off into that. What they don't want is attention on themselves; and that's what we were originally talking about.

**Alan:** Yes. It's never been explained to anybody in the world, or any economist, why there are twelve main banking families that distribute or give out the checks to the countries to print out money. Who ever gave them the right in the first place? There's no history book that tells you about it, but that's the way it is, and yet it had to have been agreed upon somewhere in the distant past to still be doing it today.

**Clarence:** I saw and what you're telling me and that's why I listen to your program every day. You have to have enough of this knowledge to see that there's really an unbroken line. That's what people don't grasp today. They think history is like fits and starts.

**Alan:** That's right and even Carroll Quigley said the same thing, that foundations have mandates and therefore outlive many generations of men with the same mandate. That's why they can make a plan and pull it off many generations down the road. When they gave out the land in the old land grabs and the old racing grabs, the wagon races for the U.S. They knew that those people would go out there to clear the land, turn wilderness and swamps into real estate and that these bankers families would eventually take it off them through taxation, maybe five generations down the road. They knew that in advance.

**Clarence:** That's amazing. That's even how my state got started. Oklahoma was through a huge – yeah that makes a lot of sense. I sure appreciate it Alan. I mean that's one of the greatest conversations I've had with anyone in a long time that can put it down there.

**Alan:** Okay. Well you call in again Clarence.

**Clarence:** I'll do. Thanks very much sir.

**Alan:** Bye now. Now I've got John in Florida. Are you still there, John?

**John:** Yes. I'm down here in south Florida. Today, I saw something interesting down in Palm Beach Gardens, Florida. There was a revenue agent, we call them Palm Beach Gardens police. He was sitting in an intersection between 12 and 12:30 that I saw him. He had binoculars. He had really a high-grade quality pair of binoculars. He was sitting in the median in this main intersection just watching people with binoculars. Now I think with your listeners we should start to pay attention to what we're doing, you know when we're driving around. Maybe we should get cameras with zoom-in lenses and start taking pictures of these cops sitting there and doing what they're doing on their off time or their on time.

**Alan:** In fact there was a case recently where some person who was victimized by a police officer in a car just happened to have a video attached to his own car and managed to use it in court against the policeman, who just happened to lose his own tape, his own copy of the incident. It does help to carry a camera round with you and maybe even have it built into the front grill or somewhere where they can't see it.

**John:** Actually a high quality good pair of binoculars because this officer – this revenue agent was sitting there and there's a college, a university right there. What's he watching? Little girls running?

**Alan:** It could very well be. What's he probably doing is tallying up the weight and the number of little girls and evaluating how much money they'll produce in their lifetime.

**John:** This is definitely a problem that people should start paying attention to. When they drive off they have a 30-minute lunch. They get in the car. They run in the store. This cop is in the intersection and he's stopped and he's parked there. Maybe we should start filming. Maybe your listeners – and I thought of this today. Maybe we should start filming them taking photos of them and what are they doing there because we can turn this on them.

**Alan:** You've got to remember though. You've got to be careful doing it. Make sure they don't see you at the time because these characters really are trained in such a way and picked. They're given psychological testing. You probably know that. That anyone with an IQ above about 97 is turned down for the police today. They don't want the guys that are too bright but they want them to be the steroid type that pump themselves up and who are rather aggressive and they don't like being challenged. They take it personally. They hide behind the law when it suits them, but they take it personally when you challenge their authority, so be very careful what you're doing. These characters are really pumped up on some drugs themselves.

**John:** They can be pumped up all they want. I'm actually taking it personally against these because they're revenue agents. They lie. They steal from you and the people – everybody listening. I listened to John tonight and Robbie and your program. I like to listen to your program. I've been listening maybe about the last two months every night. You're on three nights a week. Anyway, we should start turning this on them. We should start getting evidence on them, because they lie in court and you can't raise your right hand and swear to God anymore.

**Alan:** You shouldn't raise your right hand. That's right from the statues in Egypt. You'll see them with their right hand lifted up exactly the same way and that book in front as the left hand goes forward making the square. That's a Masonic ritual. You're in a Masonic Temple when you're in the court and you don't use their symbols when you're in their courtroom believe you me. People should understand this. Now all policemen they become Masons when they are told to join because they have to stand up for each other. They're told they must lie on each other's behalf. That's a fact. I have all their swearing-in ceremonies here and their books written by Masons for Masons. I have them here. The judge must always take their word over any person within the general public. This is a rigged court. I mean the courts are rigged, so you do need the evidence and if you have evidence such as tape or photographs, make sure you have other copies stashed somewhere outside the court as well.

**John:** I agree with that. What I'm saying is people that listen to this network, at least look around and start noticing like in the middle of the day and you'll see it's a routine and they are they are following a routine. Maybe we should start taking cameras and photographing them watching us.

**Alan:** Yes and also a good movie to see is "*Enemy of the State*." They show you that all the security cameras in stores as you walk from one store to the next are all integrated into the security systems and everyone is being spied on all the time. Personally, I object to this constant surveillance.

**John:** Well, I do too. I saw the movie a long time ago and I agree with you. Very good show and thank you. I'll get off the air and let someone else call. Thank you very much.

**Alan:** Thanks so much for calling. Now I also have Rick in California. Are you there, Rick?

**Rick:** Hi. This is Rick again. I know I call a lot, but you're so interesting. Your shows have so much stuff. You've taught me so much in the year that I've listened to you. I have two questions I wanted to ask. In the early '90s I was part of the -- when I was into esoteric Christianity I was part of this church group called the Church of Christ, but then it changed their name to The ICC and that was around the time that I left because it became too authoritarian. I notice that ICC is also the name of the International Court in Hague. It's also the name of the ITO that puts out the international building code that tells you you can't have a Christmas tree in your house unless there's a fire sprinkler on top. What does ICC mean in high Masonic esoteric tradition?

**Alan:** I-C-3. See you also have a trinity, same with the Masons. That's why you have the apprentice up to the Master Mason. You have a trinity in everything. You have soul, body, spirit. There's many trinities all the way up the ladder. When it's just IC or ICE, that means to stop. You put someone "on ice," so the police put someone on ice. POL-ICE and PO is the lowest form of humanity in freemasonry. PO or PU, both the same, so you have public libraries. You have politics et cetera. That's the lowest form of government over the public, the PU, but when you have ICC, it's IC3; (A, B, C=3).

**Rick:** Oh, I see. I have one more question. Do you think that smoking or think tobacco is going to become a controlled substance in the same class as marijuana? Are we going to have to go to a drug dealer to get it?

**Alan:** Yes. There's no doubt. They have many reasons for this because they're spraying us like bugs in the sky and have been for ten years. They don't care about our health. There's another reason they want people to stop smoking and it's not just for the cost of treating cancers and so on and all the other effects and bronchitis, which definitely comes from smoking. However, because smoking is a form of an antidote, it prevents certain of these chemicals being absorbed by the lungs and through the alveoli tissue in the lungs. The nicotine actually stops it. The tar stops it from all the spraying that they're giving us, especially the tranquilizers.

**Rick:** I remember you had emailed that to me and somebody else had made that observation too, so that makes sense to me. I'm getting freaked out by this legislation because they're banning smoking everywhere in public. Now they're going after the home and it's accelerating.

**Alan:** Yes they're going after the home. You're right. A read an article recently about them wanting or demanding permission to go into peoples' homes through these different organizations. They've set up even private homes so they'll have the street committees. The Soviet system was the same. They've adopted it here. They call it a different thing and people don't realize its communism. Yes, they want the right to go into peoples homes to see if people are actually smoking inside and be able to give them fines and so on. Also, people selling their homes, if there's any tar or anything on the walls, nicotine, they want the right to fine them and pay for it all before the house is sold or you won't be able to sell it.

**Rick:** Really. Where can I read this? I want to check this out.

**Alan:** I'd have to go back in the mail but it was in a newspaper recently. You have to understand all these organizations are completely integrated and they all work from the United Nations that first declared war on smoking. I'll be back after the following messages. Hang on the line. I'll talk to you after this break.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and are you still on the line, Rick?

**Rick:** Oh yes, I'm still here.

**Alan:** If you check into the history on the war on smoking, all these wars come from the United Nations; all governments since World War II just sign them into law. The UN also declared war on obesity and they want the right for everyone to be dragged in on a frequent basis and be weighed and measured and all the rest of it to make sure the stock, you know the slave stock, are healthy (for their owners' sake, that is) and they're more productive. This is just totalitarianism to the extreme. You can't expect anything else from the psychopathic control freaks at the top.

**Rick:** I was angry one night and then I started laughing because I went to the WHO website and the science is so – I mean they're talking about like a little bit of second hand smoke from a passer-by gets into the classroom and affects a child's scores.

**Alan:** Eventually you'll have anti-smoking SWAT teams that will shoot you on sight for having a puff of air smoke. Meanwhile in Vancouver for the last ten years they've been showing children at seven years old how to inject heroin safely for their own good. "Safely" you see is the key. Everything is so sick and perverted in the control freak world that we live in. I'll let you go because I have to get Ted in California.

**Rick:** Thank you very much.

**Alan:** Ted in California, are you there?

**Ted:** Hi there. I was researching the brain-chipping meeting at Loyola that you've talked about. I came across a PBS program called "The Worldwide Mind." Have you heard of it?

**Alan:** I've heard of it, yes.

**Ted:** Yes. It's incredible. It's on Google video in six-part like a giant infomercial for brain chipping, absolutely amazing.

**Alan:** Yes and that again is what they will call it, even through Carl Jung that made many references. He coined the term "*the global consciousness*," like the global mind. This is an occult term used back in the '40's and '50's that even he knew where this was going. He wasn't too pleased himself at the ultimate physical brain chip.

**Ted:** It just broke my heart to watch it, and amazingly they use Aldous Huxley as a character who talks.

**Alan:** That's right. That's right. I read that, yes. We're living an agenda that's never changed. Again, Thomas Jefferson said that when you see different changes of government but an agenda is carried on, then you know you're under secret tyranny. That's what you have been since the UN was formed. It doesn't matter, as long as they put their own boys at the top, as Quigley said, that all party leaders in the top cabinets are all pre-picked and selected. The ones down below are allowed a certain competition between parties, but the ones at the top are all picked long before the public even hear their names. They're vetted.

**Ted:** Well, thanks very much, Alan.

**Alan:** Thanks for calling in. That's true, the global consciousness, the universal consciousness was pushed. That's why the New Age also was told to push this idea to get them all used to the idea of being linked together like the Borg, with the Borg mind, the original Bee, B-ORG. That's what it's all about.

From Hamish my dog and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**



October 8, 2007 (#22)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt October 8, 2007:  
"COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS—THE UNELECTED  
POLICY MAKERS"  
© Alan Watt October 8, 2007

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 8, 2007 (Exempting Music,  
Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks, this is Cutting Through the Matrix, on a very rainy day up in Ontario, Canada. Actually, three rainy days and three nights of rain too. It is October 8th, 2007.

For newcomers, please look into the [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) site for free downloadable shows from years ago going through the history of the world up to the present time or look into [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) for transcripts which you can get and download in the languages of Europe.

Speaking of Europe and speaking of The Council on Foreign Relations, which I'm about to do, I'm going into some of the latest developments on this particular organization and its influence on Europe, because The Council on Foreign Relations, this unelected but very heavily backed body of people, comprising mainly of journalists and ex-politicians, the parallel type

government. The ones who pushed the European Union. The ones who are pushing and are behind the America Union. In fact, they drafted up the legislation for it. They've now opened up a European Council on Foreign Relations Office and they've put up their own website with their statements of principles and their agenda, so they're out in the open, at least in Europe. Once again, it's a misleading title because they use Council on Foreign Relations, they are not a governmental body. However, they influence governments because so many of their members are in all governments and this started off with The Royal Institute for International Affairs back in Britain in the early 1900's, late 1800's from the Cecil Rhodes Foundation. They merged with the Lord Alfred Milner Round Table Society; debating society and they call themselves The Royal Institute for International Affairs. They were given a Royal Charter on behalf of those who ruled Britain, not the governments, but the people who had always ruled Britain, the big aristocratic families to exist; and they were given lots and lots of funding and power. They also own the press or at least work for the press, generally both, in all countries in fact.

For their non-commonwealth countries, they decided to call themselves branches of The Council on Foreign Relations. Once again, it sounds very official, governmental but it's no more federal than the Federal Express. It's just a title to mislead the public. However, on many newscasts you'll find experts being pulled up from The Council on Foreign Relations in the U.S. and Canada and giving their commentaries on circumstances within the countries. Most people think they're a department of government but they're not. We should get that straight. They are a private organization that have sworn allegiance to a much higher body; a body comprising of ex-prime ministers, ex-politicians, ex-presidents. I'll be back with more on this particular topic after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm going through one of the main organizations that has been promoted by a parallel government. In fact they are part of the parallel government that Professor Carroll Quigley and later professors have occasionally mentioned. Margaret Thatcher mentioned it herself in her speeches when she toured the world. The title of her seminars or speeches were called The New World Order. They're allowed to say these things, but if the ordinary public says the New World Order they say you're crazy and that's just the way it is. However, Cecil Rhodes, if you read his will and read the writings of his society, you'll see that he based the order on the Jesuits. He used the Jesuit techniques. It would be a freemasonic order using the Jesuit techniques of psychopolitics. Psychopolitics is an interesting and vast subject where you look at the long-term range of what you want to do with

countries; how you bring them together; how you dominate, take them over through conflict and war or treaty signing. The treaties come generally at the end of wars and then what you're left with you go on to build a bigger superpower and then go to war with the next countries to aren't part of it yet, until you have them all under your wing; and of course the general public would never figure this out. That's how the Jesuit society worked with their machinations, same techniques. Cecil Rhodes was quite open about using these techniques. Why change them when they work so well? Simply adopt them into your system.

It would be a freemasonic society (and they are freemasons) and they are chartered by the British Crown, meaning they're given royal approval with their royal charter to exist to bring this society into being. You'll find that when they joined the Lord Alfred Milner group the Round Table Society into the Cecil Rhodes Foundation, they merged the two and called themselves The Royal Institute for International Affairs. Every Commonwealth country, that's British Commonwealth country, has a member organization. They have one for Australia, an Institute for International Affairs, New Zealand Institute for International Affairs, Canadian et cetera. However, non-European or non-commonwealth countries were to be called The Council on Foreign Relations, the first one to be set-up in New York in the 1920's in the Harold Pratt Building. Pratt was a very, very wealthy family that helped fund this in the United States side on behalf of the big boys and the bankers who are behind it too.

Now people should check into the [ecfr.eu](http://ecfr.eu) website. That's the brand new website of the European Council on Foreign Relations (ECFR.EU) for the statement of principles, policies and their spiel about themselves and how they use propaganda. You'll see it's very open there and they use the terms of New World Order and World Order et cetera right openly because they are the main advisers to the guys you actually elect into governments. They advise them. They tell them what to do.

I think Brian in New York is on the line. Are you there, Brian? Hello Brian.

**Brian:** Hey, I had a question about Baphomet because he's always seated with one arm up and one arm down and whatever that symbolizes. I know there's far more to it. I was wondering if that Hawaiian hand signal with pinky and the thumb had any correlation with that?

**Alan:** Actually you're not far wrong, because when the British came in and the powers came in to the Americas, if you read the history of freemasons, they did what they always did. They picked very powerful chiefs in various tribes and brought them into freemasonry. They also took some back to Britain in fact. Willie Bryant was the first American Indian they brought over. He was in charge of the five nations up in Canada and they brought him over to Britain, gave him an aristocratic wife to wed and he was now eligible to marry within the royal circles of Europe. He came back up to the Americas and he split up the tribes and had half of them fighting for the U.S. side during the War of Independence and half of them fighting for the British side, then his son Norton took over. They used the little apron. That's when they first started to use the apron in front. You'll see the Indians wearing that apron. That came from the lodge and of course, they gave them the sweat lodges and so on and all the rest of it, very Masonic, but they did the very same thing with the Hawaiian culture too. You're quite right.

**Brian:** Can I ask another question?

**Alan:** Yes.

**Brian:** The letters G and M are very interesting. I started reading Peter Wright's "*Spycatcher*" and Marconi's nickname is GM and his father's nickname is GM and it's also genetically modified, grand master and all that. I was wondering what are the deeper meanings of the letter G and the letter M?

**Alan:** G is also to generate. G always stands to generate, it's the phallic symbol, the erect phallic is to generate. You generate the spirit. You generate the power, the force, the vital force of life in the phallus through G, which is to generate. Later down the road you have Gnosis for the lower orders and you also have "to graft" – you're grafted onto the Tree of Life, you've become a scion, an S-C-I-O-N, pronounced Sion is no coincidence of course. You're grafted to the Tree of Life, meaning you're eligible again to marry within higher aristocratic circles for breeding purposes.

**Brian:** Very interesting.

**Alan:** If you take the letter M, the M is really again two – is comprised of two parts of a pyramid, put them together and you have a complete pyramid. You underline it. It's also the letter 3 if you rotate it, and if you put a line next to it or underneath the M, like McDonald's. That's why McDonald's has the M underlined, you have 13 and so it's very important. Then again you put the underlining attached to the M, turn it round again and you've got the letter B, because all masons used to say I BE. Now they say I AM and that's how that came about.

**Brian:** Very interesting. Well take care, Alan.

**Alan:** You too. Apart from General Motors of course, we have going back to The Council on Foreign Relations here on this particular topic, here's the statement of principles from this organization. They call themselves the first premiere think tank now of Europe quite openly, an unelected body backed by the big foundations: the big Carnegie, Ford, Rockefeller, Rothschild's, Soros, all these big foundations; the very foundations that Albert Pike talked about creating, because foundations last for many generations. That's why they can take a mandate and take a century, two centuries or three centuries to develop and complete it. That's how it's done, quite simple.

**The statement of principles says here:**

*"We call on the governments of the European Union to develop a more coherent and vigorous foreign policy, informed by our shared values, dedicated to the pursuit of our common European interests..."*

**Alan:** Europe never had common interests, that's why they were always at war with each other. It really wasn't the reason why they were at war, because the big bankers and the princes et

cetera arrange these wars in advance to profit, cull off the population and keep things going. It's hard to keep controls over millions of people if there's no threats from outside, so they always had to arrange these wars down through the ages. Read the ancient Greeks. They were masters at this. They used to plan wars with the different islands and decide who was going to be the victor after three or four years and roughly how many they should kill off and how much money they'd profit, because they also ran the armament industry even in those days. Nothing really changes. Here they're talking about common European interests and sustained by European power.

**They say:**

We endorse the following principles:

*1. When faced by the great powers of today and the rising giants of tomorrow, individual European countries regard the world as beyond their control. But if it speaks with one voice..."*

**Alan:** Now here you go, the one voice thing again. When I left Britain and everyone I knew was arguing with each other, there was no voice anywhere, even in the one country.

**It says:**

*"...But if it speaks with one voice, the Europe Union can help shape the world order."*

**Alan:** Now they never defined what they were going towards, but it's the Huxlian world order they're talking about.

*"2. It is only by acting together that European Union countries can effectively pursue their common interests..."*

**Alan:** Again, here's this common interest thing.

*"...from combating climate change..."*

**Alan:** There's the greening again. Green, green, green. Al Gore's green.

*"...to reducing poverty..."*

**Alan:** They've been trying to reduce poverty in Europe for about 1,000 years I think.

*"...from defending human rights and averting genocide to stopping the spread of deadly weapons and addressing the causes of violent extremism."*

*3. The European Union's foreign policy should be backed up with all of Europe's economic..."*

**Alan:** Here they want all the taxing power. That's what that means.

*"...political, cultural and, as a last resort, military power."*

**Alan:** They are forming you see the European army. Out of the mess of all the countries, they'll bring one super military power into being.

*"Our commitment to strong and effective multilateral institutions must be matched by a drive to increase European influence within them."*

**Alan:** Now what on earth is a European influence? Because there isn't one, you see. You have French and Ukraine and Polish and so on. You have all these different countries who are very proud of their histories and their heritage and their cultures.

*"4. Starting with the European Union's neighbours, the best way to secure peace and prosperity is to honour existing commitments to countries seeking membership and to encourage political reforms with more generous offers of economic opportunity and political cooperation."*

*5. European transformative power can reach beyond its immediate neighbourhood. The European Union should leverage the world's largest single market and most generous aid budgets to promote the values we believe in..."*

**Alan:** I wonder what values they are. They don't say what they are.

*"...both in other parts of the world and in multilateral institutions. Europeans will benefit from having a stronger voice in the world..."*

**Alan:** Ha-ha-ha.

*"...and the world will benefit from a stronger European Union."*

**Alan:** Ho-ho-ho. That's the kind of dribble we're fed from the mainstream media, because these characters you see write for the big financial papers of the world. They're all big top reporters. They're members of The Council on Foreign Relations. I'll be back with more of this particular topic.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, going through this new ECFR.EU website, Council on Foreign Relations, the European branch – the new combined European branch which has come out in the open. On their welcome to the site, Mark Leonard, who's a main writer I think for "*The Economist*" and other main newspapers, has some words to say because he's also a member of this organization. He says:

*"The European Council on Foreign Relations is a first ever pan-European think tank."*

**Alan:** Pan-America, pan-Europe and all these ideas were pushed out at the very beginning when The Council on Foreign Relations was formed. They tried to get treaties passed linking the U.S. especially with various countries of Europe. They also wanted Pan-American treaties signed as well, but it didn't float at that time, so here they are 100-odd years later doing the same thing; because, why change their agenda? They've got all the time in the world with their big institutions and finances.

**They say:**

*"...the first pan-European think tank with a policy team in seven capitals London, Paris, Berlin, Rome, Sofia, Madrid, and Warsaw—it unites some of our continent's most distinguished researchers and analysts to promote Europe's role in the world. The ECFR is based on a belief..."*

**Alan:** Here's a belief here, so it's a religion.

*"...is based on a belief that, in a world order defined by great powers and even larger problems, European countries can either band together and develop common responses, or risk losing influence over their fates."*

**Alan:** As if they ever really had any.

*"As Martti Ahtisaari, Joschka Fischer, Mabel van Oranje and I explain in today's Financial Times, the ECFR has been launched to fight against Europe's tendency to introversion..."*

**Alan:** That means nationalism in your own culture.

*"...and to inspire European governments to develop a more vigorous common foreign policy. The centerpiece of our launch is our Statement of Principles..."*

**Alan:** Now the reason I'm reading this in Canada and also to the U.S. is because we'll shortly get ours given to us by the American branch of The Council on Foreign Relations since we've already had them appear on television as a group, as an official body advising the governments in 2005 with an ex-vice prime minister of Canada, Manley, who was speaking on behalf of the

fact that they had drafted up the American integration plans and presented them to the U.S. government and the Canadian government. They drafted them up. Who elected these guys? Nobody. They work for the big royal families of the planet. That's why I'm reading this one on Europe because it's shortly to be announced here.

*"...The centerpiece of our launch is our Statement of Principles which has been written and signed by fifty founding members. It is a call on governments in European countries to adopt a more coherent and vigorous foreign policy in support of European values and interests backed by all of Europe's power: political, cultural, economic and – when all else fails – military. We're now encouraging all European citizens to endorse the Statement and thereby to become Associates of the ECFR. You can read the statement in full and sign up here."*

**Alan:** Now they want to get as many people joining all the little fools at the bottom that want to have their names added to something, to use the numbers racket to justify what they're up too. Remember that the Soviet Union was run by these types of groups, these non-governmental organizations, and they would also put up lists and present them to governments – lists of members, people who'd signed petitions who demanded laws get passed and all this kind of stuff, and the government was only too happy to do so because it was always in line with what the government wanted. This is the same con-game that's going on here because the heads of these organizations, the CFR, don't work for the ordinary people. They don't work for the little people at the bottom who want to become members and sign the petitions. They work for an agenda that was laid over 100 years ago and they want to bring this global system in: This new plantation. This new system where the elite intelligentsia will strut around the world and jet set around the world and keep the peasants in their place. We'll all be numbered and chipped and all the rest of it. That's what it's all about really. Nothing has changed because this came out of the feudal system.

Now they're bringing invitations into the ECFR events and our Euro talks series: telephone them and yah-de-yah-de-yah and join them if you want to. You'll be a little number on a petition somewhere. It has all the greening in it, which is going to control your lives, all the green plans. It has the new financial plans for the world all contained within it. These are the characters that Bertrand Russell and all the big boys belong to, the same organization, never changes its spots, just pretends it's brand new all the time.

Their logo is interesting because it's a circle with a five-pointed star, almost like a ring that you're wear on a finger. They have the star with the fifth point pointing not quite downwards, not vertical, but at about a 45 degree angle, but almost down, which means basically war. That's what that stands for. Now I hear the music coming and I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed



The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. Just going through some of this new European Council on Foreign Policy, printed up for all to see. Of course, they won't tell you the real agenda. They can't really tell you the real history either, because these characters are all elitists. I have their books from the '30's, '40's and '50's with their global agendas which they held and discussed annually in different countries, places generally where the average person couldn't reach. You know these wild exotic places that you just can't get a ticket to. It's too expensive and that's why they hold them in these places. Same with all the big global meetings with GATT and all the other names we've heard over the last 20 years.

This Council on Foreign Relations is now advising governments which you elect. They're advising on foreign policy and war policies and they're also working with the United Nations, another unelected body of people. I hope people realize the UN is not elected by the peoples of the world. It was simply signed into an agreement by certain members of governments who signed away their national sovereignty back in '45 and '46. In other words, those people were actually traitors. They belonged to these secret societies. They were also involved in politics and they sold your countries out at the time. We've been under this for a long, long time. We've been born under it in fact and this agenda is simply a slow step-by-step agenda so that people can be herded into a particular path with a particular destination at the end of it.

Now to go on with this publication that's now up on the website the ECFR.EU. They say:

*"We will also be publishing new analyses of the situation in Afghanistan and recommendations on how European countries can mobilize more effectively at the United Nations in support of our values of protecting human rights."*

**Alan:** Ha-ha-ha. Tell that to the Rwandans, as the UN sat back and let them all be slaughtered.

*"We're also partners in an exciting new departure in 'deliberative democracy':"*

**Alan:** Deliberative democracy, this is a new term for you. It means it's a new type of democracy where anything that happens will already be deliberated by people you'll never, ever hear of. In other words, it's an agenda.

*"Tomorrow's Europe, which will bring a representative sample of 400 European citizens together for a weekend of debate and discussion. To find out more all this week of our launch I'm guest..."*

**Alan:** This writer, remember, writes for *The Economist*.

*"...I'm guest blogging at The Economist's Certain Ideas of Europe..."*

**Alan:** That's the name of the blog.

*"... Certain Ideas of Europe and I will be using the opportunity to focus on some of the key issues, for example on Monday on Europe's foreign policy dilemma in the new multi-polar world."*

**Alan:** I guess that's worse than bipolar. It must mean we're a basket case.

*"Our launch period culminates in a big event in Berlin on 9 November. The event will gather some 200 European policy makers..."*

**Alan:** There you go with these policy makers. Now who are these policy makers? We don't elect them. They're sometimes in government, sometimes out of government but always advising governments. They work for the big think tanks like the CFR themselves.

*"...200 European policy makers to discuss the EU's relationships with Russia, China and its role in the Middle East. The German Foreign Minister, Frank-Walter Steinmeier, has agreed to be our keynote speaker."*

**Alan:** Here you have them all together, unelected and elected, all in bed together in a private and secretive organization with its own mandate.

**Now it continues:**

*"It's great to be up-and-running finally and I'm looking forward to the coming months in which we'll be bringing a new voice and new ideas to strengthen Europe's role in the world."*

**Alan:** Here you have a role for Europe just to inform the European peoples of all the different countries that comprise Europe you now have a particular role. Maybe one day they'll tell you what it is.

*"For those looking for the website in other languages than English, multilingual functionality will be coming very soon. Best wishes, Mark Leonard, Executive Director."*

**Alan:** Here's this character Mark Leonard, it's a lion of course, executive director who's also a member of this Council on Foreign Relations for Europe. That's the biggest organization you have on the planet. When they first set-up their long range strategy, when they merged the Cecil Rhodes Foundation with the Alfred Milner group, the Round Table Society, debating tables, and called themselves The Royal Institute for International Affairs, they set-up one for Europe to bring in long-term strategy, pre-war and post-war, all agreed at the beginning, because they knew they were going to bring wars in to make it all happen and make it come together. They set-up The Council on Foreign Relations for the U.S. and they set-up the Pacific Rim region as well. They had guys working in all countries in the Pacific areas for the last 70, 80 years. I'll be back with more of this in a moment.

Now we have Jim in Ohio on the line. Are you there, Jim? Hello.

**Jim:** Hello. Hi Alan! It occurred to me that the Patriot movement and the 9/11 truth movements, why they're allowed to continue and not being suppressed as much on the internet is that I think it's part of the Hegelian dialectic in that they're expecting that sort of response. I'd like to know your thoughts on that and what the end result would be. If the truth coming out is the antithesis, what's the synthesis in that case?

**Alan:** I'll tell you, in the *Toronto Star* about seven years ago there was a half page devoted to intelligence in the Americas with the CIA and the various groups they have in the Americas working at one time against communism. They said in there that in the 1950's and '60's the CIA set-up many patriot shortwave radio stations under the guise of Christian groups that would front for them by giving out counter-propaganda against the communist propaganda coming out from Russia and within the United States. And to be honest with you they've never really let go of a lot of these radio networks because they were tremendously helpful for the intelligence agencies. We know that, yes, they use the religion when the U.S. was a very religious country. There's a lot of power when you have millions of people signed on to churches and only a few main figureheads at the top. It's tremendously powerful to control millions of people through propaganda, but they didn't really let go. They have never let go of anything which works. They simply change the format.

In Britain the BBC did a documentary special on some of the patriot groups back in the 1970's and also some of the supposed white supremacist groups. It's a one and a half to two hour documentary special and they showed you three main city offices or blocks where white supremacist groups were meeting under the guise of patriotism. They raided them and in one particular hall they caught over 200 people that were inside, many of them dressed in fact in their Nazi gear. It's so ridiculous really. The amazing thing was at the end of the night they had to let them all go except two men because they found that pretty well all the members were working for other sting operation groups. They have so many different law enforcement agency groups all working on these things that most of the people in that hall belonged to these particular groups. The two guys they actually arrested were just guys who walked in off the street to get a coffee free.

You've got to realize that most of what they give you for patriot – I don't say all of it, but most of it, a lot of it in the past certainly has been put out by the big sting operations. I know that Bo Gritz for instance who was on shortwave radio for quite a few years and who was always asking for members names by telling them they belong to the militia and they can get a free rifle if you wrote off to the government. You had to give you name and address for the rifle et cetera, it also told the government who you were and what you're ideas were. After 9/11, Bo Gritz had been off the shortwave radio for only two or three months after a fake suicide supposedly, and there he was on the Congressional steps on television being asked who he thought did the 9/11 job. He said "it's probably those paranoid black helicopter seeing, short-wave radio listening, patriot types that caused this to happen." These were his very words, so that man was a shill the whole time he was there. There's other shills out there as well and they've been doing the rounds for years, so you have to be very, very careful.

Now I do know too that in the long-term scenarios the Department of Defence for Britain and NATO (the U.S. is a NATO country), they foresee riots et cetera for the next 30 years as they bring down the standards of living and take away all the old rights that people thought they had. They expect most of them will happen in the Americas and they'll have to cause something within patriot groups to get the ball rolling to get something started so they can point to the general sheep and say, "look, there are crazy people living amongst you. We can't let it go on. We've got to keep you safe." I did notice that after the Oklahoma City bombing there was an immediate same video sequence they showed all over the world at the same time as soon as that building blew up, and it was of guys in mixed camel gear going through a forest and they said, "these are the paranoid patriot types." That's what they kept showing after the Oklahoma City bombing. Every country had that clip at the same time, meaning they were given it to show because they wanted to blame militia types at that time and then use them as an example for bringing in marshal law.

You've got to remember that Bill Clinton tried to pass – this is before 9/11. Bill Clinton went and tried to pass through an omnibus crime bill, which was also an anti-terrorism bill, and it wouldn't wash at the time. It was that very weekend when it was turned down, up went the Oklahoma City Center, it blew up and it was passed on the Monday unanimously because that explosion happened and they wanted to blame the militias for causing it at that time. Therefore, if they can't get what they want they'll make the incident happen to cause it, because they must convince the majority of the sheeple you're not safe within your own country. There are crazy people living amongst you. We've got to take your rights away to protect you. The synthesis will be of course when certain groups spring up out of nowhere and start real problems, but, believe you me, it's all worked out in advance at the top. In fact the leaders at the top of the militias I'm sure will be in cahoots with the CIA and the Pentagon. Does that answer you?

**Jim:** Yes. Thank you very much.

**Alan:** Okay. Yes, we live in a dangerous world. We're always given our leaders. These think tanks will take a problem or something they want to bring into being in the future. They go over all possible reactions to that thing being introduced and they will actually train people in advance before they've even started the ball rolling. They'll train people to take over and be leaders maybe five, ten years down the road and then give them to you. The best way to give you a leader is to give him a build up in the press as being put in prison for standing up for someone's rights or their own or something. This is a standard ploy they even use in movies, these types of movies, just put them in prison. The people will automatically back them up. They won't question them any further and they become a hero and a leader. We've got to be very, very careful of people advocating violence. They want violence. There's no doubt about that, but they'll want a specific time and no doubt it will happen when they want it and they've got it all planned out.

You can't take on organized military in communication with each other and the whole of the United Nations. You cannot take them on with disorganized bands of people, so we've got to head this off at the pass and find another way of coming at this and diverting it. We can't follow the traditional methods, they're too good at it and they've been at it for centuries. These are old formulas.

Now we have Gary in Tennessee there. Are you there, Gary?

**Gary:** Hello. I'm 65 years old and I sit here and kind of watch it. It's kind of like a journey on an ant hill. You've got the worker ants and you have the guard ants and they have those attending the queen and they have the queen ants. It appears to me like a pyramid structure that they're building. What I don't understand is how they think they are going to, depending on how they build the pyramid, how they think that maybe a dozen people are going to control the whole world, because there's something about the human being that has a soul, a spirit and a love of freedom and they try to control that. I think what will happen is that the masses will just rise up and eliminate the whole damn bunch of them.

**Alan:** They have discussed all of these particular things in think tanks too, even 50 years ago, so if you can't make the public through persuasion go along with a totalitarian system, then what you do is you alter the people. You physically alter the people and that's what the race towards the genetic engineering has been all about.

**Gary:** That was the other question I was going to bring up is that they're going to have to keep us sedated or they're going to have to alter the genes or they're going to have to do something like that because – I don't know. They've got an awful big guy they're working against and that's called God, and I don't think they're going to win.

**Alan:** Well, the thing is, God helps those who help themselves. You will have to admit that a lot of people have already succumbed to the propaganda alone, the incredible indoctrination they've had towards nothing but pleasure, pleasure, pleasure and avoid pain by all costs. They're already chipping youngsters for nightclubs now. They're putting chips in their arms right now, making them very trendy, giving it snob appeal. You get silver, platinum, gold and all that kind of stuff. Eventually, if you can make society unpleasant enough you can convince them to take a chip which will take away all their worries; and that will be promoted. Hang on and I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix and the last few minutes to go. Do we still have the caller on the line?

**Gary:** I'm still here.

**Alan:** Yes. I'd like to just mention it's an interesting topic because in ancient times they used to say that *the fate of God was tied up with the fate of man*, meaning that man was given free will. Of course, all holy books across the planet always have a scenario, a time ending where people make choices, the final ultimate choices that end an age and bring in a different period or a new thing, a new being even. Many say that we're at that time right now. You're right with the whole picture with the ant hill or the beehive. It's very similar. An ant is only a wingless bee, you understand. The ants even in the occult are used as those who come in after the bees have done all the work and the ants will clear out all the honey. These are all symbols that they use in the mystery religion that uses nature in a perfect way to describe their agenda. The worker bees are very similar. We have the queen at the top of course and then we have the little drones, the priests around her, and they make the royal jelly; and depending on the food they give you, that's a very important point, you will either be part of the upper priesthood or else you'll be a worker bee. The food itself alters what happens to the bee.

They've done the same with modifying our food as well, they're using the same scenario by altering all the foods that we are allowed to eat and this was done in secrecy. The Canadian government for instance agreed to let Monsanto and other big organizations, they signed secret agreements with them to test modified food on the public of Canada without the consent or knowledge of the public of Canada for ten years. It wasn't until it broke out of Britain, that particular part of the news, that we found out we were the guinea pigs. I'll tell you the people are being dumbed down incredibly and part of it I'm sure is the types of foods we're eating. You don't bring in scientists and pay them millions of dollars each per year to make a bigger potato. What they've done with all these very careful genetic selections and recombining of genes from different species even into vegetables et cetera is to produce certain enzymes and perhaps even toxins that will affect the human body. That's something they had discussed in the days of Aldous Huxley and now it's actually here. We're under war right now; and to have a sentient people who can fight back and be aware of what's happening to them, you need a healthy population. We're not healthy anymore, as I'm sure you've noticed.

**Gary:** I'm quite sure that mankind is going to undergo and is undergoing some terrible times, but I just can't help but – I have to hang on to the belief myself that there's that little spark of goodness in people that is going to rise to the top eventually and prevail eventually.

**Alan:** Yes. That's our survival mechanism. We can do it in times of trouble on crisis levels. We help each other. We've got to become human again and bring that out and find out what is important to humanity. Is it each other or the items that we buy and slave to buy? That's where it's coming down to the crunch.

Anyway, for me, that's good night, and Hamish my dog, up here in Ontario, Canada, and may your god or yours gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

October 10, 2007 (#23)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt October 10, 2007:  
"WAR IN THE HEAVENS AND ON EARTH  
THE DISTRESS OF NATIONS"  
© Alan Watt October 10, 2007

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 10, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. I always advise newcomers to look into [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) where they can download hundreds of talks I've given for free, and also look into [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) where you can get transcripts in the languages of other nations of Europe.

Tonight to start off, I'll try and remember here to promote myself, so this is my moment of shameless self-promotion, unabashed as well. For those who've listened to me over the years, they know that I don't get paid for the television or the radio talks I've given. I depend upon listeners to help me out once in a while. Now for those who have sent in donations and it's always the same handful of people that do it, which I'm not complaining about. I'd rather have that than no one at all. I'm very, very grateful and I try and get back to them if I can. Sometimes I'm overwhelmed with work and I just can't do it. So for those who have helped out, I really,

really deeply appreciate it. It's keeping me going because this also takes money in certain areas to keep it on the go.

And for those who haven't read my books yet, please don't call me up and ask me what other books to read. Buy mine first. It's only fair and then I might on a one to one basis give you pointers in other directions if you're serious about the investigations of the matrix in which you've been born.

Tonight, I'm going to into the integration of the Americas, which is falling on the heels of the integration of Europe. I don't know if people realize that the Queen being the official monarch for Britain, something that's never really been explained in a democracy, signs the final integration part for Britain where the last little vestiges of British independence are signed away next year. She's been doing it on an annual basis and next year is the last one, then Britain is officially completely 100 percent part of the union. I guess that means the money and everything goes over to the Euro and there's no dual currency.

In Canada and the States we're steamrolling ahead, following the same format with a population in both countries that really doesn't care. Most of them, 90-odd percent of the public are too well scientifically conditioned to even notice what's going on. If you tell them, they have some vague thoughts of their own, which really have been given to them that it's somehow quite natural. Everything seems quite natural to them. It must be or the media would warn them of impending doom and gloom. As long as we get trivia and Hollywood and the stars are marrying and having divorces and getting in the sack with each other, then there's lots to occupy our spare time, rather than all the serious stuff which is awfully depressing. That's how it's been created, this matrix.

The old matrix was different. They depended upon nationalism. We've got to remember that the monarchs of all the old countries are the ones who profited from creating borders and keeping their own families in power for centuries and centuries. Now they're simply changing the system for a global system. They're in bed together. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and sure enough, there's war in the heavens, eh, and wars on earth and the distress of nations as they say, but who better to tell you than those that planned it a long time ago. That's where we are today, the distress of nations, as they look for new enemies to terrify the public with, but they won't tell that the enemy leaders



are in the same club, big global club, and with that club they're bashing us on the head with it to get us all to go along with having no freedoms, no independence. We've got to be "interdependent," meaning we have to belong 100 percent to their system or not at all. We're not in their system and they haven't given us any alternate place to go. We're heading towards this one at one tremendous pace.

Now this exercise coming up on the 15th I think it is in the U.S. and Canada, this big supposed vigilant something or other defense exercise supposedly had Bush talking about a potential enemy, which could be potentially. It's always "potentially," Russia or China, or it could be a plague that hits us like the Avian Flu. The only thing he didn't mention was they could protect us against a comet coming in. That's something they would have used in the Middle Ages from the priests. However, they've tried everything else. The whole idea is to terrify the public to make us think there's a lot of big boogymen out there and they're going to protect us, but they're going to take our freedoms away in doing so, you understand. It's the only right way to do it.

Now I think we've got an early caller here. Ryan in New York. Hello Ryan. Are you there?

**Ryan:** Hello. I guess what we're trying to do is completely change the world. We have to, so for someone who's not that well armed in the esoteric, maybe the best way to start is find out you know our own psychopathic traits and deal with that and then somehow make that to be the start of changing the world. I don't know. That's what I was thinking.

**Alan:** That was thought of thousands of years ago, because there's nothing that we can mention today along that line that wasn't discussed thousands of years ago. They talked about what evil itself was. Something that's not mentioned today because in the new atheistic society evil is only a human judgment on the course of events. It either follows out for the benefit or the detriment of one group or another. That's the modern explanation. They've throwing evil out the window and therefore we see it happening all around us and ignore it thinking it's quite natural, but the problem is, they always said, that for any journey to change anything you have to start within. The journey was to explore your self. Know thyself and so you're quite right. Until we understand the traits of basic survival and how far you do go for basic self-preservation, as opposed to the exaggerated neurotic need to dominate others, that's where you draw the line.

The psychopathic types have no problem with that. They don't sit and fret over becoming a monster. They see that as the natural way of the world and that's what's promoted in Darwinism and Darwinistic socialism. For the ordinary people we can call them at the top the psychopaths because they are against human nature. They're an aberrant type; a deviant type. However, amongst themselves they view history as being a natural course of events of themselves and their predecessors dominating the herd, so they think they are quite normal. They think they are at the top of the pyramid because of their ability for self-preservation at any cost, even the cost of millions of people that they'd push in the way of disaster to save themselves. It all depends on how you look at something, the perspective, for the deviants they see themselves as the most evolved species on the planet.

**Ryan:** Then we'd still make a decision to accept them as--

**Alan:** As masters, yes. That's the problem too. Mind you, we've have had hundreds of years of indoctrination of religion that stressed obedience to the system and that's why you realize that after the Catholicism had its arch enemy Protestantism the King James Bible came out. That came out for political reasons and that was to give a hierarchy on earth of the king and the nobility and the descending order down to the peasantry at the bottom. It was to reinforce the king's divine right. All sciences that were known at that time were used on the people. Today, we're under national and international educational systems which now use scientific techniques of early indoctrination, plus we have inoculations, plus we have modified food. We have fluoride in the water to dumb us down, so we're under scientific attack as well.

**Ryan:** School starts so young and you're tricked into thinking that that's what you need to get anywhere.

**Alan:** Yes. It was in 1950 the National Education Association headed by the Association of Psychiatry had a meeting in Washington, D.C. In fact, they had a meeting at the White House and that's where they signed an agreement to use psychiatry in the schoolrooms to give a psychiatric indoctrination, a psychological indoctrination scientifically designed, along the theory that man was just an animal and therefore the higher animal could be trained with the Skinner type of technology and that's happened. It's happened. It's totally integrated now because government was always dealing, always in all times, in all ages has always dealt this holding power over the people so that a small elite could live in incredible luxury. Therefore, from their point of view it seems quite logical, you understand, to use every part of the arsenal. That's why all psychology, all psychiatry and all experimentation in human behavior has been completely funded by all governmental institutions at the top, unlimited financing to use these techniques on the people for control.

**Ryan:** Then you can just use that to indoctrinate any candidate or initiate into justifying his own psychopathic traits?

**Alan:** Yes you can. In the blurb tomorrow in fact, if you listen to it, I go into some of the techniques by one of the main characters involved, from his own book I go into the different techniques of mind control on the masses on whole nations and how it was well understood back from the 1920's right onwards.

**Ryan:** I mean even if I was given power I'm pretty sure the first thing I could manipulate would be people's emotions.

**Alan:** You must because you intensive any idea, false or otherwise, it doesn't matter what the idea is, but you can intensify it if you fix an emotion to it, so we all cringe when we hear certain words that are slanderous words that are put at you. If you're trying to speak some truth you'll be labeled with some nasty slogan and that's meant to silence you because there's an emotion attached to the slogan. This again was well understood and people should read the writings of Beria who was the NKVD, the leader of the Soviet Union when they were using the experimental techniques on the public. Lenin himself said "*We shall win by the use of slogans.*"

**Ryan:** Oh yes. There's a slogan going on for years now: "We won't forget." You can't forget what you don't know.

**Alan:** Exactly and you're always getting new slogans to add on to the old ones to reinforce them. They're called reinforcers, by the way, in psychology. They update them and they reinforce them to make sure it's implanted well in your mind, so you automatically respond when you hear the catch word or the phrase, you immediately think or come up with an opinion but the opinion actually is not your own. It's what's been downloaded into you and that's how you respond.

**Ryan:** Yes. I definitely see that someone will see "we will never forget." They'll hang their heads down and they let all those things, Patriot Act, War with Iraq happen because of that slogan.

**Alan:** That's correct. Again, peace and safety. You've got to understand that Caligula and others, the old Roman emperors, said that – in fact they often turned their troops on the public but they'd do it as a pretense of saving the public, so they did. It's well exposed in the rise and the fall of the Roman Empire how different Caesars would start some riot or something or a fire to main buildings and then say that there were terrorists. Then they would let loose the military on the public. It was merciless and took away all the freedoms and rights of the people for certain periods. That would last as long as the public accepted it, until a new tyrant came along and overthrew the previous one. Nothing has really changed in the world of psychopaths. They are allowed to an extent in this system, this big club that they belong to at the top, they have a certain amount of competition, but no more than a certain amount of competition. When one of them gets out of hand and doesn't play ball with the rest of them he's disposed of, but they are allowed a certain amount of competition at the top. That's why once in while one of them is allowed to squeal on what the others are doing. What he's really saying is I know too much. You're not paying me enough and I'll expose it, and this happens all the time.

**Ryan:** Even if you are a psychopath and you are smeared in the paper it's not going to affect you.

**Alan:** Oh it doesn't affect you at all. They have a saying you often see if they're convicted of something, a fraud or whatever or embezzlement and they're very wealthy. They'll say that "history will exonerate me," and that's what the Masons say at the very top. We've seen it here in Canada with Brian Mulroney when he was charged with a 5 percent kickback from all government contracts, federal government contracts that were given out and went back to the party. He did sue the Canadian government and he was exonerated eventually. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed

The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It's been five days and nights of solid rain here in Ontario where I am and there's a standing wave right over the top that just doesn't move. It's like two big vortices whirling around each other and nothing is moving, but typical of the Tesla technology when you're having flooding in the middle. You have a heat wave round about you and that's what they're having even in southern Michigan. We saw this before when they were doing the same with Alberta two or three years ago. They were flooding them out and all around them they were having this heat wave, same old Tesla technology, but wonders will never cease.

Speaking of rain, I think we have John in London. Are you there, John? Hello John.

**John:** Basically I had tried to find you on Friday and then put it off. I heard a couple of your previous broadcasts after Friday basically talking about this US NORTHCOM marshal law exercise and I'm sure you're aware of this 'No More Wars for Israel' rally this weekend, 12th, 13th and 14th. October the 13th will be the 700th anniversary of the round up of the Knights Templar.

**Alan:** That's right. Red October.

**John:** This is it, I'm wondering if the October surprise is – everything seems to be pointing towards this weekend with loads of little bits and pieces and then you suddenly – this exercise, which presumably the participants will be ready before the exercise is scheduled to start anyway could be very easily fooled a bit.

**Alan:** Yes, you're right in that October is a famous month for them. That's when the Bolshevik Revolution occurred as well. It was red October. The Knights Templars round up and the Knights Templars being the bankers of the world at the time that issued the first checks in fact, instead of the coin that they were using and they didn't all get caught of course. They let them escape and went to Argyllshire in Scotland. The gravestones are all over the place there. You'll find too that the banking industry stems from them and many of them went in to become the leaders of Muslim, Christian and Jewish religions from then on with the vast wealth which they had accumulated, so it's quite interesting to see their histories really these characters. They're all interrelated right back to the old Knights Templars. October and red October is also famous in the even further, more ancient times because of the Orionids, because Orion who is the hunter in the zodiac and the pharaohs made the great reference to Orion as the hunter. The Orionids are the meteor showers that come round every year in October and they flash kind of reddish color as they come into the atmosphere. They come in from the east. This is an ancient system that always uses October.

**John:** Wasn't it Scorpio then to be biting the sun or something?

**Alan:** Scorpio also is really Judas. Judas gives the kiss of death. The kiss of death from a scorpion leaves it's – it's like marks from the lips on its victim and so the sun is always given the kiss of death at this time of year, then in December he dies and rises again after hanging for three days and three nights. That's the sun. It's doesn't rise any higher towards in its path, it's journey until the three days are over in mid-winter. It's an ancient religion. It's been used over and over again.

**John:** As I say, I just happened to hear you mention these ties that seem to be coming together. I don't know. I've got a feeling that "Muslims" will be blowing something up.

**Alan:** That's right, I mean anything's possible. Anything is possible now and I wouldn't be surprised because they have to do something eventually to keep all this going instead of crying wolf. They've got to get something to try and justify it because the public go back to sleep. They become disinterested. It's not so exciting, because they have tremendous plans. Now they are turning away U.S. citizens who are trying to cross into Canada if they have any even civil charges brought against them such as trespassing. Two peace activists were turned away on October 3rd – they were the heads of two big peace organizations – because they had a trespassing ticket at the United Nations given out when they tried to deliver a petition. They're using this new database, this complete database for turning people away. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before I go on to the next caller, I'm going to read a little bit of this report that came in about the U.S. citizens being turned back from the Canadian border and back into the U.S.

*"Two well respected peace activists, CODEPINK and Global Exchange co-founder Medea Benjamin, retired colonel and diplomat Ann Wright, were denied entry into Canada on October 3rd. The two women were headed to Toronto to discuss peace and security issues at the invitation of the Toronto Stop the War Coalition. At the Buffalo Niagara Falls Bridge they were detained questioned and denied entry. In my case the border guard pulled up a file showing that I had been arrested at the U.S. Mission to the UN where on International Women's Day a group of us had tried to deliver a peace petition signed by 152,000 women around the world, says Benjamin. For this the Canadians labeled me a criminal and have refused to allow me in the*

*country. The FBI's placing of peace activists on an international criminal database is blatant political intimidation of U.S. citizens opposed to Bush administration policies, says Colonel Wright who was also Deputy U.S. Ambassador in four countries. The Canadian government should certainly not accept this FBI database as a criteria for entering the country."*

**Alan:** Now it goes on to say that they were given a particular term.

*"They would be allowed back in if they had been criminally rehabilitated."*

**Alan:** That's right out of the Soviet propaganda because we have adopted the whole Soviet system. It is here. Now we have Alex in Chicago. Are you there, Alex?

**Alex:** How are you?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Alex:** It's an honor speaking with you. I've been trying to call you and thank you for taking my call sir.

**Alan:** Yes. Continue.

**Alex:** Can I ask you a question about the book that I heard on the Jordan Maxwell Show? It's entitled "Thy Will Be Done: The Conquest of the Amazon" by Gerard Colby and Charlotte Dennett and it's a 1,000 page read. I just would like to listen on your take and if you would actually recommend and advise your listeners to read it. Are you familiar with that work sir?

**Alan:** I know the book he was talking about, yes. There were a few different ones published by different explorers at the time.

**Alex:** Would you recommend me buying it and actually reading it? It's a 1,000 page read.

**Alan:** Do you know what year the copies are? The copy of the year that they're buying?

**Alex:** I believe it's '98 and a few of them are 2003. They're reprints.

**Alan:** It's up to yourself. I mean to be honest with you, there's other books out there that might be cheaper and containing the same information. A lot of it cannot be verified either, that's the problem. You've got to realize that all more modern books have been so heavily tampered with and even republications that you never really know how much has been changed, altered or omitted, so if you can get books going back to the 1800's, early 1900's up to 1920, you have a better idea of what was published in more detail back then. Since then, everything has been so heavily censored. Even today, we live in such a maze of disinformation, bizarre and fantastic information, which is all counterintelligence attached to the truth, that you have to use your own common sense as to where you spend your money.

**Alex:** Right, and those books are very expensive, the one that was published prior to 1800. Well sir, I don't want to keep you much longer. May I ask you a second question, and this will be my last one today? My question pertains to religions of the world. If all religions were created for control purposes so the elite could exercise the power on the laity, then do any major religions have a divine power involved, or I might say sacramental origins in the beginning of their movements?

**Alan:** There's no doubt about it, if you take any of the religions, they were all revolutionary in nature in that they changed the old order of something into the new order. The only way that they worked was by appealing to something innate within every human, and that was not just the suspicion but the feeling, this strange feeling, something that is denied by science, but this feeling that there's something much bigger out there than just us, an "intelligence" if you like, so they have to appeal to the emotions. Even if you take Buddhism – I mean the original Buddha spoke out against reincarnation. He said he came to stop the incredible torment and abuse of the belief in reincarnation because it created the class society of Brahmans all the way down through the different castes. 200 years after his death, very similar to the Christian religion, all the sects of Buddhists henceforth grown up got together and established the new tenants and they tacked Hinduism right back onto it again to control the people and keep the old system going. Christianity came out of the same thing. People forget that thousands of Christians were slaughtered, voluntarily. They would not bow and worship the Roman god, which was generally the Caesar. You would never find Christians today who would believe in anything with any such tenacity to give themselves up. In other words, all religions today have been tamed. They're very domesticated. In fact, they tend to support the tyrannical establishment that dominates society, even though they started off to do the opposite.

**Alex:** You actually answered the second part of my question because I was going to ask if all the doctrines or all the teachings that were started by main founders that filtered down or somehow intervened by higher authority and you answered this quite well. Thank you. Would you say so that, for example, four gospels of the Christian bible, would you say that the work of Jesus are somehow intervened by the church and are changed in order to appeal to the masses – for example, Jesus calls all Christians basically sheep.

**Alan:** Yes that's right.

**Alex:** --And basically calls them dumb animals who walk around beside the pasture. This is I think very insulting to my intelligence and to any intelligent human being who is thinking for themselves. Would you say that Jesus' birth and the four gospels were altered?

**Alan:** Oh there's no doubt. The gospels – the reason they had twelve disciples was for the twelve symbols of the zodiac, just like the blessings on the so-called 12 tribes of Israel. They're identical in fact. If you go through the meanings of the words and the names, they're the same things. They're the zodiac; Jesus is the son. It's the same thing with the tribes of Israel. The tribes of Israel, if you look at the blessings given to each one, it's actually the description of part of the zodiac. Each one is part of the zodiac. The reason they chose four gospels was for the north, south, east and the west. It was for the "four corners of the world" as they called it; the square,

the ashlar, the perfection, and it's highly Masonic in its origin. "Jesus" itself from the Latin – there's no such thing in Hebrew as "Jesus," and you'd have "Yeshu" would be the closest you'd get to it. Jesus, in a sense, if you were to speak it in the French is *Je suis*, meaning "I am," and that's what every Mason must say, because "I am" means you're ultimately going to the higher G, which is beyond even Moses or grafting, it's to godhood. That's the secret behind the high, high freemasonry, you become as God, and it's the same thing with all the other religions if you look into them deeply enough. They all come from the same roots.

Rome took over Christianity, which really was a Gnostic type religion. Israel at that time, or certainly Jerusalem at that time was, 2,000 years ago, filled with different sects that had come in from all over the old ancient world, with the Essenes from Egypt and other groups from Egypt that really were Pythagorean in origin with their codes of silence for five years before you could be permitted to join. They wore white, meaning white as the sun, same as all the other ones, who all became white as snow, you achieved godhood. Every religion that we know today was given to us by the same originators, because they appeal to something deep within. The Catholic Church that came from ancient Rome means universal. They incorporated all the ancient gods of Rome who became saints. The alma mater that came from Persia about 500 BC became the Virgin Mary. The Virgin Mary is Virgo. Mary Magdalene, Magdala in the Middle East meant the place where the white dove for sacrifice was bred. They were bred in Magdala and that became Mary Magdalene. Everything is understandable when you do your homework.

**Alex:** Would you say that actually Jesus Christ was an incarnate god, or is he just a part of the story that they actually took from Egypt and from Hindu religions and basically retold the same story, or was he actually a god incarnated? Could you please address this?

**Alan:** The thing is, if he was a god incarnated he would not be praying to himself when he was in the garden.

**Alex:** Christian teaching says that it was actually [inaudible] of the godhead and so he was actually a human being and God manifested in flesh and therefore he was praying to his Heavenly Father who was not a part of the personal God, the godhead

**Alan:** What they mean by that, even in the old esoteric period, was Gnostic again. They criticized Constantine for stealing their deity, which was a perfection of what all men could become if they sought after the truth. That's why they said that Jesus left no footprints in the sand. It was something that was in your mind that you tried to achieve to become a god. You didn't become God until you could give – say good-bye to the past. You were not afraid of what you'd done. You had come to terms with it. You were not afraid of the future and therefore you're hung as the sun hangs between the past and the present, the two robbers, the two unworthy thieves. That's what it means. The one who is forgiven is the future because that's the one you can change.

**Alex:** There is not really any proof besides the origins of Christianity – I mean you cannot verify that origins of Christianity started with Jesus Christ dying.



**Alan:** You cannot even verify a place called Israel, because outside of the Bible, it was written much, much later and the New Testament too, there's no history in the Egyptian records or the Persian records or any other records of a place called Israel.

**Alex:** What about the Israeli kingdom when Solomon rose, and King David?

**Alan:** Solomon means SOL-OM-ON. It means the sun in three languages. That's what Solomon is. It's three times great. He is Hermes Trismagistus, three times great, SOL-OM-ON. That's all it means.

**Alex:** Did he exist?

**Alan:** No.

**Alex:** He didn't exist?

**Alan:** No.

**Alan:** SOL is the sun. OM is the sun and ON is the sun. Three times great. It's a figurative esoteric Masonic, ancient Masonic term for the perfected man that anyone could become. Even the name David comes from DEVI, which means God.

**Alex:** Right. So basically Joseph was [inaudible] and if you talk in Jewish in antiquities, he was basically retelling the bible?

**Alan:** It's all rehashing the old esoteric stuff, one for the public to believe in and one for those who understand and who know. If you look at even the temple itself, each part of the temple that was built, which was much smaller than Solomon's house by the way, is simply the perfect square or ashlar again; and the brass and so on all mean higher things in the esoteric religion.

**Alex:** Well so say all of the religions and all the philosophies are basically used for control purposes in order to exercise control on the dumb masses. May I ask you, what is actually the truth in the world? How can I find the truth, or is there a truth?

**Alan:** The only truth you have is in the upper room, which is inside your skull, where you have the five senses that all come together, the five points of everything, your five senses. You must use your own and that's where you go within; and that for a Creator you must look out as well and within to come in tune with the Creator. They said that even in the ancient times and even within Judaism they say that no one knows the Creator. All they can say is what the Creator is not by what they witness here.

**Alex:** So basically, like the Christians or the Muslims who say that God is far away or living on other planets or other galaxies and we must reach to him--

**Alan:** That's right.

**Alex:** Because he basically left us, not alone, but he gave us the prevail and choices that we actually have built-in, innate.

**Alan:** Yes and that's what they say, the narrow path versus the broad way. That's why in every capital down through the ages you have a broad way. The broad way is the way of the world. The narrow path is the way for the very few to seek, because it's outside of mainstream religion.

**Alex:** So basically the contraptions of hell and heaven were given to us in order to scare us into submission of the actual authoritative body over the [inaudible]. Is that correct?

**Alan:** That's right. If you have two pyramids, one balanced on top of the other, the two apexes touching, then what you see there is as above so below. You have a hierarchy in the heavens and then they give the same hierarchy starting with the king all the way down to the bottom, the base material, the people. The religions were taught and reinforced and pushed for the divine right of those at the top, the apex, to rule because they were copying what they saw in the heavens. That's why they gave us the different members of the zodiac in the constellations that you see all over the sky. It's a story of control and then they use that esoterically and exoterically to control the public beneath them; and even with angels, you have the seraphim at the top. There's a hierarchy of angels, a degreed system, and seraphim is the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. That's why the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, seraphim if you speak it out, the abbreviation, gives you the higher order of angels or angles. That's what an angel is. It's an angle.

**Alex:** Alan, may I ask you another question? I know you have other callers on the line.

**Alan:** If you're very quick.

**Alex:** Okay. My last question is, many people who speak about the truth and are trying to wake people up, such as Alex Jones and yourself, I have a question. What is the actual purpose of waking people if most of them don't want to wake up?

**Alan:** Because the direction is not so much for the masses. The masses go with whoever directs them. The question is to help others who are awake who've asked the right questions their whole life long, generally from childhood onwards, who are awake and who are seeking something bigger and better beyond all of this.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, just to finish off from the last caller is to do with what's the point of this? The point is to at least deflect the direction in which we're going, the direction in which it was planned a long time ago. Sometimes something which is big, a big mass of rubble coming your way can be deflected with something with just the right force at the right place at the right time. That's what we're trying to do is to show at least another way or get a breathing space and allow people to debate for the first time in history perhaps the direction the society should go, because we've never ever, ever had that opportunity. We've left it to groups that are well funded by the big foundations to do all our deciding for us and stating what humanity wants. The individual has never been asked what humanity wants. That's all we can really do. That's all it's about.

Now we have Harley in Michigan. Are you there, Harley? Hello Harley.

**Harley:** Yes I'm here. How are you?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Harley:** Good, good. Hey, real quick, just want to let you know you were right. Down here in the southeast where I'm staying at, we've been hit with a serious heat wave for the month of October. We just cooled down today and also I can feel the effects of the spraying because I've been tired – just oh man. I mean I can't even count how many days. I mean on a Sunday I can probably sleep in for up to 12 in the afternoon because I'm so tired.

**Alan:** Yes, and I've got a lot of photographs sent from the southern states including Phoenix there and tremendous spraying all over the place, just checkerboard.

**Harley:** Real quick on what they're spraying and then I want to ask there – you know we should be having some snow coming here real soon. Is there a self-kit that I can purchase to test the snow for some traces of aluminum? Also, with the passports, you know that for us in Michigan for us to get over to Canada now, by the beginning of about 2008 we all have to have passports. I wondered if there's a GPS on that? I'm going to hang up and listen.

**Alan:** Yes. You can still buy the chemistry kits I think in some places, although it's hard to get them in Canada now, the complete kit, because my goodness you might make something like gun powder like every school boy use to make a long time ago. Secondly, yes, this new card apparently has an active ID chip in it which can track you wherever you go using the cell phone technology. What they're doing now is quite obvious is containing the people within the U.S. I do fear to be honest with you that they will release some kind of flu or pandemic down the road. It's the perfect weapon to use for controlling people, getting them terrified and obedient and also getting them to move out of certain areas into the new areas, the habitat areas which will come, which are already set-up in fact. That's what I see coming down the road. All those flotillas of gunships they put on the Great Lakes are part of that. It's for containing the American people.

From Hamish and myself, up here in a rainy Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**

October 12, 2007 (#24)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt October 12, 2007:  
"MEET YOUR NEW SPOUSE:  
RUTTING WITH ROBOTS, CLANKERS FOR WANKERS"  
© Alan Watt October 12, 2007

Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 12, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is October 12th, 2007.

For newcomers, as always, I suggest they look into [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) for lots of free talks and downloads on the past histories of how we got to where we are today and where we're going. I mention the different groups and organizations that are behind it and there really are organizations, very organized indeed, with foundations backing them up that last for many, many generations. That's why they can plan something even hundreds of years ago and make it happen. The big builders are at work all the time.

For those who speak the other languages of Europe, look into [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) and get the downloadable transcripts in the various tongues of Europe.

Now so much is happening all the time and people tell me that they're bored. They're bored surfing the internet, which I don't do because I've got so much going on inside my head. However, people who are bored going through the internet don't realize that they're being taken on a magical mystery tour. A magical mystery tour where anything is possible because predictive programming moved from the novels into the science fiction movies into regular movies and into dramas on television, and now it's into the internet and some of the biggest sites out there on Atlantis and so on are not run by just little individuals passing the time. You can tell by looking at them that there are big groups of people behind it, because they must keep you mystified. When you're mystified and intrigued you get dragged in very easily in possibility thinking, what is possible, and that's called predictive programming.

You'll find that you can go into all areas of what will come, never realizing there are a thousand directions that humankind could go if they were left alone; but we're guided along a certain path so that the next step and the next step seems quite logical to us, judging on what we've got already. That's called predictive programming – very important term coined by Tavistock Institute in London that really helped start off this scientific type of technocracy using psychology on vast amounts of people.

Now what they also do is fund novelists, the big novelists that suddenly become famous and are kept up there riding on a blast of hot air for a long time before they fall down. However, those novelists especially in science fiction, the Arthur C. Clarke's and the Isaac Asimov's that churned out all the books on robotics and the interaction of robots that would come with humans and all this kind of stuff. That's predictive programming again. It's not because they have tremendous imaginations that they do this and they get away with it. It's because they're let in because they belong to the Futurist Society. The Futurist Society is a conglomerate of big foundations' think tanks who bring in the authors and finance them, tell them little bits of the truth and tell them to write stories around those truths. I'll be back in a few moments after these messages with more on this particular topic.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just talking about predictive programming and how those things which fascinate us, the imagination is used against us by dishing us out certain stories with ideas imbedded in them that lead to predictability, so when the real thing comes along we don't think there's anything odd about it. Now we saw this with Isaac Asimov who wrote all the books on robots and "*I, Robot*," and I think they made it into a movie

eventually, and various other ones on the laws of robots. Here again the lawyers are going to make a killing when they bring in robots with artificial intelligence, so then they always add to them layers and layers of lawyers with every new invention that comes along.

Asimov's job was to get us used to the idea that these things will eventually be in the workplace and we've seen that of course through the '60's, '70's and '80's and in the auto factories and they want to bring them into your homes et cetera. Now they're going a step further, now that they've successfully pretty well destroyed the family for most people and even the bonding between generations. That also had to go. That's been very successful because grandma and grandpa are dumped off in the old folks home where they exit the world rather quickly once they're inside and we find that the youngsters are brought up by the State. The State gives them their scientifically designed indoctrinations so that any parent that's there will have less input to the child. It will run off the child's back like water off a duck. That's what Bertrand Russell referred to when he says the scientific indoctrination from kindergarten onwards will make it impossible to contaminate the child by the parents with their old-fashioned ideas. That's been successful.

Everyone's been divided and conquered you see, and as we all think we're free in the little group that we belong to that we're in, we're being managed by Big Brother at the top who's now become the new husband even. He's the big powerful husband of the women for instance when Bush shouts out that he's going to protect everyone. Take away your rights but protect them. Give them free daycare and all this kind of stuff. You just compare what he is saying to what the Communist Planks were, the 10 Planks of the Communist Manifesto and it's all been done because now the State is Big Brother. He's Big Father too and no one else can stand against him because there's no group left in the natural fashion to stand up to them and so they've been very successful with that. They said they'd have to eradicate the family. The men themselves are busy watching sports and swigging their chemical beers to really much notice what's happening around them. Either that or they're very depressed because they have no function anymore.

Here's an article that's come up now to do with robots – because they're looking forward to the next step, you see, before they make the new man or hermaphrodite or whatever it happens to be, to take the place of us – and it's to do with creating new robots that will be a sexual partner. Now you think of all the play toys they introduce and made rather popular among certain peoples over the years and all the masses of porno on the internet, which they made sure they never liquidated. In fact that was the first thing anyone heard about the internet, that there would be lots of porn on it to make sure that everybody went into it; and it's still on the go of course, heavily funded porno sites. There's no doubt about it.

Here's an item from **Breibart.com**. I think it's in the Netherlands and it says:

*"Maastricht, Netherlands. October 11th. The University of Maastricht in the Netherlands is awarding a doctorate to a researcher who wrote a paper of a marriage between humans and robots. David Levy, a British artificial intelligence researcher at the college, wrote in his thesis "Intimate Relationships with Artificial Partners," that trends in robotics and shifting attitudes on marriage are likely to result in sophisticated robots that will eventually be seen as suitable marriage partners."*

**Alan:** I can remember when all the big dating services started up and they started putting their ads on television and so on, and you just simply punched in supposedly what you wanted and what you were like and they'd find a suitable marriage partner. Here's the end product of it you see. They're going to give you something that isn't real at all, so Levy here has got his doctorate on this darn thing that's been given to him obviously because he's in the know. I'm sure he'll be related to the guys in Hollywood who gave him a few tips on what to write about for his thesis.

*"Levy's conclusion was based on about 450 publications in the fields of psychology, sexology, sociology..."*

**Alan:** There's lots of 'ologies' around these days. Have you noticed? Lots of 'ologies.'

*"...robotics, materials science, artificial intelligence, gender studies and computer-human interaction."*

**Alan:** Very important part, the human and computer interaction. This is the interfacing they've been experimenting with over the years, even from the early days of Aldous Huxley, where they want you to be in the internet, in the matrix itself, and for the outside world they'll give you a robotic partner. What they're doing is severing the ties between people altogether. That's the real intent of all this: No real human contact. You'll be a battery from the matrix.

It says here, to continue:

*"The thesis examines human attitudes toward affection, love and sexuality..."*

**Alan:** Imagine loving a robot. All you have to do is buy them some hydraulic oil once in a while and charge their batteries, eh?

*"...love and sexuality and concluded that the findings are just as applicable to human interaction with robots of the future as they are to the relationships between humans of today."*

**Alan:** That's from the United Press International and here they go with the next step of depersonalization of the individual until we're all dealing just with robots in an awakened state and in a complete fantasy when we're in the matrix. That's where they're heading with all of this. It's a step-by-step process that was discussed a long, long time ago because even the old black and white silent movies; they made movies about this very thing and here it is. They never change their agenda and these characters here like Levy, they don't dream up this kind of stuff. They're given access to information, just like the writers are given access to information so they can put the ideas in our heads that somehow it's inevitable. The more it's parroted by media and gets trendy and comes out through magazines and little documentaries, the more we'll come to think it's quite a normal step to take, until we're totally isolated from every other human being on the planet and then you're totally conquered. That's been the dream of tyrants for ages.

The problem is most of the sheeple (and I'm sure you know lots of them) will go for this kind of thing – a made to order robot, the perfect spouse. As I say, all you need is a bucket of hydraulic



oil and a good recharger for the batteries. No doubt you'll have to rent them and you'll be renting forever; and once you get addicted to whatever turns you on, you won't be able to turn it off. You'll just keep paying and paying and paying because we're so predictable. What a sin, eh? but there you go.

It reminds me of the month before September 11th, the 9/11 deal in 2001, because in the newspapers for the first time it mentioned that the annual meeting, the world meeting of the censorship committees – each nation had a censorship committee. I used to think that the censorship committee of your country were the ones who decided what was good for you to watch supposedly to keep the old system going, but I was wrong because it turned out the spiel they had in the newspaper said that their job really was to push the envelope by testing how far they could push the public with the next step and the next step and the next step. The day after they came back from this international meeting, a professor in Canada and a professor in the United States both put up articles in different newspapers which were word for word; exactly the same and they said that they'd won the rights for sexual revolution, sexual rights, sexual preferences and so on and the next step was for bestiality of all things. I'm still waiting to see where the bestiality will get introduced in comedy shows until we all accept it. They said it was okay as long as it didn't hurt the animal, because animals have rights you see under the *Earth Charter* from Maurice Strong.

It's quite amazing to see how we're managed by these people and everything that you think is there for a particular purpose, generally is there for an opposing purpose – definitely an ulterior purpose.

Now to get off this topic here, I'm going on to this upcoming massive exercise that's taking place in Canada and the U.S. on October 15th to the 19th that are run by Homeland Security in North America and all the other agencies in Europe; and some listener had emailed me details on Chandler in Arizona. It's sort of an attached city to Phoenix as far as I understand. Chandler seems to – when you look into [Chanderaz.gov](http://Chanderaz.gov) you'll see all their township info and their spiel on themselves and it seems to be pretty well a model state or a model city for his homeland type exercise they're going to have. I'll be back with more on this after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just going through the matrix of the new habitat areas because a lot of people are already in the habitat areas or some of the areas

anyway and they don't know it yet. There have been for some years some model cities – model cities that have gone along with all the UN proposals in their building techniques and their layout of the roads and their systems with citizens committees and all that kind of thing, to do with regulations and rules; a contained society, the modern society. Chandler in Arizona seems to be one of the those model habitats, where everyone probably thinks they're very free because they can go to the store and get a lot of different things, but in reality they are one of the main places that have been picked as a model state or city for the Homeland Security idea of containment. Coming up, if you look into the news section or the news articles from [Chandleraz.gov](http://Chandleraz.gov), you'll see that they're going to give out free flu shots during this exercise as well, I guess by diverting people off the main highways into a certain area where they will be patriotic and take this free—what they're going to tell you is a—flu shot. I have it on good authority too that the spraying over that particular city is pretty intense now, and I suspect they'll keep that up all through the exercise to make the people more compliant. They'll be doing studies on the people to see how they accept all of this hullabaloo exercise of Homeland Security and all the related response teams that are involved with it. There'll be a lot of psychologists there I'm sure observing the condition of the people and just how they react.

You probably notice now when you're stopped on the street – you've already been stopped for years with the ride programs, the Mother's Against Drunk Driving, that was the method to get that brought in, getting us used to being stopped on the roads; when before they had to have a darn good reason to stop you. Now they don't. They do it as a matter of course, especially on long weekend holidays and times like that. We've being trained, step-by-step, so when the military end up on the highways we'll probably react the same way. At least most people will. They won't even ask questions. That's how laid back people are, but if you spray them enough too, I'm sure they're being tranquilized as well, because that's been discussed by people at the top in high positions of the military, spraying entire cities with tranquilizers in times of emergency to keep them tranquil and stop them from rioting and so on. I really do suspect that that will be done over Chandler and other cities as well.

Now Chandler – at least Arizona was singled out during that report that the Pentagon gave out, even though it brings in the whole of the Americas really except for the most of Latin America. For some reason they mentioned Arizona, so I think it's going to get special treatment and be a test center for a lot of different things. For those in Arizona, I'd appreciate it if you'd keep your eyes open and note any effects you feel yourself like tiredness, bronchial problems things like that. Does anything really bother you during that whole period or not, and let me know about it. This is amazing, what really is going on. What it seems to me as well, it follows up on a test that was done in some parts of Michigan where some hospitals had their volunteer staff going through decontamination tents recently, a couple of weeks ago, and at the end of that they also got these particular free flu shots they told them.

It looks to me like they're getting us all geared up for some kind of outbreak and that can be done so easily. You know, all they have to do on television now is show us the men with the decontamination suits carrying a patient on a stretcher in some Hollywood studio somewhere and we'll all really think it's happening. That's all they really have to do to get us to believe them; and then out come the Homeland Security and all the related associations to contain us, and that's my big fear. I think that's the one that they will use down the road to make us all comply; and under

the guise of plagues and all this kind of stuff, they will also direct us where to go for safety. Great way to clear rural areas especially and bring people into the new habitat areas, which will just be the large overcrowded cities.

We do live in a system that's like the Wizard of Oz rules over, and the Wizard of Oz is just a conglomerate of the mass media that take their tunes and play their tunes from the big foundations: The big think tanks like The Club of Rome; one of the premiere ones. We are supposed to simply be downloaded and comply and most people unfortunately do. We're coming down to the wire now, where you have the people who are completely gone. They've never been alive, to be honest with you; and that's what that meant in all ages. *Let the dead bury their dead.* Those who have never been alive will never know what's really happening and you can't help them. I'll be back after these following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just going through some of the mind-boggling things we have to contend with today, but, as I say, unfortunately most people are so conditioned, so incredibly indoctrinated from a very early age, massive indoctrination that continues with television all through their lives. Most people will watch four hours at least of television per evening, but you'll never snap them out of it. This war is not between them and anyone else. It's only a war between those who know and those who are doing it and bringing it upon us all.

You'll find there are historians that have taught themselves much of this material that I give out. They're self-educated as far as that goes, because the big professors in the universities tend to be again hand picked and selected and belong to The Council on Foreign Relations in the Americas, and The Royal Institute for International Affairs in Britain. They know what they're doing. These are the same professors who pick the Rhodes Scholars. They pick the ones who are going to be your future leaders of different countries in the world. These were also the same professors belonging to these same institutions who picked out the guys who became spies and double agents during the Cold War, because at the very top you see The Royal Institute of International Affairs knew that they ran both sides and the poor saps who became the spies didn't know that. They thought it was very real. That's what Peter Wright eventually was finding out for himself and he worked for MI5 and 6.

Professors are bought and paid for. They're in the Ivory Tower. They have status. They have power. They get applause and they're not going to give up their big fat salaries by telling the public the truth. That's how carefully constructed the system is. They don't make mistakes by promoting the wrong people to the top in any profession. We must be kept in the dark and in the dark we certainly are, at least most people are.

The war as I say is between the three percent who understand this but don't have any power to sway it into any other direction except what we're doing, and those three percent who run the world and run the monied institutions of the world. That's what the war's about and hopefully we can deflect this. As I say, it's like a big comet coming in. Hopefully, we can just hit it in the right place and deflect it off in some other direction. When you see how long it's taken to get this far, which is really thousands of years, because the average person if they go into Revelations – which is a revealing, remember. You reveal a plan. You don't prophesy a plan. You reveal it. That's why it's called Revelations. They have all of this in Revelations if you understand the esoteric meanings.

Now we've got a caller from Germany. Are you there?

**Stefan:** Hello Alan. Thanks for taking my call. My name is Stefan Hoffman. I call from Germany. I just wanted to ask you about something about the importance of symbols because you talk on different levels and the one level is normal politics, and the things that are going on in another level is symbols that are encoded in movies and everything. I just wanted to know is it really important, because you don't have to know what symbols to read something like that in words. What is the importance of symbols? That is my question.

**Alan:** The importance of symbols is that the symbols themselves are archetypal images. This is what Carl Jung, if you go into his books on symbology, Carl Jung gave more out to the public probably than any other person. These archetypal symbols, what it means is that every child in every nation, if you give them a pen and pencil and paper, they'll sit and scribble pretty well the same types of symbols of stars and circles and so on. The occult system that runs this uses the very same symbols with slight variations here and there. They modify them slightly, but your subconscious mind does recognize these symbols and they comprise a language of its own. This language when you see symbols repeated or given in a certain sequence act like a language; a spoken language to your subconscious, and they can actually influence your behavior or your thoughts. Jung himself reduced it down to conscious mind, subconscious mind, and then the unconscious mind. Unconscious doesn't mean totally dead. Unconscious means it's the big sea where all thoughts come from. It's from the unconscious you get your nightmares where you could do things you would never do in real life, things that would be unthinkable for you to do, but they're dragged up from this big sea; this primeval sea that's within us all. It's also where the creative ideas often originate from. Your subconscious or the unconscious even can recognize these archetypal symbols, and those who understand these sciences (because they're very, very old sciences) can put them in sequences and repeat them, and your behavior can be altered or modified just by you casually viewing them on a regular basis.

**Stefan:** If I can recognize these signs, then I'm able to deflect them?

**Alan:** Yes. When you are conscious of what they are, you can deflect them. It takes a bit of practice but you can actually do it. It's much easier when you go into the symbols and you understand every level of what each one means, because they comprise a whole range of meanings, which alters again according to the sequence they're put together in. When you understand all of the degrees of the symbols, then you become – you have a shield up against their influence upon you, because your conscious mind thinks and recognizes them for what they are.

**Stefan:** Okay. Last question. What about the upcoming book, are you working on it?

**Alan:** Yes, I'm working on that. I've been run off my feet with the wood splitting and all this kind of stuff right now. I'm working on that and hopefully I'll get it out shortly.

**Stefan:** Okay. Thank you very much.

**Alan:** Thanks for calling. Now we've got Robert in Canada. Are you there, Robert? Hello.

**Robert:** How are you tonight?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Robert:** Oh, that's good. Robert from Halifax. A couple of weeks ago there, my girlfriend and I, we hosted a 9/11 truth party and we had talked to Bill Deagle for a guest speaker. Anyways, after the get together we put up some posters in our apartment building just telling people in the building that we had hosted it and about the website and stuff. A couple of days ago we looked at the posters and someone had taken, it looked like a nail or something sharp and they drove it into the wall where the word truth was – It said 9/11 Truth and they were putting holes in the word truth. It seems like the word truth seems to scare people these days.

**Alan:** Yes. You've got to understand this is a high occultic term, truth. That's why they wrote it into the New Testament as well and you have Pontius Pilate. Pontius is bridge, remember, and a pilot is one who navigates, the navigator, a Masonic term. You find that Pontius Pilate when asked by Jesus what it meant, what truth was, he says, "*what is truth?*" In the occult Kabbalah, even today, that was heavily borrowed from ancient Kabbalah, regardless of what some will tell you. E. Wallis Budge that deciphered the Egyptian hieroglyphs said the Kabbalah was far older and he'd found that out by studying Egyptology. You'll find that a truth doesn't exist as such in the Kabbalah, neither does good or evil. There's only effects and guidance for those effects, and truth is something – you see, truth tends towards morality or human behavior as being moral; and I'm talking about innate morality, not conditioned morality. In the culture that we live in today, you'll find it doesn't matter what culture you live in, these are all modernly created cultures and they could reverse all the values tomorrow and those would then become the norm. Therefore, to them in the high occult, truth is a dirty word, there's only the effects and especially the planned and guided effects. Truth is a nasty word because it connotes that somewhere within humanity there's innate good behavior and they don't want to believe that. They want to believe we're just animals. So I'm not surprised somebody would spike truth.

**Robert:** Yes. Whenever anybody puts up the bumper stickers around the universities – a lot of universities here in Halifax where people are tearing them down all the time. Also, I'd just like your listeners to support you and buy your CDs and DVDs. Anyway, thank you Alan.

**Alan:** Thanks for calling. Now I've got Tim in California. Are you there, Tim?

**Tim:** Yes. I think I called in a couple of weeks ago and I've been listening a lot lately. I have another question – it's not really a question, something that you spoke of and I was wondering if I could get maybe a little bit more understanding of it. You talked about one time the power of the thought and I'm wondering exactly what you meant by that. Can a thought actually be like weighed or does it have a mass to it? What exactly is it? and I'll take the answer off the air.

**Alan:** Okay. I'll start with the latter part there: Can it be weighed and basically scientifically proven? The proof is self-evident, so science can't prove it. They can't weight it, measure it. It's like spirit. They've tried and they've given some cons out that they could actually weigh spirit. However, unless they can empirically prove it and repeat the experiment, they can't prove anything. However, what they all admit to is that thought exists, but they all have their own various theories about thought. They do also admit that a thought that is spoken – and this is why you'll find in their book, the Old Testament, which is a rule book of a system, you'll find that first God spoke the world into existence. So speaking itself – speaking a thought, because first comes the big idea. Then comes the will to use it. Then comes the speaking or the ordering of it. That's all Masonic and that's where they get it from. It's Genesis or the gene of Isis as they call it. A thought itself can bring whole changes, changes to the whole world, as we've see with all the great movements that led up to this totalitarian system we're going into in Hegelian Dialectic. However, you'll find that people like Professor Arnold Toynbee who was a top globalist and he taught the Rhode Scholars back in the 1930's. There were two generations of Arnold Toynbee's. Both taught, I think, at Oxford University in England.

In the 1930's, '32 I think he gave an international speech to the International Workers' Association because they ran the left and the right parties from London. He said that a thought that is pure and intense can be picked up by certain people across the planet simultaneously, who will then take their idea and then bring it into action; so they themselves believe that a thought has a particular force outside of what science can detect. Now we generally call it basic telepathy – a form that all children have. Children who are best friends when they're young will often start singing a song at the same verse at the same time and they'll turn around and laugh at each other; and that kind of behavior is rapidly drummed out of you at school, where you're taught to behave, be quiet and repeat after me.

They're very afraid of this particular little gift that animals actually have. There's no doubt about it. People who have observed animals in various professions would love to deny it but they cannot deny that animals will sometimes all meet together at a certain place, even though they live miles and miles apart, and they have no idea how the word gets out and how they just know where to come at a particular time. Animals have this, almost survival mechanism. I think people have a remnant of it too, some more than others. The problem is, in this whole realm, don't go into the faker, people that are fakers that are out there. There's too many of them, all playing in

the New Age and pretending they're gifted in certain ways. Telepathy itself generally is not something that most people can switch on and off at will.

It's not to do with just predictions either. However, there's no doubt about it, a thought that's pure – and this goes back to the ancient Greeks who talked about it as well. Plato, Democritus and other ones talked about it, that a thought is like a form. They called it a form. The force of the thought they called forms. In other words, an invisible force that someone could put into existence from nowhere or from somewhere they could never ever fathom; and once it was formed with a particular idea in mind, it could roam the planet for hundreds of years before it eventually faded away. They were tremendous believers in these things, and we shouldn't poo-hoo the ancient Greeks because the aristocratic crew that comprised the philosophers in ancient times were certainly not romantics by any means. These characters were definitely empiricists. They studied the sciences. They had tremendous sciences at work in those days, and for them to admit to something like that means that they themselves believe it. I know that in the high occultic circles they still believe it today.

You'll find that in countries like the U.S. and Canada the big Masonic groups or lodges are put out in what they call "regions." The word region, even for the regionalization of countries, comes from freemasonry, as does your educational system. They started that too. They have their big lodges set up in triangles and they have these triangular meetings on certain nights when they claim, at the top, themselves, that they've forced their will upon all those inhabitants within the triangle. Whether you believe in it or not, there's no doubt that the ones at the top actually do. So does that help answer your question? I guess Tim is gone. That's what we're dealing with too. We're dealing with people who have created a form of atheism in society and yet they actually have a belief within their own groupings. A belief linked to ancient times to do, not just with a form of telepathy, but to do with force. It's always to do with force, directed force and power; and the three unworthy craftsmen of course really refer to yourself. Within yourself you can have the good craftsmen or the unworthy craftsmen. You can either be Hermes Trismagistus or you can be the three craftsmen that destroy the master builder, which is yourself again. The first thing of course is thought. You have to have the thought or the plan, and you have to have action, and you have the proper emotion or intent. If any of them are wrong, the building project will end up in disaster. That's what it all really means. Back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix, and just before we end up, I'd like to mention that I'm kept afloat here by people buying the books on the website and the discs or donating. I should really plug myself with my "shameless self-promotion" because otherwise I won't be here for very long, and this show is pretty well brought to you by yourselves for those that contribute and keep it going and get something out of it. I don't go into the hype of terror, terror, fear, fear, fear. I could certainly do so, but I refrain from doing that because there's no point in helping the Big Boys freeze you into submission through terror. Every day, if you read enough newspapers, there are dozens of articles and bills promoted by different politicians. These bills really are predictable so nothing shocks me personally. I know the agenda. I know what's to come, so the names that bring particular bills forward for law introduction, they're irrelevant. The names are irrelevant. The people themselves are irrelevant because if they weren't there they'd simply pick other ones to put out the same bills.

These guys don't run themselves. They're told what to do and they're just little psychopaths at the bottom and they want to get a name for themselves of course. We are run by psychopaths unfortunately. They don't see themselves as being deviant. They see themselves as being superior and they think this system is like the law of the jungle. That's why they have the lion king. Read Rudyard Kipling's other Masonic works and "*The Man Who Would Be King*," it's a classic well worth seeing. The king of the jungle is the lion and you'll find this far back as Babylon – it's really a small lion. LON is lion, you see, and they've uncovered the walls and the gates of Babylon and you'll see the two lions at the Lions Gate as they call it. London also has the Lions Gate. At one point it was called that before it was called London. The Lions Gate is because that's where they keep their royalty, the young lions, and this system is ancient. It never really changes. It always has the same descendents at the top, at the helm navigating the ship. We are along for the ride and to produce and consume and to bring the Great Work into being for them, for their behalf basically, not for our own benefit. Once our job is over, we're completely disposable. That's what they have lined up for us.

Even this little tidbit about the robot, which is nice and funny and all the rest of it because there's lots of names you can imagine your new spouse can be called, like Rust Bucket and all this kind of stuff. However, in reality, they're going to phase out the old types of humans that have these diversions of sexuality and contact, because the next type of human won't need those things. You'll be a true Borg, an original "Bee", an original "B" indeed.

Well from Hamish and myself, up here in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**



October 15, 2007 (#25)  
ALAN WATT  
"CUTTING THROUGH THE MATRIX"  
LIVE ON RBN

Title Copyright Alan Watt October 15, 2007:  
"TERROR, TERROR EVERYWHERE,  
NOT MUCH TIME TO THINK"  
© Alan Watt October 15, 2007

**Title & Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt - October 15, 2007 (Exempting  
Music, Literary Quotes and Callers' Comments)**

[WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM](http://WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM)

[www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu)

**"Code of Silence" by Bruce Springsteen**

There's a code of silence that we don't dare speak  
There's a wall between us and a river so deep  
And we keep pretending that there's nothing wrong  
But there's a code of silence and it can't go on

Is the truth so elusive, so elusive as you can see  
that it ain't enough baby  
To bridge the distance between you and me  
There's a list of grievance 100 miles long  
There's a code of silence and it can't go on

Hi folks. I'm Alan Watt and this is Cutting Through the Matrix. It is October 15th, 2007. Newcomers, as always, check into my site [cuttingthroughthematrix.com](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) for more detailed talks or "blurbs" as I call them on the histories that have led up to where we are today, at least an overall picture of them, some more detailed than other sites out there. Look into the [alanwattsentientsentinel.eu](http://alanwattsentientsentinel.eu) site where you can find transcripts for download in the tongues of Europe.

We are, as I say, in a matrix, it's a matrix which has many layers. A matrix that most people think is quite normal because they were born into it. It's all they know and they've been taught through childhood that everything just evolved this way by some strange haphazard circumstance. Nothing is further from the truth. If you keep people in complete ignorance and give them a minimalistic education and keep them tremendously occupied with cartoons up through schooling and then music et cetera, you can make them very, very ignorant indeed and

you can also stop them from using their own critical thinking abilities – something which school is very good at doing away with. They don't teach you to think critically about things. They teach you group consensus, how to be a good citizen with the crowd and get along with them and parrot what everyone else parrots. That's what a good citizen is in his Pavlovian structure, this matrix that is not ours but we are definitely living in it. We're born into it.

I want to go into some of the bigger picture here of how we're being ram-roded into this “Brave New World” scenario. People hear little talks in the news and documentaries every single day, have for years in fact, on technology and where it's going and where it must go and how wonderful it's all going to be and you won't have to lift a finger to turn off a light bulb or turn on a television set. You won't even need a remote little device there to change the television channels. You'll do it all in your head. It's amazing to me always since I was a child how people accept these downloads so readily without question, as though they really do believe that there is a big father figure out there that just works hard and comes up with all these little gizmos to make life easier for them. They don't realize that there's not a single invention given to the public that doesn't have an ulterior purpose, whether it's from a washing machine to a dishwasher or anything else, when you remember that the family was the first to get scrubbed in this Brave New World and that's all but been accomplished.

People don't know anymore how to even cook or wash dishes; and I'm talking about male and female by the way. They think that food comes from restaurants or grocery stores, all prepackaged and beautiful and ready for you. Nice and clean. If you were to show them where it actually came from, the animal, and you saw it getting butchered, they wouldn't believe you probably. It's kind of like that Star Trek gizmo that they used to get their dinners from. You punch in what you want and it just appears. I'm going to go into this in more detail after the upcoming messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I was talking about how inventions are gradually dished out to the public, always with pre-thought out side effects or consequences to them and not by chance. Meetings were held in the late 1800's with European leaders to do with what they saw coming up, which was eventually, obviously, a global system and a system where they'd run out of wars. They even discussed alternate methods of wars, wars on different subjects. We've had wars on drugs, wars on poverty and all these different ongoing wars you see, because money is thrown into them as disposable money and so they are substitutes for war in a

sense. Eventually they even knew that when they created the Soviet Union, it would be a precursor of a World System, it was a big test bed to try all these different methods out, where they taught women in school that there's no difference between males and females at all – that the whole idea of being a woman was simply “downloaded” into them, if you like, by their parents. It was a learned thing and there was no real differences whatsoever and all of this kind of nonsense. That's now being perpetrated through the schools and the whole world through UNESCO at the United Nations because that's what its job is.

UNESCO is to create a global citizen that's a model for the model state of the world. All the indoctrinations that they tried in the Soviet system have been taught here for years, long before the Berlin Wall supposedly fell down. That was simply merging the two systems together. They also talked about the inventions they would give to society to further decrease the contact between peoples, individuals, and how they could isolate individuals in their own homes, one from another by technology; and what do we have today? We have this computer where people sit and punch keys like rabbits do or rats do in a laboratory, when they could give you something that could speak to you in the 1960's if they wanted to, because they showed that on the BBC back then. The computer where the person simply talked to it, it sat on a desktop by the way, not a great big thing with tapes either. It's like a modern one and they could talk to it in any language and it would reply and do what it was told.

No, they had to give you this keyboarding stuff first to rewire your brain, so nothing is there by chance and they have successfully isolated lots of people from other people. They even did that in the bars in Britain where people met and exchanged social ideas. That was the place where the community met and talked and discussed everything. They brought in television sets and music until you couldn't hear anyone talking anymore; you had to shout to be heard. That was all discussed at the big board meetings with the various public inn-houses, the big, big, chains of national chains of brewers and so on, they discussed that, how they could stop them from actually communicating to each other. It's all been successfully done, but to the average Joe who goes through it, they think it all happens by chance and that's the big mistake they make.

Now I think we have Jeff in Indiana, an early caller on the line here. Hello, Jeff. .

**Jeff:** Hey Alan, how are you doing tonight?

**Alan:** Not so bad.

**Jeff:** Good. I just wanted to thank you for the work that you do. The reason I'm calling tonight is I just had a question about the Maitreya, I believe they pronounce it, set up through Alice Bailey and Benjamin Crane for the UN and what his upcoming role will be.

**Alan:** That character is so old he's got no – I think he'll kick the bucket before anything happens. The Maitreya from Hinduism simply means "The Master," and anyone and everyone if they wanted to could be a Maitreya, so there's nothing special about this character whatsoever.

**Jeff:** Yes. They have him pumped up a lot through UNICEF I believe and there's some saying he's the coming ruler of all religions and I had never heard anybody else talk about him before, so I thought I'd give you a call and see what your opinion on that was.

**Alan:** Yes. It's rubbish. As I say, every person can be a Maitreya that seeks truth, as they say, and it's not confined to one person. You can have a thousand on the go at the same time because it's right through Hinduism, so don't worry about it.

**Jeff:** Oh okay. Well I thought maybe this was the guy they had planned on propping up and--

**Alan:** They give us these false flags all the time and it gets everybody excited and talking about it, but they're all diversions. Eventually they probably will give us a single religious leader along with the economics leader and so on in the Brave New World that we're coming into. We know that Gorbachev talked about creating a new religion based on earth worship which they'll teach the children, and that was in his book "*Towards A New Civilization,*" and there he is down at the Presidio with his Knight of Lazarus Green Cross outside his window fluttering quite happily. The Maitreya stuff is out the window. They make a lot of money off it, these characters.

**Jeff:** Yes, I'm sure.

**Alan:** There's nothing to worry about.

**Jeff:** Well thanks for your time Alan and keep up the good work. We all appreciate it I'm sure.

**Alan:** Okay. Thanks for calling.

**Jeff:** Thank you.

**Alan:** Yes, we have a system as I say where we're in this Brave New World. Technology is dished out with ulterior purposes. Meetings are going on all the time every single day at the United Nations. They have departments on things you'd never imagine they have departments on, all working steadily towards this Pavlovian trained humanistic Brave New World where you're trained like an animal really. We're looked up as animals. If you read Charles Galton Darwin's book "*The Next Million Years,*" his main concern, talking on behalf of the elite, Charles Galton Darwin went to all these global meetings. He was a physicist himself in Britain in the 1950's and he said our main problem is the worry that with the lessening of wars, disease, famine and plague, he said, the lessers, the commoners will breed too much and outnumber and eradicate we the natural intelligentsia. That's what he claimed and he said we have to bring back other means of killing them off, other forms of plague. He was backed up by Lord Bertrand Russell on this very topic and other members of the elite. It's never changed and we've got to realize that the United Nations, they do have a Department of Population Control. I often wonder – people hear these same terms as I do but they don't question them.

What do you think population control means? What do think it means? Some how that you're going to escape and that does not mean you?

No. It means you as well. These characters well they can't come out and ask for volunteers to be sterilized and so they've been at it for a long time by giving you inoculations. Check the United Nations own statistics that they give you every year to do with the sperm count in the males of the Western world, and it's been plummeting like a stone since 1950's, ever since the polio vaccine was first given out. They even claim themselves that two or three years ago the Western male was down by 75 percent sperm count than the man of 1950 or pre-1950. So we're three quarters – we're almost all the way sterile and there's no hullabaloo about it, which is your big clue that this is planned you see. It's planned that way.

In the Americas and other countries in Europe, one of the fastest growing industries happens to be in fertility clinics because everyone is becoming sterile. Now that doesn't happen by nature all of a sudden. Nothing happens in nature all of a sudden. They've still yet to prove evolution that's supposed to take millions of years and yet within a generation suddenly we're all plummeting into sterility. That's because it's planned that way and it's also to do with the food you eat as well because they've been putting the xeno-estrogens in the food since the 1950s and you can hardly buy anything even from Canada here, even your milk generally comes in plastic bags sealed inside these plastic bags. We're getting xeno-estrogen in everything that you pick up, even your pop bottles and so on. That's not by chance. The statistics again have come out from all of the scientific systems areas backing up this fact that these soft plastics have xeno-estrogens in them. There's no debate about it, so why are they still doing it? That's up to you to figure that one out.

Now I'd like to go on to the tightening of the security in this Brave New World system, this dictatorial system where democracy has been thrown out the window because it was a bad idea according to the elite. Winston Churchill said that himself in the 1920's and you can read about that in a book called "*The Whispering Gallery*," written by a top bureaucrat at the home office in Britain. They had to come up with a counter system so they maintain their rule and give this straw man to the public, this thing called democracy to make the public think they had rights. Pretend to help them, like health services where they inject you with all these poisons and watch them die off slowly while you still maintain your grip on everything and head towards this scientifically controlled society; a society that Huxley talked about.

The security we're under now is getting intense. We find that the police are tasing people and killing them, like the guy who got killed in Vancouver Airport yesterday. Supposedly he came off a flight they think maybe from Poland, they think, because everything is coming through the police. They won't tell you anything until it's been all tidied up you see and then given to the public via their PR department.

**It says:**

*"A man in his early 40s died early Sunday morning after RCMP jolted him with a Taser at the Vancouver International Airport, police said. Airport security called the Mounties for assistance after an unidentified man began pounding on windows and throwing chairs and computer equipment in the customs area shortly after arriving on an international flight at 1:30 a.m., Richmond RCMP Sgt. Pierre Lemaitre..."*

**Alan:** I don't know if these guys are real or not with names like that.

*"...told CBC News. We arrived and tried to calm the man..."*

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi folks. Alan Watt back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just going through this CBC report on the RCMP who killed a guy with a Taser at Vancouver International Airport yesterday morning. This is what the police have said so far.

*"We arrived and tried to calm the man, Lemaitre said. We tried through gestures to get him to put his hands down on the desk ... to no avail. When he ignored orders to calm down, police used a stun gun on the man."*

**Alan:** Now there's quite a thing you know. One day they used to rush people like that who were unarmed and bring them down. Now, this guy wouldn't put his hands on the table and so they Taser him.

### **It says:**

*"When he ignored orders to calm down, police used a stun gun on the man. The man dropped to the floor and police said it took three officers to handcuff him. He then lost consciousness and appeared to go into cardiac arrest and was pronounced dead at the airport, the CBC's Chris Brown reported. Few other details have been disclosed other than the man spoke an Eastern European language and a flight from Poland touched down about an hour before the incident, Brown said."*

**Alan:** Then he goes into the usual stuff to waylay your thoughts into a different direction.

*"Taser devices are controversial because of the dozen North American deaths resulting from their use."*

**Alan:** I'm sure it's much more.

*"There has been debate about how safe these devices are when dealing with certain kinds of people who are delirious or wound up, Brown said."*

**Alan:** Why else would you use it on them if they're wound up, eh?

*"Police are investigating and a toxicology report will be done to determine whether there were drugs, et cetera."*

**Alan:** In other words, they're trying to find anything at all to save their gluteus maximus because they must do that at all costs. They'll find something, even dirty fingernails. Something must be done because they've killed a guy. Then they'll give the cops that did it special psychological counseling and time off so they can learn to live with having killed someone all in the line of duty because the man wouldn't calm down. That's the kind of world we're into today where the sadomasochists are on a roll. You'll find too that people now are being turned away trying to get into Canada on the U.S. side because the security of Canada and the States is totally intertwined now.

It's one system, and that was reported here in Canada shortly after the 9/11 incident that all intelligence, security, et cetera were being totally integrated. They've done it and the Canadian customs now has access to the FBI lists, which makes you think about sovereignty altogether. Why are they giving that to the Canadian customs? Is that the right thing to do, or what? It doesn't matter. They've done it anyway. There's no such thing as a democracy as I say. It's been done. Last week or so, two leaders of various peace organizations were turned away at the border and told they had to criminal rehabilitation forms signed. If they came back without them they'd be arrested. Other people have called me since then and they've tried to come into Canada and someone just had a speeding ticket and been charged with hazardous driving a long time ago. Paid their fines and all the rest of it but they're still down as a criminal and couldn't get into Canada. Also told that if they didn't get these forms filled out with their criminal rehabilitation, then they'll be arrested if they try to come back into Canada.

It looks to me like the U.S. citizens are being locked down within their own borders, to be honest with you. I think this big exercise coming up today in fact – starting today for the next four days is all part of this, what they'll do when they eventually release some kind of plague or at least tell us they've released it. They don't have to really do it. The public will panic with enough television scenarios. They'd believe anything. They did that with the Mad Cow disease in Britain, kept showing you the same cow staggering over this barn or over this floor of this farmyard over and over. Never showed you any other cow, just the same old cow and that's all it took to wipe out the whole meat industry of Britain.

Now I think we've got Rick in California on the line. Are you there, Rick? Hello Rick? Rick? No, I guess not. But, as I say, seeing is believing.

**Rick:** Alan, can you hear me?

**Alan:** Yes I can.

**Rick:** Oh hi. This is Rick.

**Alan:** How are you?

**Rick:** Good, good. I wanted to bring to the attention of people some things I discovered that had to do with this TOPOFF 4 Vigilant Shield thing. It was brought to my attention through Alex Ansary's radio program Outside the Box, this woman guest came on and said there was a paper out of Harvard. It's similar to "*The Project For A New American Century*" and it talks about a nuclear blast on American soil that will be blamed on terrorists, in it had a map of Washington, D.C. and a map of Portland, the very same exact bridge where this TOPOFF 4 is being conducted. So I went and downloaded the paper from Harvard and the three characters that wrote it, one of them his name is Ashton B. Carter. He's in The Council on Foreign Relations and he was a Rhodes Scholar and he went to Yale, so apparently he's pretty important. The paper was drafted on April 19th, 2007. I wanted to bring that to your attention. I could send you a link to the report if you'd like.

**Alan:** Sure. Send it to me and I'll look into that.

**Rick:** I have two questions to ask.

**Alan:** We'll have to talk after the messages, just hang on the line right now.

**Rick:** Okay.

**Alan:** I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Alan Watt back here with Cutting Through the Matrix, and we still have Rick on the line from California. Are you there?

**Rick:** Yes, I'm here, Alan.

**Alan:** You had two questions?



**Rick:** Yes. The first question was: this paper was drafted on April 19th of this year and that seems to be a recurring theme with Waco and the Oklahoma City Federal Building. The second question is: I knew that nothing would happen today because today is Monday. What is it about Tuesday, like stock market crashes and 9/11s, and why do bad things happen on Tuesday?

**Alan:** Tuesday is THORS-DAY. Thor is god. Thor with a hammer, lightening bolts and so on so it's THORS-DAY. It's the hammer coming down.

Hi. Just to rectify the days of the week, Tuesday or Tuesday is actually the god of war's day and so that's why you have the bear market where they tear things apart, the stock exchange. On Thor's-Day they hammer you and terrify you with a stock market collapse. They generally leave you over the weekend with that and then it's all right by Monday. Just to clarify what that means.

You get hammered on Tuesday.

**Rick:** What is it with April 19th?

**Alan:** April 19th, if you go further back, you'll find that was the date used down through history for famous movements, battles and so on. It's just pretty traditional with them, but it's also – see the occult have their own particular calendar. We forget that our calendar has been changed many times down through centuries, sometimes by popes, sometimes by governments. Even when they created the U.S. they wanted to bring in a new type of calendar altogether. Some of them even with 10 days in a week, going back to the days of Sumer because that's what they initially had before they changed it. These characters have tremendous data of history, collections of archives of history and sometimes they'll bring it back out. However, their year officially starts in March and so March is when you begin. That's why all armies march with their left foot and you'll see every statue in Egypt always with the left foot forward. That's how all armies start their march. April again is when they're getting into the swing of things. It's also when certain constellations like Orion tends to go down. Orion is coming up now and helps to dominate the sky. He's the hunter, which they go after, followed by his two hounds; and of course they're always on about Sirius, which is one of the eyes of the dogs that follows him. It's all occultic language, nothing to do with aliens or anything like that. Although there's lots of money in that little field, but nothing to do with aliens. It's to do with the occult language and time. These guys are the masters of time. They're the time lords of Dr. Who, you might say.

**Rick:** Thank you very much Alan. I'll send that to you on that report. I'll send you a link.

**Alan:** Sure enough. Thanks for calling. Yes, these scenarios, I'm not surprised that someone who is a Rhodes Scholar and a member of the CFR put out these talks on possible catastrophes and nuclear detonations et cetera and plagues, because that's what they did for World War II as Professor Carroll Quigley said when he was the historian for The Council on Foreign Relations. He said the Royal Institute, the same group in Britain, met around a table and dreamed up ways to terrify the public so they would demand war or at least back the politicians with war. They told them they were all going to be gassed by Hitler who had millions of gallons of this stuff to spray all over Britain and they gave everyone in Britain a gas mask, even for the babies. It's to terrify everyone so you had to do something and it's the same thing here.

This is a tremendous money making thing as well. All wars are profitable and even the quiet or Cold Wars are very profitable to these characters. I read recently that even Tom Ridge, who had something to do with the Homeland Security, who has now left, is the head of one of the private security companies and he's getting billions of dollars given to him in grants, as they all are in fact and filling their pockets under this guise of terrorism. It's a boon dock thing. It's a boom industry. It's going great guns for these characters with all the technology that's dished out, all the money that's dished out, all the camera equipment that's going up. Remember, Britain started this because Britain was putting up the cameras big time in the early '80's right on down to the present time.

London I think is the most watched place in the world. You can't walk 20 feet without a camera picking you up and they also have little special boom microphones that will pick up your voice in a doorway talking to someone – in a store doorway a hundred yards away. That's how safe and secure we are today. We have no privacy whatsoever, so George Orwell's "**1984**" is actually here. It's actually here and he foresaw it coming because he was in on some of the planning with some of the people. He was the darling of the socialist movement. He was picked at Cambridge University. He had the right qualifications, the right genealogy. His father was a lifelong bureaucrat and actually the high commissioner of Burma, the British opium operation owned by the British Crown, so he was a shoe-in for a high position. He knew what was coming down and he tried to warn the public, and all the socialists of his day shunned him after that because he was exposing the agenda. The only problem being, it was so farfetched at the time most folk couldn't believe him that could ever happen in Britain and it's happened. It has happened since then.

The only reason the book was called "**1984**" was because its publisher changed the name from "**The Last Man**," and it was written in 1948 or published. He simply reversed the numbers to 84 but it stands up for today. Even Aldous Huxley, who was always putting down Orwell to an extent because he had a tremendous ego (Aldous Huxley, that is), did admit that just prior to the "**Brave New World**" scenario where they remake human beings for specific purposes, they would also go through the Orwellian period first. That's what we're going through now is the brutal part of the system, the totalitarian part of the system and information collection et cetera, all the data banks.

Now we're under what they call **Total Information Network**. The average person better think hard what they mean by **Total Information Network**, because yes it means you as well. You're part of the total, you see, and they want to know everything about you. They have data collected on every individual in the Americas, at least in the North Americas. They have data going back to your school records; psychological problems; arguments with the teachers; reports to the headmasters and all the rest of it. They have total information on you because they want to know what makes you tick individually. They want to know your weak points, your Achilles heels, because one day they might have to question you and they'll have to use that against you. They want total information because predictability is what makes them feel safe at the top.

Anyone who is not predictable is a threat. Now for those who are like myself, rather unpredictable, you have to sort of learn when to speak it and when not to speak, depending on

who you're speaking to, because we're dealing with a brutal system right now. It's going to become much more brutalized as this rolls forward.

They've raised a generation of men mainly who haven't seen their mother or their father. They don't know who their father is, half of them, and these characters were brought up on video games with a minimalistic education and they were taught that power is the only thing that matters – the right of might. Many, many years ago, long before this, even during the Vietnam War when the Pentagon was worried about the condition of the average America male who didn't want to go to war. They said “they're becoming sissified. How can we change that?” They went through all the different techniques to change that type of scenario and they've actually accomplished most of their goals.

They studied a lot of the big gangs in the cities; they found that the young men generally were from single parent families. They didn't have a man in their life and so the natural leader was the gang leader and little Johnny admired the gang leader and that's who he looked up to and the gang became his new family. That's what the military is. That's what the police force is. That's what all these special agencies happen to be; and they make these characters feel they belong now. They're special. They have a new family, the new fraternity of police or military or whatever it's called. That was all done deliberately for this particular time in history because they want people who are estranged from the general population, people who can go in there and act as one, bash you on the head, taser you, or use whatever weaponry they're given to use on you.

It's not a matter of terrifying the people by saying the truth. This has been happening in Europe for years. I have watched as teenagers were being bashed around with massive truncheons and new high-tech equipment in Europe when they were protesting the various amalgamations of Europe. Now these are, if you think about that, here's governments paying these armies to go in with shields and all of the Ninja gear that they wear, all the protective stuff, they bash your own children over the head and break their bones and so on.

What kind of society is this?

Yet we take it so calmly. We think oh they're just crazy people. They're not crazy people. They're just youngsters, members of the general population who have more insight generally into what's happening than their parents, because they're at university or college and they're protesting what they see coming down the pike and your own governments have literally got internal armies trained to break their bones and taser them and use water cannons on them. This happened in every country across Europe over the last almost 20 years and it's been kept from the American people. Now it's coming here incrementally and it will be unleashed here in all its fury and you'll wonder what happened.

How did it happen? How did you allow it to happen?

That's what you'll ask yourself – you were too busy playing games, watching soaps, movies and having fun. That's why it happened; and having all the access to all the cheap Chinese junk that they're throwing at you then they give you easy credit and plastic cards. That's how it all happened. Egosyntonic behavior, so much so you didn't notice what was happening around you.

History teaches you one thing, that anything can be made to be possible, anything whatsoever. The most advanced countries in the world in the past often started wars. Germany was the leader of the so-called civilized world up until World War I and even into World War II they were the most advanced scientifically and they had the better education as far as sciences went for their children. We saw what happened there when a small elite got in and used sciences, psychological sciences, the sciences of tribal creation on the whole populations. We saw what happened there and don't believe for a minute that it cannot happen here. It is happening here.

What they decided the League of Nations in 1919 on behalf of the elite, remember, because there was no ordinary person employed by the League of Nations. It was elite and elite offspring who became the bureaucrats at that time and the leaders. They decided all wars were the fault of the common people – the common people, the followers, the ones who are told to go to war or else get locked up in jail. That was the conclusion that they came to; and once again, the psychopath will always project their feelings on their victim. In other words, they project what they have themselves their own guilt onto others, because a psychopath never takes responsibility and they certainly never take guilt for their own actions. They must project it onto others and so these big, big leaders; the big foundations, the big wealthy families blamed the common people of Europe for the wars and that's going on today. That's why Charles Galton Darwin was talking about the commoners breeding too much. They blame the same commoners, the Galton's and the Darwin's and all the rest of them, they blamed them, so did the Rockefeller boys too, by the way (who created I.G. Farben), they blamed the common people for the wars.

The financiers of wars blamed the ordinary people, so they'd have to reduce the ordinary people for peace and safety. That's where it all came from. For those who want to read more on this, they should go into all the books written in 1944, '45 and '46 coming out praising global world system, mainly from New York; published from New York which is also the center for communism by the way. More communist publications were put out in English from New York than any other place in the world. They were pushing for a global governmental system and also this socialized system. Most people hear the word "social," they think that's a good term. Social is nice. It's nice to be social.

Socialism is a different thing. It's a doctrine. That's what 'ism' means when it's tacked onto a word – the doctrine of the social. It's really under the guise of helping you; it's there to manage you. Manage everything. Manage your population. Manage how many children you'll have or won't have. Manage where you'll live. What you'll work at and so on. The Soviets were the first ones to try of this. They brought out school-to-work. They trained you for an engineer. They only train you in the actual subjects you'll need to be an engineer. If you would be trained to sweep the streets, you would get taught the very basics where wood came from and stuff like that. That's what school-to-work is today and it's being pushed worldwide. We have it here and it's pushed by UNESCO. UNESCO is there to create the global citizen of the future.

The word "citizen" itself is important because remember, citizen means someone who's born in – it used to be a city, someone who's born into a governmental system with preexisting duties to that system. Now you cannot be born free if you're born into a system with preexisting duties to

the system. It's either one or the other; and that's what some of the Founding Fathers in the USA actually talked about. It's all been forgotten today.

Same with a debt – If you're born into a debt system, a debt incurred by previous generations, you're in fact a slave. You'll find Thomas Jefferson said, that every generation should have the right to cancel its debt, just write it off and start anew because they had to be free. Otherwise they would be complete slaves and so would the offspring for many generations to come. It's called "*compound interest*," by the way, and that's what we've been under. Britain declared only two years ago they just finished paying the debt off for World War I. I don't know whether that's true or not. I have no idea, but it came from the BBC. I personally find it hard to believe they even paid it off, because when you realize that with compound interest it's designed so you can never pay it off. That's the whole idea of it. It keeps you in debt forever. If you go into that old high Masonic rule book, the Old Testament, it tells you there that anyone born to a borrower is therefore the lender's slave as well. This still goes today.

How can you be free, born into a system with preexisting duties, not only to the state to do what they want you to do, like be a soldier, but also payoff previous generations debts? It's terrible. This is a slavery system but it's all under the guise of socialism. "We're here to help you" they say. I'll be back after the following messages.

### **"Everybody Knows" by Leonard Cohen**

Everybody knows that the dice are loaded  
Everybody rolls with their fingers crossed  
Everybody knows the war is over  
Everybody knows the good guys lost  
Everybody knows the fight was fixed  
The poor stay poor, the rich get rich  
That's how it goes  
Everybody knows

Hi. Back with Cutting Through the Matrix. I'm just talking about some of the things that are coming down the pike. Actually, they're steamrolling ahead. For those who think it's just developing piecemeal, they're, as they used to say, "up a gum tree," because no, it's all planned this way. You're in a totalitarian system and believe you me, these guys at the top who shun democracy. They don't believe in democracy whatsoever. They give you a show of it but they do not believe in it whatsoever. They are elitists and they are totalitarian and they're starting to show their teeth now as we go down into this merger – this merger that mimics the European Union, something else that was done primarily in secret. People don't realize that the European Union started up officially but quietly in 1948. They set up the office in Britain with the amalgamation in France and a few other countries and they were told to keep it quiet from the general public. It was to be done in secret. The public were to be lied to. It was only about three years ago – now remember, it's all after the fact. Three years ago they gave any documentation to the public for the first time and written right in there it said that the public must never be told the truth that every country would have to give up its national sovereignty.

The U.S. amalgamation, the Canadian amalgamation is based on the exact same principle run by the same people, by the same organizations and it's going to get a lot worse than it is at the moment, because in Europe they had to use welfare big time for the young. There was no work for almost 20-odd years leading up to it. We're finding out in the Americas the only income they have now is on a war footing. It's the military-industrial-complex really and the fact that they have a war economy on the go that's keeping it afloat, because all the infrastructure, the manufacturing has left the country. Actually, it was forced out of the country through treaties like GATT, where the taxpayers paid to uplift whole factories and put them over to China. Realize that every taxpayer paid to have their factories moved over and any losses incurred for the first five to seven years after they set-up were to be paid again by the taxpayer. That's the kind of democracy we live in with the "redistribution of wealth," as they called it in the "*Communist Manifesto*." They just didn't add on to it that it wasn't going to people within those nations. It was going to a select few families, as always. That's what they meant by the redistribution of wealth.

So Joe Public as I say who's been playing himself for years is in for a rude awakening. Tremendously rude awakening as all the authorities come together and start interfering with your personal lives. It's happening and it's speeding up on an ever increasing basis. More and more people now are noticing the interference within their own lives from various governmental organizations and departments.

You can only speak now. Shortly it will be too late to say anything whatsoever.

From Hamish and myself, in Ontario, Canada, it's good night and may your god or your gods go with you.

**(Transcribed by Linda)**